

Pali Text Society.

THE

MAJJHIMA-NIKĀYA.

179

EDITED BY

V. TRENCKNER.



VOL. I.

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

ORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1888.

D 5792

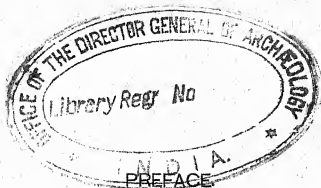
CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. ~~9179~~ 9179

Date..... 1.8.57

Call No. ~~PPa 3~~ PPa 3

May/T.C



The MSS. from which this edition has been prepared, are these: —

1. A — the Copenhagen MS. No. VI (Singh. character).
2. M — the Phayre MS. of the India Office Library (Burm. character).¹

It was my purpose to do equal justice to the Singhalese and the Burmese tradition. I was not unaware, from texts edited by Childers and other scholars, that the Birmans are far more conscientious in transcribing canonical writings than the experience derived from Milindapañha and the Jātaka prose might lead us to infer. The collation proved that M² on the whole agrees pretty closely with A, and further, that in some instances it has preserved the original reading with greater fidelity than the MSS. of Ceylon, as far as I can judge from the Copenhagen collection. Thus, the following Burmese readings are certainly preferable to those of the Singh. MSS.: — lokānukampāya p. 21, l. 27; paṭhamam jhānam, etc. p. 21, l. 36; acchodakā, etc. p. 76, l. 27; dhūmāyati p. 142, l. 20; vilāgakena p. 207, l. 22; yāvad-e p. 207, l. 31; upapajjati in certain phrases. Also the spellings nikujjati p. 24, l. 3, samīñjati p. 57, l. 7, vambheti p. 19, l. 3, are better than nikkujjati, sammiñjati, vambeti, as the Singhalese write almost always.

In other cases the Burmese readings are much on a par with the Singhalese, as, araṇṇavanapāthāni p. 16, l. 29 (perhaps

¹ For the opportunity of collating it I am indebted to the kindness of Dr. R. Rost, whom I beg to accept my best thanks.

² What I say of M generally, properly refers to the first two thirds. The last paṇṇāsaka still remains uncollated.

to be adopted), svāgata, dakkhanti, sārapiya, tañ-hi, yañ-hi, upekkhā, vimokkha, (bahūnaṃ, mātāpitūnaṃ, sarimsapa?), and the like. Undoubted errors are bhaddante, rammaṇiya, pahinna, ponobbhavika p. 48, l. 36, vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhīti p. 23, l. 23, sabbaṃ cetasā samannāharitvā p. 325, l. 7, so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jānāmīti p. 286, l. 28, etc.

The text of M contains some interpolations, especially from Dīgha-Nikāya; comp. the notes on p. 62, l. 24; p. 126, l. 25; p. 168, l. 19; p. 308, l. 13; p. 387, l. 24; p. 483, l. 18. Asoratā p. 126, l. 12 seems borrowed from the commentary, tena layena p. 210, l. 32 from Vinaya.

Some readings certainly remind of the Burmese redaction of Mil. and Jāt., as, athinamiddhapariyutthitā p. 42, l. 32, abrahmacariyā veramaṇī p. 44, l. 4, anupanāhitā p. 44, l. 19, anissukitā p. 44, l. 20, amāyāvitā p. 44, l. 22, so sino c' eva p. 79, l. 29; the addition of kaṅkehi vā kh., etc. p. 58, l. 18, goppha-katthikam, etc. p. 58, ll. 29—30, vihesenti p. 140, l. 16, etc.

M properly speaking represents two texts, the transcriber's (Ma) and the corrector's (Mb). The latter was no very bad scholar, and without his amendments the MS. would have been of much less value. Ma, for instance, never adds anusvāra to -i, frequently confounds -i -ī and -u -ū, and commits all the other errors usual in Burmese MSS. Mb has corrected a great deal of these blunders, but not all, and he is not always in the right. He seems mostly to amend conjecturally, but occasionally he no doubt consulted MSS. Ma is the only authority for the readings bhāsītā p. 256, l. 6, āsajjana p. 338, l. 23, ajanesi p. 368, l. 6. So is Mb for abyābajjha p. 10, l. 20 and often elsewhere, añchanto p. 56, l. 23, apārā pārāṃ p. 134, l. 37.

A is a very good second-rate MS., and, as will be seen from the various readings, has formed the general groundwork of my text. One of its peculiar features is the preservation of some rare forms, probably very old and likely to be genuine: — as-su p. 77, ll. 25—6, p. 153, l. 16; -as-sāgataṃ p. 212, l. 30; ārūgya p. 451, l. 5, p. 452, l. 8 (cf. Pali Misc. p. 79 n. 1). For -īy- is often written -iyy-, rarely -iyy-. It has some quite wrong readings, as, pāṭeti p. 21, l. 1, asaṃvasitapubbo p. 82, l. 1, kim-pana p. 93, l. 25, anusāsītabbāṃ p. 97, l. 19, byanti and namati for nati p. 115, l. 22, the transposition of anariyā ca

pariyesanā p. 161, l. 34, etc. I did perhaps place too much confidence in A, when writing vaseyyaṃ p. 82, l. 12, vissajjeyya p. 149, l. 6; nor is the poetical form sokapariddavānaṃ p. 56, l. 1, very likely, although there is apparently good Singh. authority for it.

A and M occasionally agree in errors: — vivattayi p. 12, l. 5, udakabindu p. 78, l. 34, upanidhāya p. 79, l. 32, sabbarattikaṃ p. 207, l. 24, honti omitted p. 209, l. 24, sāyitakhāyitaṃ p. 423, l. 9, etc.

Buddhaghosa's commentary has been of very great service. Whenever his readings, from his comments upon them, are unmistakable, they must in my opinion be adopted in spite of other authorities. His MSS. were at least fifteen centuries older than ours, and in a first edition we certainly cannot aim at anything higher than reproducing his text as far as possible.¹ The Copenhagen MS. (C) seems to be tolerably correct; only a most incompetent corrector has been at work in a considerable portion of it, and though his blunders are easily detected, the circumstance tends to render the corrections of that MS. generally speaking doubtful. I have often followed C, where A and M differed, and its readings are sometimes right in spite of their authority; cf. udabindu p. 78, l. 34, nati p. 115, l. 22, adhigacche p. 275, l. 16, etc.

I have often and with great advantage consulted numerous parallels, both passages of some length, as p. 163 et seq., p. 240 et seq., etc., and shorter phrases recurring either in the same Nikāya or in the other three. Some caution in using them is, however, necessary. In the first place, it does happen that the parallels favour a reading very little acceptable, and that the true form is only found at one place or in a minority of sources. Comp. n. on tatiyo, catuttho p. 48, l. 6. (samāpanna p. 72, l. 26?), ajinaṃ p. 78, l. 12, tam-eva p. 80, l. 30. Cf. also n. on p. 166, l. 13. Secondly, it must be admitted that in all probability there are real discrepancies between the different Nikāyas — occasionally in the same Nikāya — on points where conformity

¹ Even if his readings may seem questionable, as, pubbāpayamaṇo p. 161, l. 10, piṇḍāya paṭikkamati p. 207, l. 13 (= game piṇḍāya caritvā paccāgacchati), etc.

might be expected. Comp. n. on p. 169, l. 9, p. 266, l. 14, p. 276, l. 4, p. 397, l. 24 et seq., p. 407, l. 24, p. 459, l. 30, p. 462, l. 8, etc.

The Lalita-Vistara abounds in parallels, but they are not available in fixing the readings of our text, unless it be at p. 481, l. 2 and very few other places.

I have met with a few quotations, which, though they have not been of any great service, have still contributed, in a slight degree, to corroborate a dubious or difficult reading, or have offered some other interest. Comp. n. on p. 64, l. 1, p. 126, l. 5, p. 137, l. 1, p. 190, l. 16; more especially p. 255, l. 16.

I have to offer my thanks to the Trustees of the Carlsberg Funds, whose liberality enabled me to carry this edition through the press.

Copenhagen, March, 1888.

V. Trenckner.

NAMO

TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

1.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ukkatthāyaṃ viharati Subhagavane sālarājamūle. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca: Sabbadhammamūlapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ sunātha sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāssissāmi. Evambhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito paṭhavim paṭhavito sañjānāti, paṭhavim paṭhavito saññatvā paṭhavim maññati, paṭhaviyā maññati, paṭhavito maññati, paṭhavim-me ti maññati, paṭhavim abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ āpato sañjānāti, āpaṃ āpato saññatvā āpaṃ maññati, āpasmin maññati, āpato maññati, āpaṃ-me ti maññati, āpaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Tejaṃ tejato sañjānāti, tejaṃ tejato saññatvā tejaṃ maññati, tejasmin maññati, tejato maññati, tejaṃ-me ti maññati, tejaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Vāyaṃ vāyato sañjānāti, vāyaṃ vāyato saññatvā vāyaṃ maññati, vāyasmin maññati, vāyato maññati, vāyaṃ-me ti maññati, vāyaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tas-

sāti vadāmi. Bhūte bhūtato sañjānāti, bhūte bhūtato sañnatvā bhūte maññati, bhūtesu maññati, bhūtato maññati, bhūte me ti maññati, bhūte abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Deve devato sañjānāti, deve devato sañnatvā deve maññati, devesu maññati, devato maññati, deve me ti maññati, deve abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Pajāpatim Pajāpatito sañjānāti, Pajāpatim Pajāpatito sañnatvā Pajāpatim maññati, Pajāpatismim maññati, Pajāpatito maññati, Pajāpatim - me ti maññati, Pajāpatim abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Brahman Brahmato sañjānāti, Brahman Brahmato sañnatvā Brahman maññati, Brahman maññati, Brahmato maññati, Brahman - me ti maññati, Brahman abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ābhassare Ābhassarato sañjānāti, Ābhassare Ābhassarato sañnatvā Ābhassare maññati, Ābhassaresu maññati, Ābhassarato maññati, Ābhassare me ti maññati, Ābhassare abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato sañjānāti, Subhakiṇṇe Subhakiṇṇato sañnatvā Subhakiṇṇe maññati, Subhakiṇṇesu maññati, Subhakiṇṇato maññati, Subhakiṇṇe me ti maññati, Subhakiṇṇe abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Vehapphale Vehapphalato sañjānāti, Vehapphale Vehapphalato sañnatvā Vehapphale maññati, Vehapphalesu maññati, Vehapphalato maññati, Vehapphale me ti maññati, Vehapphale abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañjānāti, Abhibhum Abhibhūto sañnatvā Abhibhum maññati, Abhibhusmim maññati, Abhibhūto maññati, Abhibhum - me ti maññati, Abhibhum abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ākāsānañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanato sañjānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanato sañnatvā ākāsānañcāyatanam maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanasmim maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanato maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanam - me ti maññati, ākāsānañcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparīññātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato sañjānāti, viññānañcāyatanam viññānañcāyatanato sañnatvā

viññāṇaṇcāyatanam maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasmiṃ maññati,
 viññāṇaṇcāyatanato maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanam - me ti
 maññati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu:
 aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam ākiñcaṇṇā-
 yatanato sañjānāti, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam ākiñcaṇṇāyatanato
 saññatvā ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasmiṃ
 maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanato maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam - me
 ti maññati, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu:
 aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyatanam
 nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyatanato sañjānāti, nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyata-
 nam nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyatanato saññatvā nevasaññānāsāṇṇā-
 yatanam maññati, nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyatanasmiṃ maññati,
 nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyatanato maññati, nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyata-
 nam - me ti maññati, nevasaññānāsāṇṇāyatanam abhinandati;
 taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Diṭṭham diṭ-
 ṭhato sañjānāti, diṭṭham diṭṭhato saññatvā diṭṭham maññati,
 diṭṭhasmiṃ maññati, diṭṭhato maññati, diṭṭham - me ti mañ-
 ñati, diṭṭham abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tas-
 sāti vadāmi. Sutam sutato sañjānāti, sutam suṭato saññatvā
 sutam maññati, sutasmiṃ maññati, sutato maññati, sutam - me
 ti maññati, sutam abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ
 tassāti vadāmi. Mutam mutato sañjānāti, mutam mutato
 saññatvā mutam maññati, mūtasmiṃ maññati, mutato mañ-
 ñati, mutam - me ti maññati, mutam abhinandati; taṃ kissa
 hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Viññātaṃ viññātato sañ-
 jānāti, viññātaṃ viññātato saññatvā viññātaṃ maññati, viñ-
 ñātasmiṃ maññati, viññātato maññati, viññātaṃ - me ti mañ-
 ñati, viññātaṃ abhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ
 tassāti vadāmi. Ekattam ekattato sañjānāti, ekattam ekat-
 tato saññatvā ekattam maññati, ekattasmiṃ maññati, ekat-
 tato maññati, ekattam - me ti maññati, ekattam abhinan-
 dāti; taṃ kissa hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Nānat-
 tam nānattato sañjānāti, nānattam nānattato saññatvā nā-
 nattam maññati, nānattasmiṃ maññati, nānattato maññati,
 nānattam - me ti maññati, nānattam abhinandati; taṃ kissa
 hetu: aparinnātaṃ tassāti vadāmi. Sabbam sabbato sañ-
 jānāti, sabbam sabbato saññatvā sabbam maññati, sabbas-

mim maññati, sabbato maññati, sabbam - me ti maññati, sabbam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnātam tassāti vadāmi. Nibbānam nibbānato sañjānāti, nibbānam nibbānato saññatvā nibbānam maññati, nibbānasmiṃ maññati, nibbānato maññati, nibbānam - me ti maññati, nibbānam abhinandati; tam kissa hetu: aparinnātam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu sekho appattamānaso anutaram yogakkhemam patthayamāno viharati, so pi paṭhavim paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhavim mā maññi, paṭhaviyā mā maññi, paṭhavito mā maññi, paṭhavim - me ti mā maññi, paṭhavim mā abhinandi; tam kissa hetu: parinnēyyam tassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — vāyam — bhūte — deve — Pajāpatim — Brahmaṃ — Ābhassare — Subhakiṇṇe — Vehapphale — Abhibhum — ākāśānañcāyatanam — viññānañcāyatanam — ākiñcaññāyatanam — nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam — diṭṭham — sutam — mutam — viññātam — ekattam — nānattam — sabbam — nibbānam nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam mā maññi, nibbānasmiṃ mā maññi, nibbānato mā maññi, nibbānam - me ti mā maññi, nibbānam mā abhinandi; tam kissa hetu: parinnēyyam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-samyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhavim paṭhavito abhijānāti, paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhavim na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhavim - me ti na maññati, paṭhavim nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: parinnātam tassāti vadāmi. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānam nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati, nibbānam nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: parinnātam tassāti vadāmi.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-samyojano samma - d - aṇṇā vimutto, so pi paṭhavim pa-

ṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vītārāgattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā rāgassa vītārāgattā.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītadosattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā dosassa vītadosattā.

Yo pi so bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, so pi paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vītamohattā. Āpaṃ — pe — tejaṃ — pe — nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhijānāti, nibbānaṃ nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānaṃ na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānaṃ me ti na maññati, nibbānaṃ nābhinandati; taṃ kissa hetu: khayā mohassa vītamohattā.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhijānāti, paṭhaviṃ paṭhavitō abhiññāya paṭhaviṃ na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavitō na maññati, paṭhaviṃ me ti na maññati, paṭhaviṃ nābhinan-

dati; tam kissa hetu: pariññatam Tathāgatassāti vadāmi. Apam — pe — tejam — pe — nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati, nibbānam nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: pariññatam Tathāgatassāti vadāmi.

Tathāgato pi bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāti, paṭhavim paṭhavito abhiññāya paṭhavim na maññati, paṭhaviyā na maññati, paṭhavito na maññati, paṭhavim - me ti na maññati, paṭhavim nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti vidityā, bhavā jāti, bhūtaṣṣa jarāmāraṇan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti vadāmi. Apam — pe — tejam — pe — nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāti, nibbānam nibbānato abhiññāya nibbānam na maññati, nibbānasmiṃ na maññati, nibbānato na maññati, nibbānam - me ti na maññati, nibbānam nābhinandati; tam kissa hetu: nandī dukkhassa mūlan - ti iti vidityā, bhavā jāti, bhūtaṣṣa jarāmāraṇan - ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbaso taṇhānam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti vadāmiti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

MŪLAPARIYĀYASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

2.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Sabbāsavaṣaṃvarapariyāyam vo bhikkhave desessāmi, tam su-

nātha sādhuṇaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsisāmiti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etad-
avoca:

Jānato ahaṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayān va-
dāmi, no ajānato no apassato. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jānato
kiñ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: yoniso ca manasikāraṇi
ayoniso ca manasikāraṇi. Ayoniso bhikkhave manasikaroto
anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pa-
vaḍḍhanti, yoniso ca bhikkhave manasikaroto anuppannā c'
eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahīyanti. Atthi
bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā saṃvarā
pahātabbā, atthi āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā
adhivāsānā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā parivaḍḍhanā pahātabbā,
atthi āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā, atthi āsavā bhāvanā pa-
hātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā: Idha
bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adas-
sāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto
manasikaraṇiye dhamme na - ppajānāti amanasikaraṇiye
dhamme na - ppajānāti; so manasikaraṇiye dhamme appa-
jānanto amanasikaraṇiye dhamme appajānanto ye dhammā
na manasikaraṇiye te dhamme manasikaroti, ye dhammā
manasikaraṇiye te dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca
bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇiye ye dhamme manasi-
karoti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno
vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaḍḍhati, anup-
panno vā bhavāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā bhavāsavo pavaḍ-
ḍhati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjā-
savo pavaḍḍhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇiye ye dhamme
manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇiye
ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y - assa bhikkhave dhamme
manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno
vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo na uppajjati
uppanno vā bhavāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā avijjāsavo na
uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā na-
manasikaraṇiye ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Tassa amanasi-

karaṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pavaḍḍhanti. So evaṃ ayoniso manasikaroti: Aho siṃ - nu kho ahaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho aho siṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ - nu kho aho siṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kathaṃ - nu kho aho siṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ aho siṃ nu kho ahaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ; bhavi ssāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ - nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kathaṃ - nu kho bhavissāmi anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ bhavissāmi nu kho ahaṃ anāgataṃ - addhānaṃ - ti. Etarahi vā paccuppannam - addhānaṃ ajjhataṃ kathamkathī hoti: Ahaṃ - nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kiṃ - nu kho 'smi, kathaṃ - nu kho 'smi, ayaṃ nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃgāmi bhavissatīti. Tassa evaṃ ayoniso manasikaroto channaṃ diṭṭhīnaṃ aññatarā diṭṭhi uppajjati: Attā me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, na - tthi me attā ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, attanā va attānaṃ sañjānāmi ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, attanā va anattānaṃ sañjānāmi ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati, anattanā va attānaṃ sañjānāmi ti vā 'ssa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati. Atha vā paṇ' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: Yo me ayaṃ attā vado vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ kammānaṃ vipākānaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā nicco dhuvo sassato aviparīṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassatīti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ. Diṭṭhisamyojanasamuyutto bhikkhave assutavā puthujano na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarāṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto manasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti amanasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānāti; so manasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānanto amanasikaraṇīye dhamme pajānanto ye dhammā

na manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme na manasikaroti, ye dhammā manasikaraṇīyā te dhamme manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pavaḍḍhati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pavaḍḍhati, ime dhammā na manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme na manasikaroti. Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti: Y-assa bhikkhave dhamme manasikaroto anuppanno vā kāmāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā kāmāsavo pahiyati, anuppanno vā bhavāsavo — pe — avijjāsavo na uppajjati uppanno vā avijjāsavo pahiyati, ime dhammā manasikaraṇīyā ye dhamme manasikaroti. Tassa amanasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ amanasikārā manasikaraṇīyānaṃ dhammānaṃ manasikārā anuppannā c' eva āsavā na uppajjanti uppannā ca āsavā pahiyanti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhaṃirodho ti yoniso manasikaroti, ayaṃ dukkhaṃirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yoniso manasikaroti. Tassa evaṃ manasikaroto tiṇi saṃyojanāni pahiyanti: sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā dassanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā saṃvarā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cakkhundriyasamvaramvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave cakkhundriyasamvaram asaṃvutassa viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā, cakkhundriyasamvaram saṃvutassa viharato evaṃ sa te āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā na honti. Paṭisaṅkhā yoniso sotindriyasamvaramvuto viharati — pe — ghānindriyasamvaramvuto viharati — jīvindriyasamvaramvuto viharati — kāyindriyasamvaramvuto viharati — paṭisaṅkhā yoniso manindriyasamvaramvuto viharati. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave manindriyasamvaramvuto viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā, manindriyasamvaram saṃvutassa viharato evaṃ sa te āsavā vighātapaṇīlāhā na honti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave saṃvaramvuto viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā

vighātaparilāhā, saṁvaram saṁvutassa viharato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā saṁvarā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso cīvaram paṭisevati, yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya ḍaṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṁsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva hirikopīnapaṭicchādanattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso piṇ-ḍapātām paṭisevati, n' eva ḍavāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṁsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇa-
ca vedanam paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṁ - ca vedanam na uppādes-sāmi, yūtrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso senāsanam paṭisevati, yāvad - eva sītassa paṭighātāya uṇhassa paṭighātāya ḍaṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṁsapasamphassānam paṭighātāya, yāvad - eva utu-parissayavinodanam paṭisaṅkhāyāramattham; paṭisaṅkhā yoniso gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paṭisevati, yāvad - eva uppannānam veyyābādhikānam vedanānam paṭighātāya, abyābajjhaparamatāya. Yaṁ hi 'ssa bhikkhave apaṭisevato uppajjeyyūṁ āsavā vighātaparilāhā, paṭisevato evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā adhivāsanaṁ pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṁsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṁsapasamphassānam, duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam, uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tippānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti. Yaṁ hi 'ssa bhikkhave anadhivāsayaṁ uppajjeyyūṁ āsavā vighātaparilāhā, adhivāsayaṁ evaṁ - sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā adhivāsanaṁ pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso caṇḍam hatthim parivajjeti, caṇḍam assam parivajjeti, caṇḍam goṇam parivajjeti, caṇḍam kukkuram parivajjeti, ahiṁ khānum kaṇṭa-

kadhānaṃ sobbhaṃ papātaṃ candanikaṃ oḷigallaṃ; yathārūpe anāsane nisinnaṃ yathārūpe agocare carantaṃ yathārūpe pāpake mitte bhajantaṃ viññū sabrahmacārī pāpakesu ṭhānesu okappeyyuṃ, so taṃ-ca anāsanaṃ taṃ-ca agocaraṃ te ca pāpake mitte paṭisaṅkhā yoniso parivajjeti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave aparivajjayato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā, parivajjayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā parivajjanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso uppannaṃ kāmavitaṅkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavitaṅkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitaṅkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannuppanne pūpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantikaṃ anabhāvaṃ gameti. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave avinodayato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā, vinodayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pe — viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti — upekkhasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Yaṃ hi 'ssa bhikkhave abhāvayato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātaparilāhā, bhāvayato evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātaparilāhā na honti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ ye āsavā dassanā pahātabbā te dassanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā samvarā pahātabbā te samvarā pahinā honti, ye āsavā paṭisevanā pahātabbā te paṭisevanā pahinā honti, ye āsavā adhivāsanaṃ pahātabbā te adhivāsanaṃ pahinā honti, ye āsavā parivajjanaṃ

pahātabbā te parivajjanā pabīnā honti, ye āsavā vinodanā pahātabbā te vinodanā pabīnā honti, ye āsavā bhāvanā pahātabbā te bhāvanā pabīnā honti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbāsavasamaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati, accehcehi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antamaṃ akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

SABBĀSAVASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

3.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave āmisadāyādā bhaveyyātha no dhammadāyādā, tumhe pi tena ādisā bhaveyyātha: āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena ādisso bhaveyyaṃ: āmisadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no dhammadāyādā ti. Tumhe ca me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhaveyyātha no āmisadāyādā, tumhe pi tena na ādisā bhaveyyātha: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti, aham - pi tena na ādisso bhaveyyaṃ: dhammadāyādā Satthu sāvakā viharanti no āmisadāyādā ti. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti.

Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhuttāvi assaṃ pavārito paripunnō pariyosito subito yāvadattho, siyā ca me piṇḍapāto atireka - dhammo chaddiyadhammo, atha dve bhikkhū āgaccheyyuṃ

jighacchādubbalyaparetā. Tyāhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ahaṃ kho 'mhi bhikkhave bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi ca me ayaṃ piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace ākaṅkatha bhujjatha, sace tumhe na bhujjissatha idānāhaṃ appaharite vā chaḍḍessāmi appānake vā udae opilāpessāmiti. Tatr' ekassa bhikkhuno evaṃ assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atireka-dhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace mayaṃ na bhujjissāma idāni Bhagavā appaharite vā chaḍḍessati appānake vā udae opilāpessati; vuttam kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā ti; āmisāññata-raṃ kho pan' etaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍapāto, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātāṃ abhujjivā iminā jighacchādubballena evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vitināmeyyaṇ-ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātāṃ abhujjivā ten' eva jighacchādubballena evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vitināmeyya. Atha dutiyassa bhikkhuno evaṃ assa: Bhagavā kho bhuttāvi pavārito paripuṇṇo pariyosito suhito yāvadattho, atthi cāyaṃ Bhagavato piṇḍapāto atirekadhammo chaḍḍiyadhammo, sace mayaṃ na bhujjissāma idāni Bhagavā appaharite vā chaḍḍessati appānake vā udae opilāpessati, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ piṇḍapātāṃ abhujjivā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ imaṃ rattindivaṃ vitināmeyyaṇ-ti. So taṃ piṇḍapātāṃ abhujjivā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vitināmeyya. Kiñcāpi so bhikkhave bhikkhu taṃ piṇḍapātāṃ abhujjivā jighacchādubballaṃ paṭivinetvā evaṃ taṃ rattindivaṃ vitināmeyya, ātha kho asu yeva me purimo bhikkhu pujjataro ca pāsāmsataro ca; taṃ kissa hetu: taṃ hi tassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno dīgharattaṃ appicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā sallekāya subharatāya viriyārambhāya saṇvattissati. Tasmātiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā; atthi me tumhesu anukampā: kinti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā ti. Idam-avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato utthāy' āsānā vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho

te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti, kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ - anusikkhantīti. — Dūrato pi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitaṃ attham - aṇṇātuṃ, sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasikarotha, bhāssāmi. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti, yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahanti, bāhulikā ca honti sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhittadhurā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhittadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme na - ppajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Bāhulikā ca sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhittadhurā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū gārayhā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayhā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekaṃ nānusikkhanti.

Kittāvatā ca pana Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā

vivekam - anusikkhanti: Idh' āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti, yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahanti, na ca bāhulikā honti na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā. Tatr' āvuso therā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena therā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Therā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Tatr' āvuso majjhimā bhikkhū — pe — navā bhikkhū tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti: Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhantīti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Yesaṃ - ca dhammānaṃ Satthā pahānam - āha te ca dhamme pajahantīti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Na ca bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena navā bhikkhū pāsamsā bhavanti. Navā h' āvuso bhikkhū imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsamsā bhavanti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso Satthu pavivittassa viharato sāvakā vivekam - anusikkhanti.

Tatr' āvuso lobho ca pāpako doso ca pāpako, lobhassa ca pahānāya dosassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya samvattati. Tatr' āvuso kodho ca pāpako upanāho ca pāpako — makkho ca pāpako palāso ca pāpako — issā ca pāpikā maccheraṇī ca pāpakam — māyā ca pāpikā sāṭheyyaṇī ca pāpakam — thambo ca pāpako

sārambho ca pāpako — māno ca pāpako atimāno ca pāpako — mado ca pāpako pamādo ca pāpako, madassa ca pahānāya pamādassa ca pahānāya atthi majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṁvattati. Katamā ca sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī... nibbānāya saṁvattati: Ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṁ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayam kho sā āvuso majjhimā paṭipadā cakkhukaraṇī nāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattatīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṁ abhinandun - ti.

DHAMMADĀYĀDASUTTAṀ TATIYAM.

4.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi, sammodaniyaṁ kathaṁ sārāṇiyaṁ vitisāretvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṁ etad - avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama kulaputtā bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo pubbaṅgamo, bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo bahukāro, bhavaṁ tesaṁ Gotamo samādapetā, bho ca pana Gota - massa sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjatīti. — Evam - etaṁ brāhmaṇa, evam - etaṁ brāhmaṇa: ye te brāhmaṇa kulaputtā mamaṁ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā ahaṁ tesaṁ pubbaṅgamo, ahaṁ tesaṁ bahukāro, ahaṁ tesaṁ samādapetā, mamaṁ - ca pana sā janatā diṭṭhānugatiṁ āpajjatīti. — Durabhisambhavāni hi bho Gotama araṇṇe - vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanaṇi, dukkaraṁ pavivekaṁ, durabhiramaṁ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhiṁ alabhamānassa

bhikkhuno ti. — Evam - etam brāhmaṇa, evam - etam brāhmaṇa: durabbhisambhavāni hi brāhmaṇa araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsānāni, dukkaraṃ pavivekaṃ, dhurabbhiraṃ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti.

Mayham - pi kho brāhmaṇa pubbe va sambodhā anabbhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad - ahosi: Durabbhisambhavāni hi kho araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsānāni, dukkaraṃ pavivekaṃ, durabbhiraṃ ekatte, haranti maṇṇe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa bhikkhuno ti. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhakāyakammantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsānāni paṭisevanti, aparisuddhakāyakammanta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham aparisuddhakāyakammanto araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsānāni paṭisevāmi, parisuddhakāyakammanto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakammantā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsānāni paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa parisuddhakāyakammantataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aparisuddhavacikammantā — pe — aparisuddhamanokammantā — aparisuddhājīvā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, aparisuddhājīva-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham aparisuddhājīvo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, parisuddhājīvo 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhājīvā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - aham aññatamo. Etam - aham brāhmaṇa parisuddhājīvataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādim araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayham brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāham abhijjhālū kāmesu tibbasārāgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, anabhijjhālū 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anabhijjhālū araṇṇe-v. p. s.

paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa anabhiññhālutaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā byāpannacittā paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, byāpannacittā paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappa-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ byāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, mettacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā mettacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa mettacittaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā thīnamiddhapariyutṭhitā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, thīnamiddhapariyutṭhīna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇa-brāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ thīnamiddhapariyutṭhito araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vigatathīnamiddho 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vigatathīnamiddhā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vigatathīnamiddhataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā uddhatā avūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, uddhatāvūpasantacittā-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ uddhato avūpasantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vūpasantacitto 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vūpasantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vūpasantacittaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kaṅkhi-vecikicchī-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayaabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ kaṅkhi vecikicchī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, tiṇṇavicikicchā 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā tiṇṇavicikicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa tiṇṇavicikicchataṃ attani

sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā attukkaṃsakā paravambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, attukkaṃsana-paravambhana-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ attukkaṃsako paravambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, anattukkaṃsako aparavambhī 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā anattukkaṃsakā aparavambhī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam-ahaṃ brāhmaṇa anattukkaṃsakataṃ aparavambhitaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā chambhī bhīruka-jātikā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, chambhī-bhīruka-jātika-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhaya-bheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ chambhī bhīruka-jātiko araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, vīgatalomahaṃso 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā vīgatalomahaṃsā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam-ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vīgatalomahaṃsataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāyammānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, lābhasakkārasilokanikāma-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, appiccho 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā appicchā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam-ahaṃ brāhmaṇa appicchataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusitā hīnaviriyaṃ araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, kusita-hīnaviriya-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho panāhaṃ kusito hīnaviriyo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, āradhavi-riyo 'ham-asmi, ye hi vo ariyā āradhavi-riyā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam-ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam-ahaṃ brāhmaṇa āradhavi-riyataṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam-āpādiṃ araṇṇe vihārāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad-ahosi:

Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā mutṭhassatī asampajānā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, mutṭhassati-asampajāna-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ mutṭhassati asampajāno araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, upatṭhitasati 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā upatṭhitasatī araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa upatṭhitasatitanaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā asamāhita vibbhantacittā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, asamāhita-vibbhantacitta-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ asamāhito vibbhantacitto araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, samādhisampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā samādhisampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa samādhisampadaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā duppaṇṇā eḷamūgā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti, duppaṇṇa-eḷamūga-sandosahetu have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalaṃ bhayabheravaṃ avhayanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ duppaṇṇo eḷamūgo araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevāmi, paṇṇāsampanno 'ham - asmi, ye hi vo ariyā paṇṇāsampannā araṇṇe-v. p. s. paṭisevanti tesam - ahaṃ aññatamo. Etam - ahaṃ brāhmaṇa paṇṇāsampadaṃ attani sampassamāno bhiyyo pallomam - āpādiṃ araṇṇe viharāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ yā tā rattīyo abhinñātā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī aṭṭhamī ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni ārāmacetiyaṇi vanacetiyaṇi rukkhacetiyaṇi bhīṃsanakāni salomahaṃsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu vihareyyaṃ, app - eva nāma taṃ bhayabheravaṃ passeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa aparena samayena yā tā rattīyo abhinñātā abhilakkhitā, cātuddasī pañcadasī aṭṭhamī ca pakkhassa, tathārūpāsu rattisu yāni tāni ārāmacetiyaṇi vanacetiyaṇi rukkhacetiyaṇi bhīṃsanakāni salomahaṃsāni tathārūpesu senāsanesu viharāmi. Tatra ca me brāhmaṇa viharato mago vā āgacchati moro vā

kaṭṭhaṃ pāteti vāto vā paṇṇasaṭaṃ ereti; tassa mayhaṃ evaṃ hoti: etaṃ nūna taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchatīti. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa etaḍ-ahosi: Kin-nu kho ahaṃ aññad-atthu bhayaapaṭikaṅkhi viharāmi; yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yathābhūtaṃ yathābhūtaṃ me taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati tathābhūtaṃ tathābhūto va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivineyyaṃ-ti. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa caṅkamantassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva tiṭṭhāmi na nisīdāmi na nipaṇṇāmi yāva caṅkamanto va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivineṃmi. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa ṭhitassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva caṅkamāmi na nisīdāmi na nipaṇṇāmi yāva ṭhito va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivineṃmi. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa nisinnassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva nipaṇṇāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅkamāmi yāva nisinna va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivineṃmi. Tassa mayhaṃ brāhmaṇa nipannassa taṃ bhayabheravaṃ āgacchati. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa n' eva tāva nisīdāmi na tiṭṭhāmi na caṅkamāmi yāva nipanna va taṃ bhayabheravaṃ paṭivineṃmi.

Santi kho pana brāhmaṇa eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā rattin yeva samānaṃ divā ti sañjānanti, divā yeva samānaṃ rattitī sañjānanti; idam-ahaṃ tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ sammohavihārasmiṃ vadāmi. Ahaṃ kho pana brāhmaṇa rattin yeva samānaṃ rattitī sañjānāmi, divā yeva samānaṃ divā ti sañjānāmi. Yaṃ kho taṃ brāhmaṇa sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujaṇa-hitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ-ti, mam-eva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asammohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujaṇa-hitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ-ti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me brāhmaṇa viriyaṃ ahosi asallinaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamā jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhavaṃ avi-

takkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsiṃ sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilēse mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo visatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisataṃ - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṇṇoggo evaṇvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādīni, tatra p' āsim evaṇṇāmo evaṇṇoggo evaṇvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamat-tassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilēse mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajjānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādaḥ micchāditt̥hikā micchāditt̥hikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaḥ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena

samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upapavāḍakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamāḍānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggam lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbhaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajjānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyaṃ majjhime yāme dutiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāpāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. ayaṃ dukkha-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ ahoṣi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbaññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Siyā kho pana te brāhmaṇa evaṃ - assa: Ajjāpi nūna samaṇo Gotamo avitārāgo avitadoso avitamoho, tasmā araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanaṃ paṭisevatīti. Na kho paṇ' etaṃ brāhmaṇa evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Dve kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa atthavase sampassamāno araṇṇe-vanapatthāni pantāni senāsanaṃ paṭisevāmi: attano ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ sampassamāno pacchimaṃ - ca janataṃ anukampamāno ti.

Anukampitarūpā yaṃ bhotā Gotamena pacehimā ja-

natā, yathā taṃ arahatā sammāsambuddhena. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evaṃ-evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāpupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

BHAYABHERAVASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

5.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Cattāro 'me āvuso puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; idha paṇ' āvuso ekacco puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idh' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; idha paṇ' āvuso ekacco puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na - tthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ imesaṃ dvinnāṃ puggalānaṃ sāṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṃ puggalo anaṅgaṇo

va samāno: na -tthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan -ti yathābhūtaṁ na -ppajānāti, ayaṁ imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ anaṅgaṇānaṁ yeva sataṁ hīnapuriso akkhāyati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na -tthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan -ti yathābhūtaṁ pajānāti, ayaṁ imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ anaṅgaṇānaṁ yeva sataṁ seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasantam Sāriputtam etad -avoca: Ko nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ sāṅgaṇānaṁ yeva sataṁ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ko pan' āvuso Sāriputta hetu ko paccayo yen' imesaṁ dvinnam puggalānaṁ anaṅgaṇānaṁ yeva sataṁ eko hīnapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati.

Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan -ti yathābhūtaṁ na -ppajānāti, tass' etaṁ pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṁ janessati, na vāyamiṣṣati. na viriyaṁ ārabhissati tass' āṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṁ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṁsapāti ābhatā āpanā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyaṇaddhā, tam -enaṁ sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṁ na ca pariyaṇapeyyūṁ, rajāpathe ca naṁ nikkhipeyyūṁ, evaṁ hi sū āvuso kaṁsapāti aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. — Evam -āvuso ti. — Evam -eva kho āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan -ti yathābhūtaṁ na -ppajānāti, tass' etaṁ pāṭikaṅkham: na chandaṁ janessati, na vāyamiṣṣati, na viriyaṁ ārabhissati tass' āṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṁ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyaṁ puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhattam āṅgaṇan -ti yathābhūtaṁ pajānāti, tass' etaṁ pāṭikaṅkham: chandaṁ janessati, vāyamiṣṣati, viriyaṁ ārabhissati tass' āṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṁ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṁsapāti ābhatā āpanā vā kammārakulā vā rajena ca malena ca pariyaṇaddhā, tam -enaṁ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṁ -c' eva pariyaṇapeyyūṁ -ca, na ca naṁ rajāpathe nikkhipeyyūṁ,

evam hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo sāṅgaṇo va samāno: atthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: chandaṃ janessati, vāyamiṣṣati, viriyam ārabhiṣṣati tass' aṅgaṇassa pahānāya, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhanimittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamiṣṣati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enaṃ sāmikā na c' eva paribhuñjeyyūṃ na ca pariyodapeyyūṃ, rajāpathe ca naṃ nikkihepyyūṃ, evam hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena saṅkiliṭṭhatarā assa malaggahitā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhanimittaṃ manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa manasikārā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamiṣṣati, so sarāgo sadoso samoho sāṅgaṇo saṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Tatr' āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhanimittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamiṣṣati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Seyyathā pi āvuso kamsapātī ābhata āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam-enaṃ sāmikā paribhuñjeyyūṃ-c' eva pariyodapeyyūṃ-ca, na ca naṃ rajāpathe nikkihepyyūṃ, evam hi sā āvuso kamsapātī aparena samayena parisuddhatarā assa pariyodātā ti. — Evam-āvuso ti. — Evam-eva kho āvuso yvāyam puggalo anaṅgaṇo va samāno: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ aṅgaṇan-ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tass' etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: subhanimittaṃ na manasikarissati, tassa subhanimittassa amanasikārā rāgo cittaṃ nānuddhamiṣṣati, so arāgo adoso amoho anaṅgaṇo asaṅkiliṭṭhacitto kālaṃ karissati. Ayam kho āvuso

Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ sūṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ eko hinapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyati; ayaṃ pan' āvuso Moggallāna hetu ayaṃ paccayo yen' imesaṃ dvinnaṃ puggalānaṃ anaṅgaṇānaṃ yeva sataṃ eko hinapuriso akkhāyati, eko seṭṭhapuriso akkhāyatiti.

Āṅgaṇaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti āvuso vuccati, kissa nu kho etaṃ āvuso adbhivacanāṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti. — Pāpakānaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adbhivacanāṃ yadidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, na 'ca maṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū jāneyyūṃ: āpattiṃ āpanno ti; jānanti maṃ bhikkhū: āpattiṃ āpanno ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, anuraho maṃ bhikkhū codeyyūṃ no saṅghamajje ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ bhikkhū saṅghamajje codeyyūṃ no anuraho; saṅghamajje maṃ bhikkhū codenti no anuraho ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Āpattiṃ - ca vata āpanno assaṃ, sappatipuggalo maṃ codeyya no appatipuggalo ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ - taṃ bhikkhūṃ sappatipuggalo codeyya no sappatipuggalo; appatipuggalo maṃ codeti no sappatipuggalo ti, iti so kupito hoti appatīto. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata maṃ - eva Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na aṇṇaṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā paṭipucchitvā paṭipucchitvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aṇṇaṃ bhikkhūṃ Satthā p. p. bh. dh. deseyya, na taṃ

ā. bh. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. bh. dh. deseti, nāham ā. bh. dh. desemiti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva āramagatānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe — upāsakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ — pe — upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, na añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyāti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu āramagatānaṃ upāsikānaṃ dhammaṃ deseyya, na so bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseyya; añño bhikkhu ā. u. dh. deseti, nāham ā. u. dh. desemiti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; na taṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhū sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, na maṃ bhikkhū s. g. m. pūjentiti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata mam - eva bhikkhuniyo — pe — upāsakā — pe — upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyun - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ, na taṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjeyyuṃ; aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjenti, na maṃ upāsikā s. g. m. pūjentiti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo c' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata aham - eva lābhi assaṃ paṇitānaṃ civarānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ civarānaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ

añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, na so bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ; añño bhikkhu lābhi paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ, nāhaṃ lābhi paṇitānaṃ cīvarānaṃ - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo e' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ idh' ekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: Aho vata ahaṃ - eva lābhi assaṃ paṇitānaṃ piṇḍapātānaṃ — pe — paṇitānaṃ senāsanānaṃ — paṇitānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, na añño bhikkhu lābhi assa paṇitānaṃ gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ - ti; thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ āvuso vijjati yaṃ añño bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g., na so bhikkhu lābhi assa p. g.; añño bhikkhu lābhi p. g., nāhaṃ lābhi p. gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ - ti, iti so kupito hoti appatito. Yo e' eva kho āvuso kopo yo ca appaccayo ubhayam - etaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ. Imesaṃ kho etaṃ āvuso pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ icchāvacarānaṃ adbhivacanaṃ yaḍidaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ - ti.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti e' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapadānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garukaronti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti e' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṃsapātī ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyodātā, tam - enaṃ sūmikaṃ ahikuṇapaṃ vā kukkurakuṇapaṃ vā manussakuṇapaṃ vā racayitvā aññissā kaṃsapātīyā paṭikujjītvā antarāpanaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, tam - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jaññajaññaṃ viyāti; tam - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena amanāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya paṭikulyatā ca saṇṭhaheyya jegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, jighacchitānaṃ - pi na bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva sulitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti e' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti ārañṇako pantasenāsano, piṇḍapātiko sapadānacārī, paṃsukūliko lūkhacīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na sakkaronti na garu-

karonti na mānenti na pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā appahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca.

Yassa kassaci āvuso bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca. Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṃsapāti ābhatā āpaṇā vā kammārakulā vā parisuddhā pariyoḍātā, taṃ - enaṃ sāmikā sālināṃ odanaṃ vicitakālakāṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ racayitvā aññissā kaṃsapātiyā paṭikujjitvā antarāpaṇaṃ paṭipajjeyyūṃ, taṃ - enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Ambho, kim - ev' idaṃ hariyati jaṇṇa - jaṇṇaṃ viyāti; taṃ - enaṃ utthahitvā apāpuritvā olokeyya, tassa saha dassanena manāpatā ca saṇṭhaheyya appaṭikul - yatā ca saṇṭhaheyya ajegucchitā ca saṇṭhaheyya, suhitānaṃ pi bhottukamyatā assa, pag - eva jighacchitānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho āvuso yassa kassaci bhikkhuno ime pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti ca, kiñcāpi so hoti gāmantavihārī nemantaṇiko gahapaticīvaradharo, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti; taṃ kissa hetu: te hi tassa āyasmato pāpakā akusalā icchāvacarā pahinā dissanti c' eva sūyanti cāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ āvuso Sāriputta paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ āvuso Moggallānāti. — Ekam - idāhaṃ āvuso samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Giribbaje. Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattavaraṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim. Tena kho pana samayena Samīti yānakāraputto rathassa nemiṃ tacchati, taṃ - enaṃ Paṇḍuputto ājiviko purāṇayānakāraputto paccupaṭṭhito hoti. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājivikassa purāṇayānakāraputtassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Aho vatāyaṃ Samīti yānakāraputto imissā nemiyaṃ imaṃ - ca vaṅkaṃ imaṃ - ca jimhaṃ imaṃ - ca dosaṃ taccheyya, evāyaṃ nemi apagata - vaṅkā apagatajimhā apagatadosā suddhā 'ssa sāre paṭit-

ñhitā ti. Yathā yathā kho āvuso Paṇḍuputtassa ājivikassa purāṇayānakāraputtassa cetaso parivittakkaṁ hoti, tathā tathā Samīti yānakāraputto tassā nemiya taṇ-ca vaṅkaṁ taṇ-ca jimhaṁ taṇ-ca dosaṁ tacchati. Atha kho āvuso Paṇḍuputto ājiviko purāṇayānakāraputto attamano attamanavācam nicchāresi: Hadayā hadayaṁ maññe aññāya tacchatiti. Evam-eva kho āvuso ye te puggalā assaddhā jivikatthā na saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā, saṭhā māyāvino keṭṭubhino, uddhatā unnaḷā, capalā mukharā vikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu aguttadvārā, bhojane amattaññuno, jāgariyaṁ ananuyuttā, sāmaññe anapekhavanto, sikkhāya na tibbagāravā, bāhulikā sāthalikā, okkamane pubbaṅgamā paviveke nikkhattadhurā, kusitā hinaviriya, mutṭhassati asampajānā, asamāhitā vibbhantacittā, duppaññā eḷamūgā, tesam āyasmā Sāriputto iminā dhammapariyāyena hadayā hadayaṁ maññe aññāya tacchati. Ye pana te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā, asaṭhā amāyāvino akeṭṭubhino, anuddhatā anunnaḷā, acapalā amukharā avikiṇṇavācā, indriyesu gutta-dvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyaṁ anuyuttā, sāmaññe apekhavanto, sikkhāya tibbagāravā, na bāhulikā na sāthalikā, okkamane nikkhattadhurā paviveke pubbaṅgamā, āraddhavi-riyā pahitattā, upaṭṭhitasatī sampajānā, samāhitā ekaggacittā, paññāvanto aneḷamūgā, te āyasmato Sāriputtassa imaṁ dhammapariyāyaṁ sutvā pipanti maññe ghasanti maññe vacasā c' eva manasā ca, sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusala vutṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpeti. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko sīsaṁ nahāto uppalamālaṁ vā vassikamālaṁ vā atimuttakamālaṁ vā labhitvā ubhohi hatthehi paṭiggahetvā uttamaṅge sirasmiṁ patiṭṭhāpeyya, evam-eva kho āvuso ye te kulaputtā saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitā, asaṭhā . . . , sādhu vata bho sabrahmacārī akusala vutṭhāpetvā kusale patiṭṭhāpetiti.

Iti ha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitaṁ sam-anumodimsūti.

6.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Sampannasīlā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā, pātimokkhasamvarasamvutā viharatha ācāragocarasampannā, anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesu. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: sabrahmacārīnam piyo c' assam manāpo garu bhāvaniyo cāti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: lābhī assam cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: yesāham cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam paribhuñjāmi tesaṃ te kārā mahapphalā assu mahānisaṃsā ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye me nātisālohitā petā kālakatā pasannacittā anussaranti tesaṃ taṃ mahapphalaṃ assa mahānisaṃsan - ti, silesv - ev' assa — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: aratiratisaḥo assam na ca maṃ aratī saheyya, uppannaṃ aratīṃ abbhuyya abbhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — brūhetā suññāgārānam. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: bhayabheravasaho assam na ca maṃ bhaya-bheravaṃ saheyya, uppannaṃ bhayabheravaṃ abbhuyya abbhuyya vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assam akicchālābhī akasiralābhī ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṇkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhaya sotaṇṇaṃ assaṃ avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhūparāyano ti, sīlesv-ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhaya rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi assaṃ, sakid-eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ kareyyaṃ ti, sīlesv-ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhaya opapātiko assaṃ tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tas-mā lokā ti, sīlesv-ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihiṭṭaṃ iddhihiṭṭaṃ paccanubhaveyyaṃ, eko pi hutvā bahudhā assaṃ, bahudhā pi hutvā eko assaṃ, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamaṇo gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummuḍḍanimujjaṃ kareyyaṃ seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamaṇe gaccheyyaṃ seyyathā pi paṭhaviyā, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kameyyaṃ seyyathā pi pakkhī sakunaṃ, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇiṇā parimaseyyaṃ parimajjeyyaṃ, yāva brahmalokā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteyyaṃ ti, sīlesv-ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantaṃ anusikāya ubho sadde supeyyaṃ, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, sīlesv-ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca pajāneyyaṃ; sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitamohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahaggataṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: anuttaraṃ cittaṃ ti pajāneyyaṃ, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samā-

hitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitam vā cittam: asamāhitam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, vimuttam vā cittam: vimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyam, avimuttam vā cittam: avimuttam cittan - ti pajāneyyam - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyam, seyyathidam: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣaṭṭim - pi jātiyo tinisam - pi jātiyo cattālissam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātissatam - pi jātissahassam - pi jātissatasahassam - pi, aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭiṣamvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādīm, tatrap' āsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭiṣamvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. iti sākāram sa - uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyam - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī — pe — b. s. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānam upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādhānā, te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā apāyam duggatim vinipātān nirayam upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānam anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādhānā, te kāyassa bheda param - maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyam cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirakatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānam. Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu: āsavānam khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe vā dhamme sayam abhināya sacchi-

katvā upasampajja vihareyyan - ti, silesv - ev' assa paripūra -
kāri ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto anirākatajjhāno vi -
passanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Sampannasilā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā,
pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṃpannā,
aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhā -
padesūti, iti yaṃ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bha -
gavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ĀKAṆKHEYYASUTTAṀ CHATṬHAṀ.

7.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi -
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ malagga -
hitaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pitakāya yadi lohitaḍāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, dūrattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, aparisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: aparisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte saṅkiliṭṭhe duggati paṭikaṅ -
khā. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vatthaṃ parisuddhaṃ pariyo -
dūtaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ rajako yasmiṃ yasmiṃ raṅgajāte upasaṃ -
hareyya, yadi nilakāya yadi pitakāya yadi lohitaḍāya yadi
mañjetṭhakāya, surattavaṇṇam - ev' assa, parisuddhavaṇṇam -
ev' assa; taṃ kissa hetu: parisuddhattā bhikkhave vatthassa;
evam - eva kho bhikkhave citte asaṅkiliṭṭhe sugati paṭikaṅkhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave cittassa upakkilesā: Abhiṇṇhā -
visamalobho cittassa upakkilesa, byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa,
kodho c. u., upanāho c. u., makkho c. u., paḷāso c. u., issā
c. u., macchariyaṃ c. u., māyā c. u., sāttheyyaṃ c. u., tham -
bho c. u., sārāmbho c. u., māno c. u., ātimāno c. u., mado

c. u., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa. Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu: abhiijhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā abhiijhāvisamalobhaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati, byāpādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā byāpādaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati, kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., paḷāso..., issā..., macchariyaṃ..., māyā..., sāṭheyyaṃ..., thambho..., sārambho..., māno..., atimāno..., mado..., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā pamādaṃ cittassa upakkilesaṃ pajahati. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: abhiijhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā abhiijhāvisamalobho cittassa upakkilesa palīno hoti, byāpādo..., kodho..., upanāho..., makkho..., paḷāso..., issā..., macchariyaṃ..., māyā..., sāṭheyyaṃ..., thambho..., sārambho..., māno..., atimāno..., mado..., pamādo cittassa upakkilesa ti iti viditvā pamādo cittassa upakkilesa pahīno hoti, so Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham samnāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasūraṭṭhi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā ti; dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko elhipassiko opanayiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti: Supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, nāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, sāmīcipaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisa-yugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo, anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. Yathodhi kho pan' assa cattaṃ hoti vaṇṭaṃ muttaṃ pahīnaṃ paṭinissatṭhaṃ. So: Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mbhīti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭīmanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati; dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mbhīti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭīmanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhī-

yati; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato 'mḥiti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitam pāmujjam, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Yathodhi kho pana me cattam vantaṃ muttam pahīnam paṭinissatṭhan - ti labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitam pāmujjam, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati.

Sa kho so bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsilo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇño sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātāṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vattham saṅkiliṭṭham malaggaḥ hitam acchaṃ udakaṃ āgama parisuddham hoti pariyoḍātāṃ, ukkāmuḥkam vā pan' āgama jātarūpaṃ parisuddham hoti pariyoḍātāṃ, evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsilo evaṃdhammo evaṃpaṇño sālīnaṃ - ce pi piṇḍapātāṃ bhuñjati vicitakālakaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ n' ev' assa taṃ hoti antarāyāya.

So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthim, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati.

So: Atthi idaṃ, atthi hīnaṃ atthi paṇītaṃ, atthi imassa saṇṇāgatassa uttarim nissaraṇaṃ - ti pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pa-

jānāti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sināto antarena sinānenāti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho Sundarika-bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Gacchati pana bhavaṃ Gotamo Bāhukaṃ nadiṃ sināyitun-ti. — Kiṃ brāhmaṇa Bāhukāya nadiyā, kiṃ Bāhukā nadi karissatīti. — Mokkhasammata hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahu-janassa, puññasammata hi bho Gotama Bāhukā nadi bahu-janassa, Bāhukāya ca pana nadiyā bahu-jano pāpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ pavāhetīti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

Bāhukaṃ Adhikakkaṃ - ca, Gayam Sundarikāṃ - api,
Sarassatiṃ Payāgaṃ - ca, atho Bāhumatiṃ nadiṃ

Niccam-pi bālo pakkhanno kaṇhakammaṃ na sujijhati,
kiṃ Sundarikā karissati, kiṃ - Payāgo, kiṃ - Bāhukā nadi.

Veriṃ katakibbisam naram

na hi nam sodhaye pāpakammīnaṃ;
suddhassa ve sadā phaggu, suddhass' uposatho sadā,
suddhassa sucikammassa sadā sampajjate vataṃ.

Idh' eva sināhi brāhmaṇa,

sabbabhūtesu karohi khemataṃ;

sace musā na bhanasi, sace pāpaṃ na hiṃsasi,

Sace adinnaṃ n' ādiyasi, saddahāno amacchari,
kiṃ kāhasi Gayam gantvā, ndapāno pi te Gayā ti.

Evam vutte Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam-evam bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyyāṃ upasampadan-ti. Alattha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato santike pabbajjāṃ, alattha upasampadam. Acirū-

pasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pab-
bajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ dīṭṭhe va
dhamme sayāṃ abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi;
khiṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nā-
paraṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi, aññataro kho pan' āyasmā
Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahoṣīti.

VATTHŪPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAM.

8.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho
āyasmā Mahācundo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
abhivēdetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho
āyasmā Mahācundo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Yā imā
bhante anekavihitā dīṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti attavādapaṭisaṃ-
yuttā vā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā, ādim - eva nu kho bhante
bhikkhuno manasikaroto evam - etāsaṃ dīṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ
hoti, evam - etāsaṃ dīṭṭhinaṃ paṇissaggo hotīti.

Yā imā Cunda anekavihitā dīṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti
attavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā lokavādapaṭisaṃyuttā vā, yattha c'
etā dīṭṭhiyo uppajjanti yattha ca anusenti yattha ca sam-
udācaranti, taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na
mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya pas-
sato evam - etāsaṃ dīṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evam - etāsaṃ
dīṭṭhinaṃ paṇissaggo hoti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda
vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca
ākusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pīti-
sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa
evam - assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda
ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā

ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijāṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihareyya sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyya yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekha vuccanti dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā ete ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekha vuccanti, santā ete viharā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti. Na kho pan' ete Cunda... vuccanti. Thānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Cunda vijjati yaṃ idh' ekacco bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja vihareyya; tassa evaṃ-assa: sallekkena viharāmiti.

Na kho pan' ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye sallekhā vuccanti, santā ete viharā ariyassa vinaye vuccanti.

Idha kho pana vo Cunda sallekho karaṇiyo: Pare vihiṃsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avihiṃsakā bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇiyo. Pare pāṇātipātī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti sallekho karaṇiyo. Pare adinnādāyī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha adinnādānā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha brahmacārī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare musāvādī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha musāvādā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pisuṇāvācā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pisuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pharusāvācā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare samphappalāpī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha samphappalāpā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare abhijjhālū bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anabhijjhālū bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare byāpanna-cittā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha abyāpannacittā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchādittī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammādittī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsankappā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāsankappā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvācā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvācā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchākammantā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammākammantā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāājīvā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāājīvā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvāyāmā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvāyāmā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsati bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāsati bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāsamādhi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāsamādhi bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchānāṇī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammānāṇī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare micchāvimutti bhavissanti, mayam - ettha sammāvimutti bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha vigatathīnamiddhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare uddhatā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anuddhatā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare vecikicchī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha tiṇṇavici-kicchā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare kodhanā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha akkodhanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare upanāhī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anupanāhī bhavissāmāti s. k.

Pare makkhī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amakkhī bhavissā-
māti s. k. Pare paḷāsī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha apaḷāsī
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare issukī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
anissukī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare maccharī bhavissanti, ma-
yam - ettha amaccharī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare saṭhā bha-
vissanti, mayam - ettha asaṭhā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare mā-
yāvi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha amāyāvi bhavissāmāti s. k.
Pare thaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha atthaddhā bhavissā-
māti s. k. Pare atimānī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha anati-
mānī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare dubbacā bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha suvacā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare pāpamittā bhavis-
santi, mayam - ettha kalyāṇamittā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare
pamattā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha appamattā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare assaddhā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha saddhā
bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare ahirikā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
hirimanā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare anottāpī bhavissanti, ma-
yam - ettha ottāpī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare appassutā bha-
vissanti, mayam - ettha bahussutā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare
kusitā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha āradhaviyiyā bhavissāmāti
s. k. Pare muṭṭhassatī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha upaṭṭhita-
satī bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare duppaññā bhavissanti, mayam -
ettha paññāsaṃpannā bhavissāmāti s. k. Pare sandiṭṭhi-
parāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha
asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggi bhavissāmāti
sallekho karanīvo.

Cittuppādam - pi kho ahaṃ Cunda kusalesu dhammesu bahukāraṃ vadāmi, ko pana vādo kāyena vācāya anuviḍḍhiyaṇāsu. Tasmātiha Cunda: Pare vihiṃsakā bhavissanti, mayam - ettha avihiṃsakā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Pare pāṇātipātī bhavissanti, mayam - ettha pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ — pe —. Pare sandiṭṭhiparāmaṣi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭinissaggi bhavissanti, mayam - ettha asandiṭṭhiparāmaṣi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭinissaggi bhavissāmāti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi Cunda visamo maggo, tassāssa añño samo maggo parikkamanāya, seyyathā pi pana Cunda visaman ti ttham, tassāssa añnam samam ti ttham parikkamanāya,

evam eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihiṃsā hoti parikkamanāya, pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī hoti parikkamanāya, adinnādāyissa p. adinnādānā veramaṇī h. p., abrahmacāriṣṣa p. brahmacariyaṃ h. p., musāvādissa p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., piṣuṇāvācassa p. piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramaṇī h. p., abhiṇṇāhassa p. anabhiṇṇā h. p., byāpānācittassa p. abyāpādo h. p., micchādittissa p. sammādittī h. p., micchāsankappassa p. sammāsāṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammāvācā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p., micchāājivassa p. sammāājivo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p. sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsatiṣṣa p. sammāsati h. p., micchāsammādhissa p. sammāsammādhī h. p., micchāñāṇissa p. sammāñāṇaṃ h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thīnamiddhapariyutthitassa p. vigata-thīnamiddhatā h. p., uddhatassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchata h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., paḷāṣissa p. apaḷāso h. p., issukissa p. anissā h. p., macchariṣṣa p. amacchariyaṃ h. p., saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyaṃ h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thaddhassa p. atthaddhiyaṃ h. p., atimāṇissa p. anatimāno h. p., dubbacassa p. sovacasatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇamittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p. saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hiri h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ h. p., appassutassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyārambho h. p., mutthasatiṣṣa p. upatthitasatitā h. p., duppañhassa p. paññāsampadā h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭhiṇissaggissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppaṭṭhiṇissaggitā hoti parikkamanāya.

Seyyathā pi Cunda ye keci akusalā dhammā sabbe te adhobhāvaṅgamanīyā. ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te upari-bhāvaṅgamanīyā. evam eva kho Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihiṃsā hoti upari-bhāvāya, pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī hoti upari-bhāvāya, adinnādāyissa — pe — sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppaṭṭhiṇissag-

gissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhānagāhi-suppa-
ṭinissaggitā hoti uparibhāvāya.

So vata Cunda attanā palipapalipanno param palipa-
palipannaṃ uddharissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vata
Cunda attanā apalipapalipanno param palipapalipannaṃ ud-
dharissatīti ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati. So vata Cunda attanā
adanto avinito aparinibbuto param damessati viñessati pari-
nibbāpessatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vata Cunda at-
tanā danto vinito parinibbuto param damessati viñessati
parinibbāpessatīti ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ vijjati. Evam-eva kho
Cunda vihiṃsakassa purisapuggalassa avihiṃsā hoti parinib-
bānāya, pāṇātipātissa purisapuggalassa pāṇātipātā veramaṇī
hoti parinibbānāya, adinnādāyissa p. adinnādānā veramaṇī
h. p., abrahmacāriṣsa p. brahmacariyaṃ h. p., musāvādiṣsa
p. musāvādā veramaṇī h. p., piṣuṇāvācassa p. piṣuṇāya vā-
cāya veramaṇī h. p., pharusāvācassa p. pharusāya vācāya ve-
ramaṇī h. p., samphappalāpissa p. samphappalāpā veramaṇī
h. p., abhijjhālussa p. anabhijjhā h. p., byāpānaccittassa p.
abyāpādo h. p., micchādiṭṭhissa p. sammādiṭṭhi h. p., micchā-
saṅkappassa p. sammāsaṅkappo h. p., micchāvācassa p. sammā-
vācā h. p., micchākammantassa p. sammākammanto h. p.,
micchāñāḍivassa p. sammāñāḍīvo h. p., micchāvāyāmassa p.
sammāvāyāmo h. p., micchāsatisa p. sammāsati h. p., micchā-
samādhissa p. sammāsamādhī h. p., micchāñāḍiṣsa p. sammā-
ñāḍaṃ h. p., micchāvimuttissa p. sammāvimutti h. p., thīna-
middhappariyutṭhitassa p. vigatathīnamiddhatā h. p., uddha-
tassa p. anuddhaccaṃ h. p., vecikicchissa p. tiṇṇavicikicchata
h. p., kodhanassa p. akkodho h. p., upanāhissa p. anupanāho
h. p., makkhissa p. amakkho h. p., paḷāsissa p. apaḷāso h. p.,
issukissa p. anissā h. p., maccharissa p. amacchariyaṃ h. p.,
saṭhassa p. asāṭheyyaṃ h. p., māyāvissa p. amāyā h. p., thad-
dhassa p. atthaddhiyaṃ h. p., atimāniṣsa p. anatimāno h. p.,
dubbacassa p. sovacassatā h. p., pāpamittassa p. kalyāṇa-
mittatā h. p., pamattassa p. appamādo h. p., assaddhassa p.
saddhā h. p., ahirikassa p. hiri h. p., anottāpissa p. ottappaṃ
h. p., appassutassa p. bāhusaccaṃ h. p., kusitassa p. viriyā-
rambho h. p., mutṭhassatisa p. upatṭhitasatīti h. p., duppañāssa

p. paññāsampadā h. p., sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-ādhānagāhi-duppa-
ṭinissaggissa purisapuggalassa asandiṭṭhiparāmāsi-anādhāna-
gāhi-suppaṭinissaggitā hoti parinibbānāya.

Iti kho Cunda desito mayā sallekhapariyāyo, desito
cittuppādapariyāyo, desito parikkamanapariyāyo, desito upari-
bhāvapariyāyo, desito parinibbānapariyāyo. Yaṃ kho Cunda
satthārā karaṇiyāṃ sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anu-
kampaṃ upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni Cunda rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni. Jhāyatha Cunda, mā pamādattha,
ma pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākāṃ anu-
sāsānī ti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Mahācundo
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

SALLEKHASUTTAM ATTHAMAṆ.

9.

Evam me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthi-
yaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikaṣṣa ārāme. Tatra kho
āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso
ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum.
Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca:

Sammādiṭṭhi sammādiṭṭhīti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu
kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi,
dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ sad-
dhammaṃ ti. — Dūrato pi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma
āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham aṇṇū-
tum, sādhu vat' āyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsītassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāres-
santīti. — Tena h' āvuso suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasīkarotha,
bhāsisāmiti. Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāri-
puttassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca:

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako akusalaṃ ca pajānāti aku-
salamūlaṃ ca pajānāti, kusalaṃ ca pajānāti kusalamūlaṃ ca

pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato imaññ saddhammaññ. Katamaññ pan' āvuso akusalaññ, katamaññ akusalamūlaññ, katamaññ kusalaññ, katamaññ kusalamūlaññ: Pāṇātipāto kho āvuso akusalaññ, adinnādānaññ akusalaññ, kāmesu micchācāro akusalaññ, musāvādo akusalaññ, piṣuṇā vācā akusalaññ, pharusā vācā akusalaññ. samphappalāpo akusalaññ, abhijjhā akusalaññ, byāpādo akusalaññ. micchāditthi akusalaññ. Idaññ vuccat' āvuso akusalaññ. Katamaññ -c' āvuso akusalamūlaññ: Lobho akusalamūlaññ, doso akusalamūlaññ, moho akusalamūlaññ. Idaññ vuccat' āvuso akusalamūlaññ. Katamaññ -c' āvuso kusalaññ: Pāṇātipātā veramaññ kusalaññ, adinnādāna veramaññ kusalaññ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaññ kusalaññ, musāvādā veramaññ kusalaññ, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaññ kusalaññ. pharusāya vācāya veramaññ kusalaññ, samphappalāpā veramaññ kusalaññ, anabhijjhā kusalaññ, abyāpādo kusalaññ, sammāditthi kusalaññ. Idaññ vuccat' āvuso kusalaññ. Katamaññ -c' āvuso kusalamūlaññ: Alobo kusalamūlaññ, adoso kusalamūlaññ, amoho kusalamūlaññ. Idaññ vuccat' āvuso kusalamūlaññ. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaññ akusalaññ pajānāti evaññ akusalamūlaññ pajānāti, evaññ kusalaññ pajānāti evaññ kusalamūlaññ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusoayaññ pahāya paṭighānusoayaññ paṭivinodetvā asmīti diṭṭhimānusoayaññ samūhanitvā avijjaññ pahāya vijjaññ uppādetvā diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato. āgato imaññ saddhammaññ -ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaññ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaññ Sāriputtaññ uttariññ paññaññ apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyaayo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaññ saddhammaññ -ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āharaññ -ca pajānāti āhārasamudayaññ -ca pajānāti āhāranirodhaññ -ca pajānāti āhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadaññ -ca pajānāti, ettāvata pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa diṭṭhi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato

taṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhasamudayo. Katamo c' āvuso dukkhanirodho: Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodho. Katamā c' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ dukkhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammādiṭṭhi hoti — pe — āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jarāmaraññaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso jarāmaraññaṃ, katamo jarāmarāṇasamudayo, katamo jarāmarāṇanirodho, katamā jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā: Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīranatā khaṇḍiccaṃ paliccaṃ valittacatā, āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarā. [Katamaṃ - c' āvuso maraññaṃ:] Yaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānaṃ maccumarāṇaṃ kālakiriyaṃ, khandhānaṃ bhedo kalebarassa nikkhepo, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso maraññaṃ. Iti ayaṃ - ca jarā idaṃ - ca maraññaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso jarāmaraññaṃ. Jāṭisamudayaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayo, jāṭinirodhā jarāmarāṇanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jarāmaraññaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso —

pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako jātīn-ca pajānāti jātisamudayañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhañ-ca pajānāti jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamā pan' āvuso jāti, katamo jātisamudayo, katamo jātinirodho, katamā jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Ya tesam tesam sattānañ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti, khandhānañ pātubhāvo āyatanānañ paṭilābho, ayañ vuccat' āvuso jāti. Bhavasamudayā jātisamudayo, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ jātīm pajānāti, evaṃ jātisamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ jātinirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusaayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako bhavañ-ca pajānāti bhavasamudayañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhañ-ca pajānāti bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamo pan' āvuso bhavo, katamo bhavasamudayo, katamo bhavanirodho, katamā bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Upādānasamudayā bhavasamudayo, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, ayam-eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidam: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ bhavañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavasamudayañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhañ pajānāti, evaṃ bhavanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusaayañ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho... saddhamman-ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho... apucchun: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako upādānañ-ca pajānāti upādānasamudayañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhañ-ca pajānāti upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ-ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho... saddhammañ. Katamañ pan' āvuso upādānañ, katamo upādānasamudayo, katamo upādānanirodho, katamā upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cattāro 'me āvuso

upādānā: kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ. Taṇhāsamudayaṃ upādānasamudayaṃ, taṇhānirodhā upādānanirodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ upādānaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ upādānanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā paṇ' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako taṇhaṃ - ca pajānāti taṇhāsamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamā paṇ' āvuso taṇhā, katamo taṇhāsamudayo, katamo taṇhānirodho, katamā taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso taṇhākāyā: rūpatāṇhā saddatāṇhā gandhatāṇhā rasatāṇhā phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā dhammatāṇhā. Vedanāsamudayaṃ taṇhāsamudayo, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ taṇhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ taṇhānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchun: Siyā paṇ' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako vedanāṃ - ca pajānāti vedanāsamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamā paṇ' āvuso vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso vedanākāyā: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasaṃphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosaṃphassajā vedanā. Phassa - samudayaṃ vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī.

Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ vedanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako phassaṇ - ca pajānāti phassasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti phassanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso phasso, katamo phassasamudayo, katamo phassanirodho, katamā phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso phassakāyā: cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsaṃphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso. Saḷāyatanaśamudayā phassasamudayo, saḷāyatanaśanirodhā phassanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsaṃmādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ phassaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ phassasamudayaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ phassanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saḷāyatanaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatanaśamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatanaśanirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso saḷāyatanaṃ, katamo saḷāyatanaśamudayo, katamo saḷāyatanaśanirodho, katamā saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - imāni āvuso āyatanaṇi: cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā saḷāyatanaśamudayo, nāmarūpaśanirodhā saḷāyatanaśanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saḷāyatanaśanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi — pe — sammāsaṃmādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśamudayaṇ pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatanaśanirodhaṇ

pajānāti, evaṃ saḷāyatananirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako nāmarūpaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ, katamo nāmarūpasamudayo, katamo nāmarūpanirodho, katamā nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāmaṃ; cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso rūpaṃ; iti idaṃ - ca nāmaṃ idaṃ - ca rūpaṃ idaṃ vuccat' āvuso nāmarūpaṃ. Viññāṇasamudayā nāmarūpasamudayo, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ nāmarūpaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ nāmarūpanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho ... apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako viññāṇaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho ... saddhammaṃ. Katamaṃ pan' āvuso viññāṇaṃ, katamo viññāṇasamudayo, katamo viññāṇanirodho, katamā viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā: Cha - y - ime āvuso viññāṇakāyā: cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ viññāṇaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāmini-paṭipadaṃ pa-

jānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusaayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako saṅkhāraṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhārasamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammaṇ. Katame pan' āvuso saṅkhārā, katamo saṅkhārasamudayo, katamo saṅkhāranirodho, katamā saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso saṅkhārā: kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Avijjāsamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ saṅkhāraṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusaayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhamman - ti — pe —.

Siyā pan' āvuso — pe —. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako avijjāṇ - ca pajānāti avijjāsamudayaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhaṇ - ca pajānāti avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṇ - ca pajānāti, ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhammaṇ. Katamā pan' āvuso avijjā, katamo avijjāsamudayo, katamo avijjānirodho, katamā avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā: Yaṃ kho āvuso dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini - paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso avijjā. Āsavaṃ samudayā avijjāsamudayo, āsavaṇirodhā avijjānirodho, ayaṃ - eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi — pe — sammāsamādhī. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ avijjāṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjāsamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ avijjānirodhagāmini - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusaayaṃ pahāya — pe —. Ettāvataṃ pi kho... saddhamman - ti.

Sādh' āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttariṃ paṇhaṃ apucchum: Siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pari-

yāyo yathā ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti. — Siyā āvuso. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako āsavaṃ - ca pajānāti āsavasamudayaṃ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhaṃ - ca pajānāti āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadaṃ - ca pajānāti, ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ. Katamo pan' āvuso āsavo, katamo āsavasamudayo, katamo āsavanirodho, katamā āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadā: Tayo 'me āvuso āsavā: kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsamudayā āsavasamudayo, avijjā - nirodhā āsavanirodho, ayam - eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadā, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācū sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Yato kho āvuso ariyasāvako evaṃ āsavaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavasamudayaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhaṃ pajānāti, evaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī - paṭipadaṃ pajānāti, so sabbaso rāgānusayaṃ pahāya paṭighānusayaṃ paṭivinodetvā asmiti ditthimānānusayaṃ samūhanitvā avijjaṃ pahāya vijjaṃ uppādetvā ditthe va dhamme dukkhass' antakaro hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso ariyasāvako sammāditthi hoti, ujugatā 'ssa ditthi, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato, āgato imaṃ saddhamman - ti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Sāriputtō. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

SAMMĀDITTHISUTTAM NAVAMAṂ.

10.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati; Kammāssadhamman - nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhave ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā

sokapariddavānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthagamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriya, yadidaṃ cattāro satipatthānā, katame cattāro: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu vedānānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.

Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatthapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto: dīghaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto: dīghaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto: rassaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto: rassaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho bhama-kāro vā bhamakārantevāsī vā dīghaṃ vā añchanto: dīghaṃ añchāmiti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā añchanto: rassaṃ añchāmiti pajānāti, evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dīghaṃ vā assasanto: dīghaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti — pe — passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati, samudayaṃ vāyadhammānupassī vā kāyasmim viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccupatthitā hoti yāvad-eva nānamattāya patissatimattāya, anisito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evam-pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gacchanto vā: gacchāmiti pajānāti, tthito vā: tthito 'mhiti pajānāti, nisinno vā

nisinno 'mhīti pajānāti, sayāno vā: sayāno 'mhīti pajānāti, yathā yathā vā pan' assa kāyo paṇihito hoti tathā tathā naṃ pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭik-kante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite s. h., saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe s. h., asite pite khāyite sāyite s. h., uccārapassāvakamme s. h., gate tḥite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṇānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhi-minjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan - ti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ubhato-mukhā mutoḷi pūrā nānāvihitassa dhañṇassa, seyyathidaṃ: sālīnaṃ vihināṃ muggānaṃ māsānaṃ tilānaṃ taṇḍulānaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso muñcitvā paccavekkheyya: ime sālī, ime vihi, ime muggā, ime māsā, ime tilā, ime taṇḍulā ti, evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṇānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru aṭṭhī aṭṭhi-minjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan - ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitaṃ yathāpaṇihitaṃ dhātuso paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātati.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho goghātako vā goghātakante-vāsī vā gāvin vadhivā cātummahāpathe bilaso paṭivibhajivā nisinno assa, evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ yathāṭṭhitam yathāpanihitam dhātuso paccavekkhati: Atthi imasmiṃ kāye paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātūti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvihamataṃ vā tihamataṃ vā uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ, so imam - eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā kāye kāyānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulalehi vā khajjamānaṃ giḷḷhehi vā khajjamānaṃ supāṇhehi vā khajjamānaṃ sigālehi vā khajjamānaṃ vividhehi vā pāṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ, so imam - eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k. viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. viharati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ, aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikaṃ samaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikaṃ nimmaṃsa-lohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhikasāṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisū vikkhittāni, aññena hatthaṭṭhikaṃ aññena pādaṭṭhikaṃ aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikaṃ aññena ūraṭṭhikaṃ aññena kaṭaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ aññena sīsakaṭāhaṃ, so imam - eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatīto ti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā k. k. viharati... upādiyati. Evam - pi bhikkhave bhikkhu k. k. viharati. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu seyyathā pi passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ, aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅkharapaṇṇāpanibhāni, — aṭṭhikāni puñjakitāni terovassikāni, — aṭṭhikāni pūṭini cunṇa-

kajātāni, so imam - eva kāyaṃ upasaṃharati: Ayam - pi kho kāyo evaṃdhammo evaṃbhāvī etaṃ anatito ti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā k. k. viharati, bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati, ajjhatta-bahiddhā vā k. k. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā kāyasmiṃ viharati. Atthi kāyo ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: dukkhaṃ v. v. pajānāti, adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkham - asukhaṃ v. v. pajānāti; sāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhaṃ..., sāmisaṃ vā adukkham - asukhaṃ..., nirāmisaṃ vā adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkham - asukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā v. v. viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vā v. v. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā vedanāsu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā v. v., samudayavayadhammānupassī vā v. v. Atthi vedanā ti vā pan' assa sati paccupaṭṭhitā hoti yāvad - eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittan - ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vitarāgaṃ cittan - ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ..., vitadosaṃ..., samohaṃ..., vitamohaṃ..., saṅkhittaṃ..., vikkhittaṃ..., mahaggataṃ..., amahaggataṃ..., sa - uttaraṃ..., anuttaraṃ..., samāhitaṃ..., asamāhitaṃ..., vimuttaṃ..., avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittan - ti pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā citte cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā c. c. viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vā c. c. viharati; samu-

dayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati, samudaya-vayadhammānupassī vā cittasmiṃ viharati. Atthi cittaṃ-ti vā paṇ' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati.

Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu. Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti. asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ byāpādaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ byāpādo ti ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ thīnamiddhaṃ-ti ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkucan-ti ... pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā: atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchā: na-tthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatim anuppādo hoti taṇ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudaya-dhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vayadhammānupassī vā dh. v., samudaya-vayadhammānupassī vā dh. v. Atthi dhammā ti vā paṇ' assa sati paccupatṭhitā hoti yāvad-eva nāṇamattāya patissatimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcasu nīvaraṇesu.

Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dham-

mānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya s., iti vedanāya a.; iti saññā, iti saññāya s., iti saññāya a.; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānaṃ s., iti saṅkhārānaṃ a.; iti viññānaṃ, iti viññānaṃ samudayo, iti viññānaṃ atthagamo ti, iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ-ca pajānāti rūpe ca pajānāti, yaṃ-ca tad-ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṃyojanaṃ taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti; sotaṃ-ca pajānāti sadde ca pajānāti — pe — ghānaṃ-ca pajānāti gandhe ca pajānāti — jivhaṃ-ca pajānāti rase ca pajānāti — kāyaṃ-ca pajānāti phoṭṭhabbe ca pajānāti — manaṃ-ca pajānāti dhamme ca pajānāti, yaṃ-ca tad-ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṃyojanaṃ taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa saṃyojanassa uppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa saṃyojanassa pahānaṃ hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa saṃyojanassa āyatim anuppādo hoti taṃ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhataṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satīsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: na tthi

me ajjhattaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ... Santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: na tthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti tañ-ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti tañ-ca pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati... upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati sattasu bojjhaṅgesu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhaṣamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Iti ajjhattaṃ vā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati, ajjhatabhiddhā vā dh. dh. viharati; samudayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, vaya-dhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati, samudayavayadhammānupassī vā dhammesu viharati. Atthi dhammā ti vā pañ-assa sati paṇḍitaṃ hoti yāvad-eva nānamattāya patis-satimattāya, anissito ca viharati na ca kiñci loke upādiyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati catusu ariyasaccesu.

Yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta vassāni, tassa dvinnāṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta vassāni, yo hi

koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha vassāni pañca vassāni cattāri vassāni tīni vassāni dve vassāni ekaṃ vassam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave ekaṃ vassam, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya satta māsāni, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā. Tiṭṭhantu bhikkhave satta māsāni, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya cha māsāni pañca māsāni cattāri māsāni tīni māsāni dve māsāni māsam addhamāsam — tiṭṭhatu bhikkhave addhamāso, yo hi koci bhikkhave ime cattāro satipaṭṭhāne evaṃ bhāveyya sattāham, tassa dvinnam phalānam aññataram phalam pāṭikaṅkham: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā.

Ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānam visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, yadidaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā ti, iti yan - tam vuttam idam etaṃ paṭicca vuttan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandun - ti.

SATIPATṬHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAM.

MŪLAPARIYĀYATAGGO PATHAMO.

11.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etaḍ - avoca:

Idh' eva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavāḍa

samaṇehi aññe ti, evaṃ - etaṃ bhikkhave sammā sihanādaṃ nadatha. Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ idha aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ko paṇ' āyasmaṇ-
tānaṃ assāso kiṃ balaṃ yena tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ va-
detha: idh' eva samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo
samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇehi
aññe ti. Evaṃvādinō bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
evaṃ - assu vacanīyā: Atthi kho no āvuso tena Bhagavatā
jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro dhammā
akkhātā ye mayāṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ vadema: idh'
eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe ti; katame cattāro: Atthi
kho no āvuso Satthari pasādo, atthi dhamme pasādo, atthi
sīlesu paripūrākārītā, sahadhammikā kho pana no piyā manāpā
gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca. Ime kho no āvuso tena Bha-
gavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro
dhammā akkhātā ye mayāṃ attani sampassamānā evaṃ va-
dema: idh' eva samaṇo... samaṇehi aññe ti. Thānaṃ kho
paṇ' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Amhākaṃ - pi kho āvuso atthi satthari pa-
sādo, so amhākaṃ satthā, amhākaṃ - pi atthi dhamme pa-
sādo, so amhākaṃ dhammo, mayāṃ - pi sīlesu paripūrākārīno
yāni amhākaṃ silāni, amhākaṃ - pi sahadhammikā piyā ma-
nāpā gahaṭṭhā c' eva pabbajitā ca; idha no āvuso ko viseso
ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ tumhākaṃ - c' eva
amhākaṃ - cāti. Evaṃvādinō bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbā-
jakā evaṃ - assu vacanīyā: Kim - paṇ' āvuso ekā niṭṭhā udāhu
puṭhū niṭṭhā ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā
paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Ekā h' āvuso niṭṭhā, na
puṭhū niṭṭhā ti. Sā paṇ' āvuso niṭṭhā sarāgassa udāhu vi-
tarāgassāti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā
paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Vitarāgass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā,
na sā niṭṭhā sarāgassāti. Sā paṇ' āvuso niṭṭhā sadosassa
udāhu vītadosassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Vītadosass'
āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā sadosassāti. Sā paṇ' āvuso
niṭṭhā samohassa udāhu vītamohassāti. Sammā... byāka-
reyyuṃ: Vītamohass' āvuso sā niṭṭhā, na sā niṭṭhā samoha-
sāti. Sā paṇ' āvuso niṭṭhā satanḥassa udāhu vītanḥassāti.

Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Vīṭatanhass' āvuso sā nīṭṭhā, na sā nīṭṭhā satanḥassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nīṭṭhā sa-upādānassa udāhu anupādānassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Anupādānass' āvuso sā nīṭṭhā, na sā nīṭṭhā sa-upādānassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nīṭṭhā viddasuno udāhu aviddasuno ti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Viddasuno āvuso sā nīṭṭhā, na sā nīṭṭhā aviddasuno ti. Sā pan' āvuso nīṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassa udāhu ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhassāti. Sammā... byākareyyuṃ: Ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhass' āvuso sā nīṭṭhā, na sā nīṭṭhā anuruddha-paṭiviruddhassāti. Sā pan' āvuso nīṭṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino udāhu nippapañcārāmassa nippapañcaratino ti. Sammā byākaramānā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ byākareyyuṃ: Nippapañcārāmass' āvuso sā nīṭṭhā nippapañcaratino, na sā nīṭṭhā papañcārāmassa papañcaratino ti.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave ditṭhiyo: bhavaditṭhi ca vibhavaditṭhi ca. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā bhavaditṭhiṃ allinā bhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā bhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, vibhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vibhavaditṭhiṃ allinā vibhavaditṭhiṃ upagatā vibhavaditṭhiṃ ajjhositā, bhavaditṭhiyā te paṭiviruddhā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnam ditṭhinam samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, te sarāgā te sadosā te samohā te satanḥā te sa-upādānā te aviddasuno te anuruddha-paṭiviruddhā te papañcārāmā papañcaratino, te na parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ dvinnam ditṭhinam samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādinavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vītarāgā te vītadosā te vītamohā te vītatanḥā te anupādānā te viddasuno te ananuruddha-appaṭiviruddhā te nippapañcārāmā nippapañcaratino, te parimuccanti jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccanti dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave upādānāni, katamāni cattāri: kāmupādānaṃ, diṭṭhupādānaṃ, silabbatupādānaṃ, attavādupādānaṃ. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti, na diṭṭhupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti, na silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; taṃ kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā tiṇi ṭhānāni yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti, na diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; taṃ kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dve ṭhānāni yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., na silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p. Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa p. p.; taṃ kissa hetu: imāni hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, tasmā te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā sabbupādānapariññāvādā paṭijānamānā te na sammā sabbupādānapariññāṃ paññāpenti: kāmupādānassa p. p., diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., na attavādupādānassa pariññāṃ paññāpenti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so na sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so na sammaggato akkhāyati, yā silesu paripūrakāritā sā na sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sahadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sā na sammaggatā akkhāyati; taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ

durakkhāte dhammavinaye duppavedite aniyyānike anupasaṃsaṃvattanike asammāsambuddhappavedite.

Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho sabbupādānapariññāvādo paṭijānamāno sammā sabbupādānapariññam paññāpeti: kāmupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti, diṭṭhupādānassa p. p., silabbatupādānassa p. p., attavādupādānassa pariññam paññāpeti. Evarūpe kho bhikkhave dhammavinaye yo satthari pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yo dhamme pasādo so sammaggato akkhāyati, yā silesu paripūrakārītā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati, yā sahadhammikesu piyamanāpatā sā sammaggatā akkhāyati; tam kissa hetu: evam h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā tam svākkhāte dhammavinaye suppavedite niyyānike upasaṃsaṃvattanike sammāsambuddhappavedite.

Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro upādānā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: ime cattāro upādānā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabbhavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabbhavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbhavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabbhavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabbhavo: phasso saḷāyatananidāno s. s. saḷāyatanapabbhavo. Saḷāyatanāṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: saḷāyatanāṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ n. n. nāmarūpabbhavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇanidānaṃ v. v. viññāṇapabbhavaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbhavaṃ: viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ s. s. saṅkhārapabbhavaṃ. Saṅkhārā c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbhavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbhavā. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pahinā hoti vijjā uppannā, so avijjāvirāgā vijjuppadā n' eva kāmupādānaṃ upādiyati, na diṭṭhupādānaṃ upādiyati, na silabbatupādānaṃ upādiyati, na attavādupādānaṃ upādiyati; anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ pacattam yeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyati pajānātīti.

Idam -avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun -ti.

CŪLASĪHANĀDASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

12.

Evam -me sutanti. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati bahinagare avarapure vanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena Sunakkhatto Licchaviputto acirapakkanto hoti imasmā dhammavinayā; so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati: Na -tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussa-dhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vimaṃsānucaritaṃ sayam-paṭibhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Vesālīṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Assosi kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sunakkhattassa Licchaviputtassa Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsamānassa: Na -tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vimaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampatiḥbhānaṃ, yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikkanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasankami, upasankamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etad -avoca: Sunakkhatto bhante Licchaviputto acirapakkanto imasmā dhammavinayā, so Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ etaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati: Na -tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa... so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Kodhano Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso, kodhā ca pan' assa esā vācā bhāsita. Avannaṃ bhāsissāmīti so Sāriputta Sunakkhatto moghapuriso vannaṃ yeva Tathāgatassa

bhāsati. Vanno h' eso Sāriputta Tathāgatassa yo evaṃ vadeyya: yassa ca khvāssa atthāya dhammo desito so niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti.

Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvam tirobhāvam tirokuḍḍam tiropākāram tiro-pabbatam asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi umuujjanimuujjam karoti seyyathā pi uduke, uduke pi abhijjamāne gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyam, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakupo, ime pi candimasuriye evam mahiddhike evam mahānubhāve pāpinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vattetiti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike cāti. Ayam - pi hi nāma Sāriputta Sunakkhattassa moghapurisassa mayi dhammanvayo na bhavissati: Iti pi so Bhagavā parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgam vā cittam sarāgam cittan - ti pajānāti, vitarāgam vā cittam vitarāgam cittan - ti pajānāti — pe — saṅkhittam .., vikkhittam .., mahaggatam .., amahaggatam .., sa-uttaram .., anuttaram .., samāhitam .., asamāhitam .., vimuttam .., avimuttam vā cittam avimuttam cittan - ti pajānāti.

Dasa kho pan' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ - ṭhānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sihanādam nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti, katamāni dasa: Idha Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ - ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāti. Yam - pi Sāriputta Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ - ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ - ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtam pajānāti, idam - pi Sāriputta Tathā-

gatassa Tathāgatabalam hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhā - ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkam pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ ṭhānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātu-lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato para-sattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato jhāna-vimokha-samādhī-samāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ voḍānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo visatim - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahassam - pi jātisatasahassam - pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe, amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yaṃ - pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca paraṃ Sāriputta Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusaṅgaṇaṃ satte passati cavamaṇe upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduḥkaritena samannāgatā vaci-duḥkaritena s. manoduḥkaritena s. ariyānaṃ upavādaḥ micchādittṭhikā micchādittṭhikakammasamādānā, te kāyassa

bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nira-
yam upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
samannāgatā vacīsucaritena s. manosucaritena s. ariyānaṃ
anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādhānā, te
kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upa-
pannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusa-
kena satte passati cavaṃāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite su-
vaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāti. Yam-pi Sāriputta ... pavatteti. Puna ca param
Sāriputta Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja viharati. Yam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgato
āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭ-
ṭhe vā dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharati, idam-pi Sāriputta Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ
hoti yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni kho Sāriputta dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni
yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti,
parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Yo
kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantāṃ evaṃ
vadeyya: Na-tthi samāssa Gotamassa uttarimā manussa-
dhammā alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso, takkapariyāhataṃ sa-
maṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayāṃ-
paṭibhānaṃ-ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācam appahāya taṃ cittaṃ
appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto
evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu sīlasampanno
samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ
ārādheyya, evaṃsampadam-idam Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vā-
cam appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissa-
jitvā yathābhattaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Cattār' imāni Sāriputta Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi
vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ paṭi-
jānāti, parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti,
katamāni cattāri: Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime
dhammā anabhisambuddhā ti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā
brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ

saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato ime āsavā aparikkhīṇā ti, tatra vata maṃ ... na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ ... viharāmi. Ye kho pana te antarāyikā dhammā vuttā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti, tatra vata maṃ ... na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ ... viharāmi. Yassa kho pana te atthāya dhammo desito so na niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhayāyāti, tatra vata maṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā devo vā Māro vā Brahmā vā koci vā lokasmiṃ saha dhammena paṭicodessatīti nimittam - etaṃ na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi.

Imāni kho Sāriputta cattāri Tathāgatassa vesārajjāni yehi ... pavatteti. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ ... evaṃ niraye.

Aṭṭha kho imā Sāriputta parisā, katamā aṭṭha: khattiya-parisā brāhmaṇaparisā gahapatiparisā samaṇaparisā Cātummahārājjikaparisā Tāvātimsaparisā Māraparisā Brahmaparisā. Imā kho Sāriputta aṭṭha parisā. Imehi kho Sāriputta catuhi vesārajjehi samannāgato Tathāgato imā aṭṭha parisā upasaṅkamati ajjhogāhati. Abhiñānāmi kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ khattiyaparisaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinnapubbaṃ - c' eva sallapitapubbaṃ - ca sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesārajappatto viharāmi. Abhiñānāmi kho paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta anekasataṃ brāhmaṇaparisaṃ — pe — gahapatiparisaṃ — samaṇaparisaṃ — Cātummahārājjikaparisaṃ — Tāvātimsaparisaṃ — Māraparisaṃ — Brahmaparisaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatra pi mayā sannisinnapubbaṃ - c' eva sallapitapubbaṃ - ca sākacchā ca samāpajjitapubbā. Tatra vata maṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā okkamissatīti nimittam - etaṃ Sāriputta na samanupassāmi. Etaṃ p' ahaṃ Sāriputta nimittam asamanupassanto khemappatto abhayappatto vesā-

rajjappatto viharāmi. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ... evaṃ niraye.

Catasso kho imā Sāriputta yoniyo, katamā catasso: aṇḍajā yoni, jalābujā yoni, saṃsedajā yoni, opapātikā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā aṇḍakosaṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta aṇḍajā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta jalābujā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā vatthikosāṃ abhinibbhijja jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta jalābujā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni: Ye kho te Sāriputta sattā pūtimacche vā jāyanti pūtikunaṇṇe vā pūtikummāse vā candanikāya vā oḷiggalle vā jāyanti, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta saṃsedajā yoni. Katamā ca Sāriputta opapātikā yoni: Devā nerayikā ekacce. ca manussā ekacce ca vinipātikā, ayaṃ vuccati Sāriputta opapātikā yoni.

Imā kho Sāriputta catasso yoniyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ... evaṃ niraye.

Pañca kho imā Sāriputta gatiyo, katamā pañca: nirayo tiracchānayani pīttivisaṃ manussā devā. Nirayaṇ- cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nirayaḡāmiṇ- ca maggaṃ nirayaḡāminiṇ- ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param- maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati taṇ- ca pajānāmi. Tiracchānayaniṇ- cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi tiracchānayaniḡāmiṇ- ca maggaṃ tiracchānayaniḡāminiṇ- ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param- maraṇā tiracchānayaniṇ upapajjati taṇ- ca pajānāmi. Pīttivisaṃ- cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi pīttivisaḡāmiṇ- ca maggaṃ pīttivisaḡāminiṇ- ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param- maraṇā pīttivisaṃ upapajjati taṇ- ca pajānāmi. Manusse cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi manussalokaḡāmiṇ- ca maggaṃ manussalokaḡāminiṇ- ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param- maraṇā manussesu upapajjati taṇ- ca pajānāmi. Deve cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi deva- lokaḡāmiṇ- ca maggaṃ deva- lokaḡāminiṇ- ca paṭipadaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param- maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjati taṇ- ca pajānāmi. Nibbānaṇ- cāhaṃ Sāriputta pajānāmi nibbānaḡāmiṇ- ca maggaṃ nibbānaḡ-

miniñ-ca paṭipadañ, yathāpaṭipanno ca āsavānañ khayā anā-savañ cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayañ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati tañ-ca pajānāmi.

Idhāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapajjis-satiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapannañ ekanta dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta āṅgarakāsu sādhipaporisā pūr' āṅgārānañ vitac-cikānañ vitadhūmānañ, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyānena maggena tam-eva āṅgarakāsuñ paṇidhāya, tam-enañ cakkhumā puriso disvā evañ vadeyya: Tathā 'yañ bhavañ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā imañ yeva āṅgarakāsuñ āgamissatiti; tam-enañ passeyya aparena samayena tassā āṅgarakāsuṃ patitañ ekanta dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ; evañ-eva kho ahañ Sāriputta idh' ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapajjis-satiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā apāyañ duggatiñ vinipātañ nirayañ upapannañ ekanta dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ.

Idha pañāhañ Sāriputta ekaccañ puggalañ evañ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yañ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati tañ-ca maggañ samārūḷho yathā kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tiracchānayañ upapajjis-satiti; tam-enañ passāmi aparena samayena dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bheda param-maraṇā tiracchānayañ upapannañ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānañ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta gūthakūpo sādhipaporiso pūro gūthassa, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto

ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva gūthakūpaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva gūthakūpaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tasmīṃ gūthakūpe patitaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idhāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā pittivisaṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... pittivisaṃ upapannaṃ dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho visame bhūmibhāge jāto tanupattapalāso kabharacchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ paṭipanno yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā dukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha paṇāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā manussesu upapajjissatīti; tam-enam passāmi ... manussesu upapannaṃ sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta rukkho same bhūmibhāge jāto bahalapattapalāso sandacchāyo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva rukkhaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva rukkhaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enam passeyya aparena samayena tassa rukkhasa chāyāya nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā sukkhabahulā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idhāham Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo ... param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjissatīti; tam-enaṃ passāmi ... sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapannaṃ ekantasukkhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pāsādo, tatr' assa kūtāgāraṃ ullittāvalittaṃ nivātaṃ phassitaggaḷaṃ pihitavāta-pānaṃ, tatr' assa pallaṅko gonakatthato paṭikatthato paṭalikatthato kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇo sa-uttaracchaddo ubhatolohitakūpadhāno, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva pāsādaṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enaṃ cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva pāsādaṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena tasmīṃ pāsāde tasmīṃ kūtāgāre tasmīṃ pallaṅke nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā ekantasukkhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evam-eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ ... vediyamānaṃ.

Idha pañāhaṃ Sāriputta ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tam-enaṃ passāmi apareṇa samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukkhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta pokkharāṇi acchodakā sātodakā sītodakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyyā, avidūre c' assā tibbo vanasaṇḍo, atha puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito ekāyanena maggena tam-eva pokkharāṇiṃ paṇidhāya, tam-enaṃ cak-khumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Tathā 'yaṃ bhavaṃ puriso paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ-ca maggaṃ samārūḷho yathā imaṃ yeva pokkharāṇiṃ āgamissatīti; tam-enaṃ passeyya aparena samayena taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā nahātvā ca pivitvā ca sabbadarathakilamathapariḷāhaṃ paṭippas-sambhetvā paccuttaritvā tasmīṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ vā

nipannaṃ vā ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ; evaṃ - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta idh' ekaccaṃ puggalaṃ evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāmi: Tathā 'yaṃ puggalo paṭipanno tathā ca iriyati taṃ - ca maggaṃ samārūlho yathā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissatīti; tamenāṃ passāmi aparena samayena āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantaṃ ekantasukhā vedanā vediyamānaṃ.

Imā kho Sāriputta pañca gatiyo. Yo kho maṃ Sāriputta evaṃ jānantaṃ evaṃ passantaṃ evaṃ vadeyya: Na - tthi samaṇassa Gotamassa uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya - nāpadassanaviseso, takkapiyāhataṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ deseti vimaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampaṭibhāna - ti, taṃ Sāriputta vācam appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta bhikkhu silasampanno samādhisampanno paññāsampanno diṭṭhe va dhamme aññaṃ ārādhеyya, evaṃ sampadam - idaṃ Sāriputta vadāmi: taṃ vācam appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Abhiññāmi kho pañāhaṃ Sāriputta caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritā: tapassī sudaṃ homi parama - tapassī, lūkhas - sudaṃ homi paramalūkho, jegucchī sudaṃ homi paramajegucchī, pavivittas - sudaṃ homi parama - pavivitto.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta tapassitāya hoti: acelako homi muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭha - bhadantiko, nābhihataṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyāmi; so na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhāmi, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhāmi, na ḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhīniyā, na pāyamanāya, na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍa - cārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pivāmi. So ekāgāriko vā homi ekālopiko, dvā-

gāriko vā homi dvāloṇiko — sattāgāriko vā homi sattāloṇiko. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpemi, dvihi pi dattihi yāpemi — sattahi pi dattihi yāpemi. Ehāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi, dvihi - kam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāremi. Iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhattabhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. So sākabhakkho vā homi, sāmāka - bhakkho vā homi, nīvārabhakkho ..., daddulabhakkho ..., haṭṭabhakkho ..., kaṇabhakkho ..., ācāmaabhakkho ..., piṇṇāka - bhakkho ..., tiṇabhakkho ..., gomayabhakko vā homi; vana - mūlaphalāhāro yāpemi pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāremi, masāṇāni pi dhāremi, chavadussāni pi dh., paṇ - sukūlāni pi dh., tiriṭṭāni pi dh., ajinam - pi dh., ajinakkhi - pam - pi dh., kusacīram - pi dh., vākacīram - pi dh., phalaka - cīram - pi dh., kesakambalam - pi dh., vālakambalam - pi dh., ulūkapaṅkham - pi dhāremi. Kesamassulocako pi homi ke - samassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi homi āsana - paṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi homi ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi homi kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappemi, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakorohanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharāmi. Idaṃ su me Sāriputta tapassi - tāya hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti: neka - vassagaṇikaṃ rajojallaṃ kāye sannicitāṃ hoti papaṭikajātāṃ. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta tindukākhāṇu nekavassagaṇiko sanni - cito hoti papaṭikajāto, evam - eva - ssu me Sāriputta neka - vassagaṇikaṃ rajojallaṃ kāye sannicitāṃ hoti papaṭikajātāṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Sāriputta na evaṃ hoti: Aho vatāhaṃ imaṃ rajojallaṃ pāṇinā parimajjeyyaṃ, aññe vā pana me imaṃ rajojallaṃ pāṇinā parimajjeyyun - ti. Evam - pi me Sāriputta na hoti. Idaṃ su me Sāriputta lūkhasmiṃ hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti: so khō ahaṃ Sāriputta sato va abhikkamāmi sato paṭikkamāmi, yāva udabindumhi pi me dayā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti: mā 'haṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṅghātāṃ āpādessan - ti. Idaṃ su me Sāriputta jegucchismiṃ hoti.

Tatra - ssu me idaṃ Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti: so

kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññataraṃ araṇṇāyatanam ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi, yadā passāmi gopālakaṃ vā pasupālakaṃ vā tiṇahārakaṃ vā kaṭṭhahārakaṃ vā vanakammikaṃ vā, vanena vanam gahanena gahanam ninnena ninnam thalena thalam papatāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahaṃ - ca mā te addasan - ti. Seyyathā pi Sāriputta araṇṇako migo manusse disvā vanena vanam gahanena gahanam ninnena ninnam thalena thalam papatati, evam - eva kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yadā passāmi gopālakaṃ vā pasupālakaṃ vā tiṇahārakaṃ vā kaṭṭhahārakaṃ vā vanakammikaṃ vā, vanena vanam gahanena gahanam ninnena ninnam thalena thalam papatāmi, tam kissa hetu: mā maṃ te addasaṃsu ahaṃ - ca mā te addasan - ti. Idam su me Sāriputta pavivittasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta ye te goṭṭhā paṭṭhitagāvo apagatagopālakaṃ tatttha catukunḍiko upasaṅkamitvā yāni tāni vacchakānaṃ taruṇakānaṃ dhenupakānaṃ gomayāni tāni sudam āhāremi. Yāva kivaṃ - ca me Sāriputta sakaṃ muttakarisaṃ apariyādiṇṇam hoti, sakaṃ yeva sudam muttakarisaṃ āhāremi. Idam su me Sāriputta mahāvikaṭabhojanasmiṃ hoti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta aññataraṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā viharāmi. Tatra sudam Sāriputta bhiṃsanakassa vanasaṇḍassa bhiṃsanakatasmiṃ hoti: yo koci avitarāgo tam vanasaṇḍam pavisati yebbhuyyena lomāni haṃsanti. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta yā tā rattiyo sītā hemantikā antaraṭṭhake himapātasamaye tathārūpāsu rattisu rattim abbhokāse viharāmi divā vanasaṇḍe, ginhānam pacchime māse divā abbhokāse viharāmi rattim vanasaṇḍe. Api - ssu maṃ Sāriputta ayaṃ anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhāsi pubbe assutapubbā:

So tatto so sīno, eko bhiṃsanake vane,
naggo na c' aggim - āsīno, esanāpasuto munnīti.

So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta susāne seyyam kappemi chavatthikāni upadhāya. Api - ssu maṃ Sāriputta gomaṇḍalā upasaṅkamitvā oṭṭhubhanti pi omuttenti pi, paṃsukena okiranti pi, kappasotesu pi salākaṃ pavesenti. Na kho paṇāham Sāriputta abhijānāmi tesu pāpakaṃ cittam uppādetā. Idam su me Sāriputta upekhāvihārasmiṃ hoti.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: āhārena suddhiti; te evaṃ āhamsu:
kolehi yāpemāti, te kolam - pi khādanti, kolacunnam - pi khā-
danti, kolodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi kolavikatim
paribhuñjanti. Abhijānāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekaṃ
yeva kolaṃ āhāraṃ āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta
evam - assa: mahā nūna tena samayena kolo ahoṣiti. Na
kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ datṭhabbāṃ, tadā pi etaparamo
yeva kolo ahoṣi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayhaṃ Sāri-
putta ekaṃ yeva kolaṃ āhāraṃ āhārayato adhimattakasimā-
naṃ patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā
kālapabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccāṅgāni bhavanti
tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadaṃ evam -
eva - ssu me ānisadaṃ hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā
pi nāma vaṭṭanāvālī evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatā-
vanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jara-
sālāya gopānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me
phāsuḷiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, sey-
yathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā
okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhi-
tārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya,
seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sam-
puṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sisacchavi sampuṭitā
hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta:
udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ yeva pariṇa-
hāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva pari-
gaṇhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakaṃ
allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta:
vaccaṃ vā muttaṃ vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakujjo papa-
tāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Sāriputta tam - eva
kāyaṃ assāsento paṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayhaṃ
Sāriputta paṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimūlāni lomāni kā-
yasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samanabrāhmaṇā evaṃ-
vādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: āhārena suddhiti; te evaṃ āhamsu:
muggehi yāpema — pe — tilehi yāpema — taṇḍulehi yāpe-
māti, te taṇḍulam - pi khādanti, taṇḍulacunnam - pi khādanti,

taṇḍulodakam - pi pivanti, anekavihitam - pi taṇḍulavikatiṇi paribhuñjanti. Abhiñānāmi kho panāham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulam āhāram āharitā. Siyā kho pana te Sāriputta evam-
 assa: mahā nūna tena samayena taṇḍulo ahositi. Na kho pan' etam Sāriputta evaṃ dāṭṭhabbam, tadā pi etaparamo yeva taṇḍulo ahosi seyyathā pi etarahi. Tassa mayham Sāriputta ekaṃ yeva taṇḍulam āhāram āhārayato adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti: seyyathā pi nāma āsitikapabbāni vā kālā-pabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccaṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadam evam - eva - ssu me ānisadam hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvaḷi evam - eva - ssu me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasūlāya go-pānasiyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhire udapāne udakatārakā gambhiragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarakā gambhiragatā okkhāyikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma tittakālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena samputiṭo hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sisacchavi samputiṭā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi, yāva - ssu me Sāriputta udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta: vaccaṃ vā muttam vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakuḷlo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho aham Sāriputta tam eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāpinā gattāni anomajjāmi, tassa mayham Sāriputta pāpinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimulāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Tāya pi kho aham Sāriputta iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamam uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassana-visesaṃ, tam kissa hetu: imissā yeva ariyāya paññāya adhi-gamā yā 'yaṃ ariyā paññā adhi-gatā ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammā dukkhakkhaya.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: saṃsārena sudhīti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta saṃsāro sulabharūpo yo mayā

asaṃsaritapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve saṃsareyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokāṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: upapattiyā suddhiti. Na kho pana sā Sāriputta upapatti sulabharūpā yā mayā anupannapubbā iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve upapajjeyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokāṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: āvāsena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta āvāso sulabharūpo yo mayā anāvutthapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, aññatra Suddhāvāsehi devehi; Suddhāvāse cāhaṃ Sāriputta deve vaseyyaṃ, na - y - imaṃ lokāṃ punar - āgaccheyyaṃ. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: Yaññena suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta yañño sulabharūpo yo mayā ayiṭṭhapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, tañ - ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena brāhmaṇena vā mahāsālena. Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke s. e. e.: aggiparicariyāya suddhiti. Na kho pana so Sāriputta aggi sulabharūpo yo mayā apariciṇṇapubbo iminā dighena addhunā, tañ - ca kho raññā vā satā khattiyena muddhāvasittena brāhmaṇena vā mahāsālena.

Santi kho pana Sāriputta eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ - vādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: yāvad - evāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso daharo hoti yuvā susu kālakeso bhadrena yobbanena samannāgato paṭhamena vayasā, tāvad - eva paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgato hoti; yato ca kho ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso jiṇṇo hoti vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asitiko vā navutiko vā vassasatiko vā jātiyā, atha tamhā paññāveyyattiyā parihāyatīti. Na kho pan' etaṃ Sāriputta evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ahaṃ kho pana Sāriputta etarahi jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto, asitiko me vayo vat-tati. Idha me assu Sāriputta cattāro sāvaka vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvinoparamāya satiyā ca gatiyā ca dhitiyā ca samannāgatā paramena ca paññāveyyattiyena; seyyathā pi Sāriputta daḷhadhammo dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasiren' eva tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ atipāteyya, evaṃ adhimattasatimanto evaṃ adhimattagatimanto

evaṃ adhimattadhitimanto evaṃ paramena paññāveyyattiyena samannāgatā. Te maṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ upādāy' upādāya pañhaṃ puccheyyūṃ, puṭṭho puṭṭho cāhaṃ tesaṃ byākareyyaṃ, byākataṃ - ca me byākatato dhāreyyūṃ, na ca maṃ dutiyakaṃ uttariṃ paripuccheyyūṃ, aññatra asita-pīta-khāyita-sāyita, aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā, aññatra niddā-kilamathapaṭivinodanā. Apariyādiṇṇā yev' assa Sāriputta Tathāgatassa dhammadesanā, apariyādiṇṇaṃ yev' assa Tathāgatassa dhammapadabyañjanaṃ, apariyādiṇṇaṃ yev' assa Tathāgatassa pañhapatiḥhānaṃ, atha me te cattāro sāvakaṃ vassasatāyukā vassasatajīvino vassasatassa accayena kālaṃ kareyyūṃ. Mañcakena ce pi maṃ Sāriputta pariharissatha n' ev' atthi Tathāgatassa paññāveyyattiyassa aññathattaṃ. Yaṃ kho taṃ Sāriputta sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo satto loke uppanno bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇa-sukhāya lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanu-sānaṃ - ti, maṃ - eva taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya: asam-mohadhammo ... devamanussānaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato piṭṭhito ṭhito hoti Bhagavantaṃ vijayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, api ca me bhante imaṃ dhamma-pariyāyaṃ sutvā lomāni haṭṭhāni. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Nāgasamālo imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ Lomaḥsaṇapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehiti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanō āyasmā Nāgasamālo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀSĪHANĀDASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

13.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambhulā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ

ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisimsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritum, yaṇ-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyeḥi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi rūpānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi vedanānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpema; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhamma-desanāya vā dhammadeśanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaniṃ-ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinandimsu na paṭikkosimsu, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamimsu: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭakantā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayam bhante pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisimha, tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritum, yaṇ-nūna mayam yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkameyyāmāti. Atha kho mayam bhante yen' aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyeḥi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimha, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimha. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etad-avocum: Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo kāmānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ paññāpeti, mayam-pi kāmānaṃ pariṇṇaṃ

paññāpema; samaṇo āvuso Gotamo rūpānaṃ p. p., mayam-pi rūpānaṃ p. p., samaṇo āvuso Gotamo vedanānaṃ p. p., mayam-pi vedanānaṃ p. p.; idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhip-pāyo kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsa-niyā vā anasāsanaṃ -ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ n' eva abhinan-dimha na paṭikkosimha, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamimha: Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa at-thaṃ ājānissāmaṃti.

Evamvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam-assu vacanīyā: Ko paṇ' āvuso kāmānaṃ assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko rūpānaṃ assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vedanānaṃ assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ -ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na c' eva sampāyissanti uttariṃ - ca vighātānaṃ āpajjissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasmim. Nāhan - taṃ bhik-khave passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañ-hānaṃ veyyakaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime bhik-khave kāmaguṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piya-rūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe pa-ṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādinavo: Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena sippatthānena jivikaṃ kappeti, yadi muddāya yadi gaṇanāya yadi saṅkhānena yadi kasiyā yadi vaṇijjāya yadi gorakkhena yadi issatthena yadi rājaporisena yadi sip-paññatarena, sītassa purakkhato uṇhassa purakkhato, daṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirimsapasamphassemi rissamāno, khuppi-pāsāya miyamāno, ayaṃ - pi bhikkhave kāmānaṃ ādinavo sanditthiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmā-

dhikaraṇaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kulaputtassa evaṃ uttāhato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā nābhiniṭṭhanti, so socati kilamati paridevati, urattāliṃ kandati. sammohaṃ āpajjati: moghaṃ vata me uttāhānaṃ, aphalo vata me vāyāmo ti. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Tassa ce bhikkhave kulaputtassa evaṃ uttāhato ghaṭato vāyamato te bhogā abhinipphajjanti, so tesāṃ bhogānaṃ āraṅkhaṇīyaṃ dukkhaṃ dānaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti: kinti me bhoge n' eva rājāno hareyyuṃ na corā hareyyuṃ na aggi dāheyya na udakaṃ vaheyya na appiyā dāyādā hareyyuṃ - ti. Tassa evaṃ āraṅkhaṇīyaṃ gopayato te bhoge rājāno vā haranti corā vā haranti aggi vā dāhati udakaṃ vā vahati appiyā vā dāyādā haranti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattāliṃ kandati, sammohaṃ āpajjati: yam - pi me ahosi tam - pi no na - tthiti. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ kāmānaṃ - eva hetu rājāno pi rājūhi vivadanti, khattiyā pi khattiyehi v., brāhmaṇā pi brāhmaṇehi v., gahapati pi gahapatihi vivadanti, mātā pi puttana vivadati, putto pi mātārā v., pitā pi puttana v., putto pi pitārā v., bhātā pi bhātārā v., bhātā pi bhaginiyā v., bhagini pi bhātārā v., sahāyo pi sahāyena vivadati. Te tattha kalaha-viggaha-vivādam - āpannā aññamaññaṃ pāṇi pi upakkamanti, leḍḍhi pi u., daṇḍehi pi u., satthehi pi upakkamanti; te tattha maraṇaṃ - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asicammaṃ gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā ubhatoviyūḷhaṃ saṅgāmaṃ pakkhandanti ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi khippamānesu asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijjhanti, sattiyā pi vijjhanti, asinā pi sīsaṃ chindanti, te tattha maraṇaṃ - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkhaṃ. Ayam - pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānaṃ - eva hetu. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmānaṃ k. k. kāmānaṃ - eva hetu asicammaṃ gahetvā dhanukalāpaṃ sannayhitvā addāvalepanā upakāriyo pakkhandanti ususu pi khippamānesu sattisu pi

hippamānāsu asisu pi vijjotalantesu; te tattha usūhi pi vijhanti sattiya pi vijhanti pakkatthiya pi osiñcanti abhivaggena pi omaddanti asinā pi sisam chindanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna ca param bhikkhave kāmahetu k. k. kāmānam - eva hetu sandhim - pi chindanti, nillopan - pi haranti, ekāgārikam - pi karonti, paripantho pi tiṭṭhanti, parādūram - pi gacchanti; tamenam rājāno gaheva vividhā kammakaraṇā karonti: kasāhi pi tālenti, vettehi pi tālenti, addhadandahehi pi tālenti, hattham - pi chindanti, pādam - pi ch., hatthapādam - pi ch., kaṇṇam - pi ch., nāsam - pi ch., kaṇṇanāsam - pi chindanti. bilaṅgathālikam - pi karonti, saṅkhamuṇḍikam - pi k., Rāhumukham - pi k., jotimālikam - pi k., hatthapajjotikam - pi k., erakavattikam - pi k., cirakavāsikam - pi k., eṇeyyakam - pi k., baḷisamaṁsikam - pi k., kahāpanakam - pi k., khārāpatacchikam - pi k., palighaparivattikam - pi k., palālapitṭhakam - pi karonti, tāttena pi telena osiñcanti, sunakhehi pi khādāpentī, jīvantam - pi sūle uttāsenti, asinā pi sisam chindanti; te tattha maraṇam - pi nigacchanti maraṇamattam - pi dukkham. Ayam pi bhikkhave k. ā. sandiṭṭhiko ... kāmānam - eva hetu. Puna ca param bhikkhave kāmahetu kāmānidānam kāmādhikaraṇam kāmānam - eva hetu kāyena duccaritam caranti, vācāya d. c., manasā d. c.; te kāyena duccaritam caritvā vācāya d. c. manasā d. c. kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṁ vinipātāṁ nirayaṁ upapajjanti. Ayam bhikkhave kāmānam ādinavo samparāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmānidānam kāmādhikaraṇam kāmānam - eva hetu.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave kāmānam nissaraṇam: Yo kho bhikkhave kāmesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idaṁ kāmānam nissaraṇam.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṁ kāmānam assādañ - ca assādato ādinavañ - ca ādinavato nissaraṇāñ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṁ na - ppajānanti, te vata sāmāṁ vā kāme parijānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme parijānissatṭi n' etaṁ thaṇnam vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā

vā evaṃ kāmānaṃ assādaṃ assādato ādinavaṃ - ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ - ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā kāme pariṇānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno kāme pariṇānissatīti tñānam - etaṃ vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ assādo: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave khattiyakaṇṇā vā brāhmaṇakaṇṇā vā gahapatikaṇṇā vā pannarasavassuddesikā vā soḷasavassuddesikā vā nāti-dīghā nātirassā nātikisā nātiṭhulā nātikālī na accodātā, paramā sā bhikkhave tasmiṃ samaye subhā vaṇṇanibhā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Yaṃ kho bhikkhave subhaṃ vaṇṇanibhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo: Idha bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya aparena samayena asītikaṃ vā navutikaṃ vā vassasatikaṃ vā jātiyā, jīṇaṃ gopānasivaṅkaṃ bhoggaṃ daṇḍaparāyaṇaṃ pavedhamānaṃ gacchantiṃ, āturaṃ gatayobbanāṃ khaṇḍadantiṃ palitakesiṃ vilūnaṃ khalitasiraṃ valinaṃ tilakāhatagattiṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya ābādhikaṃ dukkhitaṃ bāḷhagilānaṃ sake muttakarīse palipannaṃ semānaṃ aññehi vuṭṭhāpiyamānaṃ aññehi samvesiyamānaṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ ekāhamataṃ vā dvīhamataṃ vā tīhamataṃ vā, uddhumātakaṃ vinīlakaṃ vipubbakajātaṃ, taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam - bhante. — Ayam - pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam - eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sarīraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ kākehi vā khajjamānaṃ kulahehi vā kh. gijjhehi vā kh. supāṇhehi vā kh. sigālehi vā kh. vīvidhehi vā paṇakajātehi khajjamānaṃ; taṃ kim - maññatha

bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sariraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ aṭṭhika-saṅkhalikaṃ samaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhika-saṅkhalikaṃ nimmaṃsalohitamakkhitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ apagatamaṃsalohitaṃ nahārusambandhaṃ, — aṭṭhikāni apagatasambandhāni disāvidisā vikkhittāni. aññena hatthaṭṭhikaṃ aññena pādaṭṭhikaṃ aññena jaṅghaṭṭhikaṃ aññena ūraṭṭhikaṃ aññena kaṭaṭṭhikaṃ aññena piṭṭhikaṇṭa-kaṃ aññena sisakaṭaṭṭhaṃ; taṃ kim-maññaṭṭha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave tam-eva bhaginiṃ passeyya, sariraṃ sīvathikāya chaḍḍitaṃ, aṭṭhikāni setāni saṅkhaṇḍapānibhāni, — aṭṭhikāni puṇjakitāni terovassikāni, — aṭṭhikāni pūtini cuppakajātāni; taṃ kim-maññaṭṭha bhikkhave: yā purimā subhā vaṇṇanibhā sā antarahitā, ādinavo pātubhūto ti. — Evam-bhante. — Ayam-pi bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādinavo.

Kiṃ ca bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ: Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpānaṃ assādaṇ ca assādato ādinavaṇ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṇ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānanti, te vata sīmaṃ vā rūpe parijānissanti paraṃ vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno rūpe parijānissatīti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpānaṃ ... yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti ... ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānaṃ assādo: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivico' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu vivico' eva ... upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhaya-

byābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjham yeva tasmiñ samaye vedanam vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāham bhikkhave vedanānam assādam vadāmi. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka-vicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāram samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānam — tatiyaṃ jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yasmiñ samaye bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati, n' eva tasmiñ samaye attabyābādhāya ceteti na parabyābādhāya ceteti na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti, abyābajjham yeva tasmiñ samaye vedanam vedeti. Abyābajjhaparamāham bhikkhave vedanānam assādam vadāmi.

Ko ca bhikkhave vedanānam ādinavo: Yaṃ bhikkhave vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanānam ādinavo.

Kiñ ca bhikkhave vedanānam nissaraṇam: Yo bhikkhave vedanāsu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idaṃ vedanānam nissaraṇam.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti n' etaṃ jhānam vijjati. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te vata sāmāṃ vā vedanā pariṇānissanti param vā tathattāya samādapessanti yathāpaṭipanno vedanā pariṇānissatīti jhānam etaṃ vijjatīti.

Idam āvoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

14.

Evam me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusimā Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca: Dīgharattāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso cittassa upakkilesa, moho cittassa upakkilesa ti. Evaṃ cāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi: Lobho cittassa upakkilesa, doso c. u., moho c. u. ti, atha ca pana me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti: Ko su nāma me dhammo ajjhattaṃ appahino yena me ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti.

So eva kho te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattaṃ appahino yena te ekadā lobhadhammā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, dosadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti, mohadhammā pi c. p. tiṭṭhanti. So ca hi te Mahānāma dhammo ajjhattaṃ pahīno abhavissa, na tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyāsi, na kāme paribhuñjeyyāsi. Yasmā ca kho te Mahānāma so eva dhammo ajjhattaṃ appahino, tasmā tvaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasasi, kāme paribhuñjasi.

Appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti iti ce pi Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vū tato santataraṃ, atha kho so n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Yato ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvakassa: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ hoti, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ ca tato santataraṃ, atha kho so anāvattī kāmesu hoti. Mayham pi kho

Mahānāma pubbe va sambodhā 'anabhisambuddhassa bodhi-sattass' eva sato: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nājjhagamaṃ aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, atha khvāhaṃ n' eva tāva anāvattī kāmesu paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho me Mahānāma: appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ ahosi, so ca aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ ajjha-gamaṃ aññaṃ-ca tato santataraṃ, athāhaṃ anāvattī kāmesu paccaññāsim.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ assādo: Pañc' ime Mahānāma kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhaviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Mahānāma pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Mahānāma ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo.

Ko ca Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo ... (repeat from p. 85, l. 30 to p. 87, l. 26, with Mahānāma substituted for bhikkhave)... Ayaṃ Mahānāma kāmānaṃ ādinavo sam-parāyiko dukkhakkhandho kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādlhi-karaṇaṃ kāmānam-eva hetu.

Ekam-idāhaṃ Mahānāma samayaṃ Rājagahe viharāmi Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Tena kho pana samayena sambalulā nigaṇṭhā Isigilipasse Kālasilāyaṃ ubbhaṭṭhakā honti āsana-paṭikkhittā, opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-yanti. Atha kho 'haṃ Mahānāma sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭi-sallāṇā vutṭhito yena Isigilipassam Kālasilā yena te nigaṇṭhā ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamtvā te nigaṇṭhe etad-avocaṃ: Kin-nu tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā ubbhaṭṭhakā āsanapaṭikkhittā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyathāti. Evaṃ vutte Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhā maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Nigaṇṭho āvuso Nāthaputto sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇa-dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca

jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -ti; so evaṃ -āha: Atthi kho vo nigaṇṭhā pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ katani. taṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya nijjaretha; yaṃ paṇ' ettha etarahi kāyena saṃvutā vācāya saṃvutā manasā saṃvutā taṃ āyatiṃ pāpassa kammassa akaraṇaṃ; iti purāṇānaṃ kammānaṃ tapasā byantibhāvā navānaṃ kammānaṃ akaraṇā āyatiṃ anavassavo, āyatiṃ anavassavā kammakkhayo, kammakkhayā dukkhakkhayo, dukkhakkhayā vedanākkhayo, vedanākkhayā sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti. Taṃ -ca paṇ' amhākaṃ ruccati c' eva khamati ca, tena c' amhā attamanā ti.

Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Mahānāma te nigaṇṭhe etad'avocaṃ: Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ahuvāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe, na nāhuvamhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: akarāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ, na nākaramhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: evarūpaṃ vā pāpaṃ kammaṃ akaramhāti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha: ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ, ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjaretabbaṃ, ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim -pana tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā jānātha diṭṭhe va dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadan -ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Iti kira tumhe āvuso nigaṇṭhā na jānātha: ahuvāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe na nāhuvamhāti, na jānātha: akarāṃ' eva mayaṃ pubbe pāpaṃ kammaṃ na nākaramhāti, na jānātha: evarūpaṃ vā evarūpaṃ vā pāpaṃ kammaṃ akaramhāti, na jānātha: ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ ettakaṃ vā dukkhaṃ nijjaretabbaṃ ettakamhi vā dukkhe nijjiṇṇe sabbaṃ dukkhaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ bhavissatīti, na jānātha diṭṭhe va dhamme akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadan. Evaṃ sante āvuso nigaṇṭhā ye loke luddā lohitapāṇino kurūrakammantā manussesu paccājātā te nigaṇṭhesu pabbajantīti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama sukhena sukhaṃ adhiḡantabbaṃ, dukkhena kho sukhaṃ adhiḡantabbaṃ. Sukhena ca

āvuso Gotama sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro sukhaṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. — Addhāyasmantehi nigaṇṭhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukkena sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ, dukkhena kho sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ; sukkena ca āvuso Gotama sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhaṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca aham - eva tattha paṭipucchitabbo: ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Addhāvuso Gotama amhehi sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā vācā bhāsītā: na kho āvuso Gotama sukkena sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ, dukkhena kho sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ; sukkena ca āvuso Gotama sukhaṃ adhigantabbaṃ abhavissa, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhaṃ adhigaccheyya, rājā Māgadho S. B. sukhavihāritaro āyasmatā Gotamenāti. Api ca tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, idāni pi mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Gotamaṃ pucchāma: Ko nu kho āyasmantānaṃ sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho S. B. āyasmā vā Gotamo ti. — Tena h' āvuso nigaṇṭhā tumhe va tattha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā vo khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyātha. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: pahoti rājā Māgadho S. B. anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ cha rattindivāni pañca r. cattāri r. tīni r. dve r. ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitun - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ ekaṃ rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Ahaṃ kho āvuso nigaṇṭhā pahomi anīṇjamāno kāyena abhāsamāno vācaṃ dve rattindivāni tīni r. cattāri r. pañca r. cha r. satta rattindivāni ekantasukhapāṭisaṃvedī viharitum. Taṃ kim - maññath' āvuso nigaṇṭhā: evaṃ sante ko sukhavihāritaro, rājā vā Māgadho Senīyo Bimbisāro ahaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ sante āyasmā va

Gotamo sukhavihāritaro raññā Māgadhenā Seniyena Bimbisārenāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪḬADUKKHAKKHANDHASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

15.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sunsumāragire Bhesakalāvane migadāye. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosun. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad - avoca:

Pavāreti ce pi āvuso bhikkhu: Vadantu maṃ āyasmanto, vacaniyo 'mhi āyasmantehīti, so ca hoti dubbaco dovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato akkhamo appadakkhiṇagālhi anusāsaniṃ, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacāri na c' eva vattabbaṃ maññanti na ca anusāsitaḥṭabbaṃ maññanti na ca tasmiṃ puggale vissāsaṃ āpajjitabbaṃ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato; yam - p' āvuso bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam - pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu attukkaṃsako hoti paravambhī; yam - p' āvuso bhikkhu a.h.p. ayam - pi dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhābhībhūto; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu upanāhī; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhasāmantam vācam nicchāretā; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakaṃ apasādeti; yam - p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca

param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopañ-ca dosaṃ-ca appaccayañ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu makkhī hoti palāsi; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu issukī hoti maceharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu saṭho hoti māyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu thaddho hoti atimānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. d. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ayam-pi dhammo dovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso dovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

No ce pi āvuso bhikkhu pavāreti: Vadantu mañ āyasmanto, vacaniyo 'mhi āyasmanteḥiti, so ca hoti suvaco sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ, atha kho nañ sabrahmacārī vattabbañ-c' eva maññanti anusāsitabbañ-ca maññanti tasmiñ-ca puggale vissāsañ āpajjitabbañ maññanti. Katame c' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā; Idh' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānañ icchānañ vasaṃgato; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu na pāpiccho hoti na pāpikānañ icchānañ vasaṃgato ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anattukkaṃsako hoti aparavambhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhābhībhūto; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu upanāhī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhahetu abhisāṅgī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu na kodhano hoti na kodhasāmantāñ vācañ nicchāretā; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakañ na paṭippharati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakañ na apasādeti; yam-p' āvuso ...

dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena codakassa na paccāropeti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, na bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, na kopaṃ-ca dosaṃ-ca appaccayaṃ-ca pātukaroti; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu cudito codakena na apadāne na sampāyati; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu amakkhī hoti apaḷāsī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu anissukī hoti amaccharī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu asaṭho hoti amāyāvī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu atthaddho hoti anatimānī; yam-p' āvuso ... dh. s. Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi; yam-p' āvuso bhikkhu asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ayam-pi dhammo sovacassakaraṇo. Ime vuccant' āvuso sovacassakaraṇā dhammā.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ anu-minittabbaṃ: Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṃ-c' eva kho pan' assaṃ pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Na pāpiccho bhavissāmi na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo attukkamaṃsako paravambhī ayam-me puggalo appiyo amanāpo, ahaṃ-c' eva kho pan' assaṃ attukkamaṃsako paravambhī aham-p' assaṃ paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhikkhunā: Anattukkamaṃsako bhavissāmi aparavambhī ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhābhibhūto ayam-me ... na kodhano bhavissāmi na kodhābhibhūto ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhahetu upanāhī ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. upanāhī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhahetu abhisangī ayam-me ... c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo kodhano kodhasāmantāṃ vācaṃ nicchāretā ayam-me ... na k. bh. na k. v. nicchāressāmīti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakaṃ paṭippharati ayam-me .. paṭip-

phareyyaṃ .. cudito codakena codakaṃ na paṭippharissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakaṃ apa-
sādeti ayam-me .. apasādeyyaṃ .. na apasādessāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena codakassa paccāropeti
ayam-me .. paccāropeyyaṃ .. na paccāropessāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo cudito codakena aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati,
bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇ- ca dosaṇ- ca appacca-
yaṇ- ca pātukaroti, ayam-me .. paṭicareyyaṃ .. apanāmey-
yaṃ .. pātukareyyaṃ .. na aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissāmi, na
b. k. apanāmessāmi, na .. pātukarissāmiti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ
puggalo cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyati ayam-me ..
apadāne na sampāyeyyaṃ .. na apadāne na sampāyissāmiti c. u.
Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo makkhī paḷāsī ayam-me .. amakkhī
bhavissāmi apaḷāsī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ, puggalo issukī
maccharī ayam-me .. anissukī bh. amaccharī ti c. u. Yo
khvāyaṃ puggalo saṭho māyāvi ayam-me .. asaṭho bh. amā-
yāvi ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ puggalo thaddho atimānī ayam-
me .. atthaddho bh. anatimānī ti c. u. Yo khvāyaṃ pug-
galo sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi ayam-me
puggalo appiyo amanāpo; ahaṇ- c' eva kho pan' assaṃ san-
diṭṭhiparāmāsī ādhānagāhī duppaṭinissaggi aham- p' assaṃ
paresaṃ appiyo amanāpo ti. Evaṃ jānanten' āvuso bhik-
khunā: Asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī bhavissāmi anādhānagāhī suppa-
ṭinissaggi ti cittaṃ uppādetabbaṃ.

Tatr' āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ pacca-
vekkhitabbaṃ: Kin- nu kho 'mhi pāpiccho pāpikānaṃ icchā-
naṃ vasaṃgato ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno
evaṃ jānāti: Pāpiccho kho 'mhi pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ-
gato ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā tesaṃ yeva pāpakānaṃ aku-
salānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pan'
āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Na kho 'mhi
pāpiccho na pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgato ti, ten' āvuso
bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujiṇa vihātabbaṃ ahorattānu-
sikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhik-
khunā attanā va attānaṃ evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Kin- nu
kho 'mhi attukkaṃsako paravambhī ti. Sace .. attukkaṃsako
kho 'mhi paravambhī ti .. vāyamitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso ..

anattukkamaṁsako kho 'mhi aparavambhī ti .. kusalesu dhammesu. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhībhūto ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhābhībhūto ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhi ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu upanāhi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisaṅgi ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhahetu abhisaṅgi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantāṁ vācaṁ nicchāretā ti .. na kho 'mhi kodhano kodhasāmantāṁ vācaṁ nicchāretā ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakaṁ paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṁ paṭippharāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṁ na paṭippharāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi 'cudito codakena codakaṁ apasādemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakaṁ na apasādemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena codakassa paccāropemīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena codakassa na paccāropemīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena aṇṇen' aṇṇaṁ paṭicarāmi, bahiddhā kathaṁ apanāmemi, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na aṇṇen' aṇṇaṁ paṭicarāmi, na bahiddhā kathaṁ apanāmemi, na kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaromīti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi cudito codakena apadāne na sampāyāmiti .. cudito kho 'mhi codakena na apadāne na sampāyāmiti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi makkhī palāsi ti .. amakkhī kho 'mhi apaḷāsi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi issukī maccharī ti .. anissukī kho 'mhi amaccharī ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi saṭho māyāvi ti .. asaṭho kho 'mhi amāyāvi ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ .. kin-nu kho 'mhi thaddho atimāni ti .. atthaddho kho 'mhi anatimāni ti .. k. dh. Puna ca paraṁ āvuso bhikkhunā attanā va attānaṁ evaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ: Kin-nu kho 'mhi sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi ādhānagāhi duppaṭinissaggi ti. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṁ jānāti: Sandiṭṭhiparāmāsi kho 'mhi ādhānagāhi duppaṭinissaggi ti, ten' āvuso bhik-

khunā tesaṃ yeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti: Asanditthiparāmāsī kho 'mhi anādhānagāhī suppaṭinissaggi ti, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesaṃ yeva imesaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ. Sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Seyyathā pi āvuso itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakāṃ mukhanimittāṃ paccavekkhamāno, sace tattha passati rajaṃ va aṅgaṇaṃ vā tass' eva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyāmati, no ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā ten' eva attamano hoti: lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me ti; evaṃ eva kho āvuso sace bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā sabbesaṃ yeva imesaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya vāyāmitabbaṃ; sace pan' āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbe p' ime pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne attani samanupassati, ten' āvuso bhikkhunā ten' eva pītipāmujjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ANUMĀNASUTTAM PAÑCAMAM.



16.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā appahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā, so vat' imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjisatīti n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā appahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo appahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati — sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya kaṅkhati .. na sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo appahino hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu kupito hoti a. ā. kh. tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo appahino hoti. Im' assa pañca cetokhilā appahinā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinnā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatanaḥ. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme avitarāgo hoti... avigatatanaḥ tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam - assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avitarāgo hoti — pe — evam - assāyaṃ dutiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinnō hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe avītarago hoti — pe — evaṃ-assāyaṃ tatiyo cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadatthaṃ udarā-vadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu yāvadatthaṃ... viharati tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ-assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ... devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ-assāyaṃ pañcama cetaso vinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinna honti. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā appahinā, ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā asamucchinna, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañca cetokhilā pahinā, pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinna, so vat' imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatiti ṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati. Katam' assa pañca cetokhilā pahinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikiechati, adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ-assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati — pe — saṅghe — sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhāya na kaṅkhati.. sampasīdati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evaṃ-assāyaṃ catuttho cetokhilo pahino hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano anāhata-citto akhilaajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārisu na kupito hoti, attamano a. a., tassa cittaṃ namati ātap-

pāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ pañcamo cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetokhilā pahinā honti.

Katam' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinā honti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vitarāgo hoti vigatachando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatatanho. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāme vitarāgo hoti...vigatatanho tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ paṭhamo cetaso vinibandho susamucchinno hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye vitarāgo hoti — pe — rūpe vitarāgo hoti — pe — na yāvadattham udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu na yāvadattham... viharati tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p., yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya a. s. p. evam-assāyaṃ catuttho cetaso vinibandho susamucchinno hoti. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya evam-assāyaṃ pañcamo cetaso vinibandho susamucchinno hoti. Im' assa pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinā honti. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno ime pañca cetokhilā pahinā, ime pañca cetaso vinibandhā susamucchinā, so vat' imasmiṃ dhamma-vinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissattī tñānam-etaṃ vijjati.

So chanda-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimamsā-samādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, ussoḷhi yeva pañcamī. Sa kho so bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḷhipannarasāga-

samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvītāni, kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijeyyū - ti, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam - padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijitūṃ; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave evaṃ ussoḍhipannarasaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo abhinibbhidāya, bhabbo sambodhāya, bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

CETOKHILASUTTAN CHAṬṬHAN.

17.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Vanapatthapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi, taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññatarāṃ vanapatthanāṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthanāṃ upanissāya viharato anupatṭhitā c' eva sati na upatṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemāṃ nānupapunāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti

paṭisaṇcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ na samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā na parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṇcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāham cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsana-hetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito; atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmi. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tamhā vanapatthā pakkamitabbaṃ, na vatthabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataram vanapattham upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapattham upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṇ-

cikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho panāhaṃ cīvarahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, na piṇḍapātahetu — pe — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi tasmiṃ vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Alahaṃ kho imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharāmi; tassa me imaṃ vanapatthaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati upatthāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāvajīvaṃ pi tasmiṃ vanapatthe vatthabbaṃ, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ gāmaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ nigamaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ nagaraṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ janapadaṃ upanissāya viharati — pe — aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Alahaṃ kho maṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatthitā c' eva sati na upatthāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye c' ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato

anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... nānupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te appakasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvaraḥetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapātaḥetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraḥetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati na upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ nānupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anāpucchā pakkamitabbo, nānubandhitabbo.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati; tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāti, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... anupāpuṇāmi, ye ca kho ime... te kasirena samudāgacchanti; na kho paṇāhaṃ cīvaraḥetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito — na piṇḍapātaḥetu — na senāsanahetu — na gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraḥetu agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, atha ca pana me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti... yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmiti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā saṅkhā pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharati, tassa taṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupaṭṭhitā c' eva sati upaṭṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ-ca cittaṃ samādhīyati, aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti, ye c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisaṅcikkhitabbaṃ: Ahaṃ kho imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya

viharāmi, tassa me imaṃ puggalaṃ upanissāya viharato anupatṭhitā c' eva sati upatṭhāti, asamāhitaṃ - ca cittaṃ sam-
 ādhiyati, aparikkhiṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti,
 ananuppattaṃ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāmi, ye
 c' ime pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā, cīvara-
 piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te appa-
 kasirena samudāgacchantīti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā yāva-
 jīvaṃ - pi so puggalo anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbhaṃ,
 api panujjamānena pīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
 vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VANAPATTHASUITAṃ SATTAMAṃ.

18.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu
 viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bha-
 gavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram - ādāya Ka-
 pilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya ca-
 ritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena Mahāvanaṃ
 ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā be-
 luvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Daṇḍapāpi pi kho
 Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena
 Mahāvanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena
 beluvalatṭhikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā
 Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇi-
 yaṃ vītisaṅgetvā daṇḍam - olubha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Eka-
 mantam tīto kho Daṇḍapāpi Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etad-
 avoca: Kiṃvādi samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. — Yathāvādi kho
 āvuso sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāh-
 maṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha
 tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viśamyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ
 brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathim chinnakukkuccaṃ bhavābhaye
 vītatanhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseti, evaṃvādi kho ahaṃ āvuso
 evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte Daṇḍapāpi Sakko sīsaṃ okam-

petvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikaṃ nalāṭe vutthāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ patisallāṇā vutthito yena Nigrodhārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ. Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikānto yena Mahāvanāṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃ divāvihārāya, Mahāvanāṃ ajjhogāhitvā beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdiṃ. Daṇḍapāṇi pi kho bhikkhave Sakko jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanāṃ ten' upasaṅkami, Mahāvanāṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena beluvalatṭhikā yenaḥhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā mama saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā daṇḍam - olubbha ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko maṃ etad - avoca: Kiṃvādī samaṇo kimakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇiṃ Sakkaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Yathāvādī kho āvuso sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, yathā ca pana kāmehi viṣaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathaṃ chinna-kukkuccaṃ bhavābhava vitataṇhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseṇti, evaṃvādī kho ahaṃ āvuso evamakkhāyī ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Daṇḍapāṇi Sakko siṃhaṃ okampetvā jivhaṃ nillāletvā tivasākhāṃ nalāṭikaṃ nalāṭe vutthāpetvā daṇḍam - olubbha pakkāmiti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Kiṃvādī pana bhante Bhagavā sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya na kenaci loke viggayha tiṭṭhati, kathaṃ - ca pana bhante Bhagavantaṃ kāmehi viṣaṃyuttaṃ viharantaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ akathaṃkathaṃ chinna-kukkuccaṃ bhavābhava vitataṇhaṃ saṇṇā nānuseṇtiti. — Yatoniḍānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ paṇcasāṇṇāsāṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na - tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivaditabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rāgānusaṃyānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusaṃyānaṃ, es' ev' anto

ditthānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvantuva-pesuṇṇa-musāvādānaṃ, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantitī.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā Sugato utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkaṇ-tassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantitī. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃ - nūna mayāṃ yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etaṃ - atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etad - avocum: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantitī. Tesāṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavittṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantitī; ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ... atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesāṃ no āvuso Kaccāna amhākaṃ etad - ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ,

pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa... atthaṃ vibhajitum; yaṇ - nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sāragavesi sārā-pariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandham sākhāpalāse sārāṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsāmpadam - idaṃ āyasmantānaṃ, Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etam atthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññetha. So h' āvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto nāpabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmi Tathāgato. So c' eva paṇ' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha; yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. — Addhāvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto nāpabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto, vattā pavattā, atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā, dhammassāmi Tathāgato. So c' eva paṇ' etassa kālo ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa... atthaṃ vibhajitum. Vibhajat' āyasmā Mahākaccāno agarukaritvā ti. — Tena h' āvuso sunātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahākaccāno etad - avoca:

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi: Cakkuṃ - c' āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ, tinnaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ saṃ-

jānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakketi, yaṃ vitakketi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu. Sotañ - c' āvuso paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati sotavīññānaṃ — pe — ghānañ - c' āvuso paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati ghānavīññānaṃ — jivhañ - c' āvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññānaṃ — kāyañ - c' āvuso paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati kāyavīññānaṃ — manañ - c' āvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manovīññānaṃ. tippaṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, yaṃ vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vitakketi, yaṃ vitakketi taṃ papañceti, yaṃ papañceti tatonidānaṃ purisaṃ papañcasaññāsaṅkhā samudācaranti atitānāgatapaccuppannesu manovīññeyyesu dhammesu. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ sati rūpe sati cakkhuvīññāṇe sati phassapaññattin paññāpessatiti ṭhānam - etaṃ vijjati, phassapaññattiyā sati vedanāpaññattin paññāpessatiti ṭhānam - etaṃ vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā sati saññāpaññattin paññāpessatiti ṭhānam - etaṃ vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā sati vitakkapaññattin paññāpessatiti ṭhānam - etaṃ vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā sati papañcasaññāsaṅkhāsamudācaranapaññattin paññāpessatiti ṭhānam - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim sati sadde sati — pe — ghānasmiṃ sati gandhe sati — jivhāya sati rase sati — kāyasmim sati phoṭṭhabbe sati — manasmim sati dhamme sati manovīññāṇe sati phassapaññattin paññāpessatiti ... ṭhānam - etaṃ vijjati. So vat' āvuso cakkhusmiṃ asati rūpe asati cakkhuvīññāṇe asati phassapaññattin paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjati, phassapaññattiyā asati vedanāpaññattin paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjati, vedanāpaññattiyā asati saññāpaññattin paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjati, saññāpaññattiyā asati vitakkapaññattin paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjati, vitakkapaññattiyā asati papañcasaññāsaṅkhāsamudācaranapaññattin paññāpessatiti n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjati. So vat' āvuso sotasmim asati sadde asati — pe — ghānasmiṃ asati gandhe asati — jivhāya asati rase asati — kāyasmim asati phoṭṭhabbe asati — manasmim asati dhamme asati manovīññāṇe asati phassapaññattin paññāpessatiti ... n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjati. Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā sañ-

khittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti, imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantam yeva upasaṅkamitvā etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, yathā no Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Idaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā ... vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ — pe — aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā utṭhāy' āsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho: Yatonidānaṃ bhikkhu purisaṃ papañcasanñāsaṅkhā samudācaranti, ettha ce na-tthi abhinanditabbaṃ abhivadi-ttabbaṃ ajjhositabbaṃ, es' ev' anto rāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto paṭighānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto diṭṭhānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto vicikicchānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto mānānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto bhavarāgānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto avijjānusayānaṃ, es' ev' anto daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivādatuvantuva-pesuñña-musāvādānaṃ, etth' ete pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhantīti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyāti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etad-ahosi: Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabbrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti c' āyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yan-nūna mayā yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmāti. Atha kho mayā bhante yen' āyasmā Mahākaccāno ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ

Mahākaccānaṃ etam-atthaṃ paṭipucchinha. Tesāṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi ākārehi imehi pa-dehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhatto ti. — Paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇño bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Mañ-ce pi tumhe bhikkhave etam-atthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, aham-pi taṃ evam-evam byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evañ-ca naṃ dhārethāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante puriso jighacchādubbalyapareto madhu-piṇḍikaṃ adhigaccheyya, so yato yato sāyeyya labhetha sādum rasaṃ asecanakaṃ, evam-eva kho bhante cetaso bhikkhu dabbajātiko yato yato imassa dhammapariyāyassa pañ-nāya atthaṃ upaparikkheyya labheth' eva attamanataṃ, labhetha cetaso pasādaṃ. Konāmo ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ti. — Tasmātiha tvaṃ Ānanda imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ Madhupiṇḍikapariyāyo t' eva naṃ dhārehitī.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditī.

MADHUPIṇḍIKASUTTAM ATTHAMAṀ.

19.

Evam-me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavū etad-avoca:

Pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāhaṃ dvidhā katvā dvidhā katvā vitakke vihareyyaṃ-ti. So kho aham bhikkhave yo cāyaṃ kāmavitakko yo ca byāpādavitakko yo ca vihiṃsāvitakko imaṃ ekabhāgam-akāsiṃ, yo cāyaṃ nek-khammavitakko yo ca abyāpādavitakko yo ca avihiṃsāvitakko imaṃ dutiyaṃ bhāgam-akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato up-

pajjati kāmavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ kāmavitakko, so ca kho attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati, parabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati, ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati, paññānirodhiko vighātapakkhiko anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppānuppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ pajahāmi' eva vinodem' eva, byant' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati byāpādatavakko — pe — uppajjati vihiṃsāvitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko... anibbānasamvattaniko. Attabyābādhāya saṃvattatīti pi me... anibbānasamvattaniko ti pi me bhikkhave paṭisaṅcikkhato abbattham gacchati. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave uppānuppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ pajahāmi' eva vinodem' eva, byant' eva naṃ akāsiṃ. Yaṇ-ñad-eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Kāmavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi nekkhammavitakkaṃ, kāmavitakkaṃ bahulam-akāsi, tassa taṃ kāmavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Byāpādatavakkaṃ ce... Vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam-anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi avihiṃsāvitakkaṃ, vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ bahulam-akāsi, tassa taṃ vihiṃsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopālako gāvo rakheyya, so tā gāvo tato tato daḍḍena ākoṭeyya patikoṭeyya sannirundheyya sannivāreyya, taṃ kissa hetu: passati hi so bhikkhave gopālako tatonidānaṃ vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā jāniṃ vā garahaṃ vā; evaṃ-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave addasāmi akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ.

Tassa mayham bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati nekkhammavitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ nekkhammavitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, divasaṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi, rattindivaṃ - ce pi naṃ bhikkhave anuvitakkeyyaṃ anuvicāreyyaṃ n' eva tatonidānaṃ bhayaṃ samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Tassa mayham bhikkhave evaṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati abyāpādavitaṅko — pe — uppajjati avihimsāvitakko, so evaṃ pajānāmi: Uppanno kho me ayaṃ avihimsāvitakko, so ca kho n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati, na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, paññāvuddhiko avighātapakkhiko nibbānasamvattaniko. Rattiṃ - ce pi naṃ... samanupassāmi. Api ca kho me aticiraṃ anuvitakkayato anuvicārayato kāyo kilameyya, kāye kilante cittaṃ ūhaññeyya, ūhate citte ārā cittaṃ samādhimhā ti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: mā me cittaṃ ūhanīti. Yaṇṇad - eva bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti tathā tathā nati hoti cetaso. Nekkhammavitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi kāmavitakkaṃ, nekkhammavitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ nekkhammavitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Abyāpādavitaṅkaṃ ce... Avihimsāvitakkaṃ ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahulam - anuvitakketi anuvicāreti, pahāsi vihimsāvitakkaṃ, avihimsāvitakkaṃ bahulam - akāsi, tassa taṃ avihimsāvitakkāya cittaṃ namati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse sabbasassesu gāmantasambhatesu gopālako gāvo rak-

kheyya, tassa rukkhāmūlagatassa vā abbhokāsagatassa vā satikaraṇīyam - eva hoti: etā gāvo ti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave satikaraṇīyam - eva ahosi: ete dhammā ti.

Āraddham kho pana me bhikkhave viriyam ahosi asalinam, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāradhho, samāhitam cittam ekaggam. So kho aham bhikkhave vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāram vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāram samādhijam pītisukhaṃ duttiyam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ yaṃ - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyam jhānam upasampajja vihāsim. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja vihāsim.

So evam samāhite citte ... (*repeat from p. 22, l. 9 to p. 23, l. 25*)... Ayaṃ kho me bhikkhave rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā tam appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave araṇṇe pavane mahantaṃ ninnam pallam, tam - enam mahā migasaṅgho upanissāya vihareyya, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattthiko pītigamaniyo tam maggaṃ pidaheyya, vivareyya kummaggaṃ, odaheyya okacaram, ṭhapeyya okacārikaṃ; evam hi so bhikkhave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena anayabyasanam tanuttaṃ āpajjeyya. Tass' eva kho pana bhikkhave mahato migasaṅghassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yvāssa maggo khemo sovattthiko pītigamaniyo tam maggaṃ vivareyya, pidaheyya kummaggaṃ, ūhaneyya okacaram, nāseyya okacārikaṃ; evam hi so bhikkhave mahā migasaṅgho aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhikkhave katā atthassa viññā-

panāya, ayañ - c' ev' ettha attho: Mahantañ ninnam palla-
lan - ti kho bhikkhave kāmānam - etañ adhivacanāni. Mahā
migasañgho ti kho bhikkhave sattānam - etañ adhivacanāni.
Puriso anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo ti kho
bhikkhave Mārass' etañ pāpimato adhivacanāni. Kummaggo
ti kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgikass' etañ micchāmaggassa adhi-
vacanañ, seyyathidañ: micchādiṭṭhiyā micchāsankappassa
micchāvācāya micchākammantassa micchāñjivassa micchā-
vāyāmassa micchāsatiyā micchāsamādhissa. Okacaro ti kho
bhikkhave nandirāgass' etañ adhivacanāni. Okacarikā ti
kho bhikkhave avijjāy' etañ adhivacanāni. Puriso attha-
kāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo ti kho bhikkhave Tathā-
gatass' etañ adhivacanāni arahato sammāsambuddhassa.
Khemō maggo sovaththiko pītigamaniyo ti kho bhikkhave
ariyass' etañ aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanāni. seyya-
thidañ: sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāsankappassa sammāvācāya
sammākammantassa sammāñjivassa sammāvāyāmassa sammā-
satiyā sammāsamādhissa. Iti kho bhikkhave vivaṇṇo mayā
khemō maggo sovaththiko pītigamaniyo, piḥito kummaggo,
ūhato okacaro, nāsita okacarikā. Yañ bhikkhave satthārū
karaṇiyañ sāvakānañ hitesinā anukampakena anukampañ
upādāya, katañ vo tañ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkha-
mūlāni, etāni suñṇāgārāni. Jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamā-
dattha, mā pacchā vippatisārino ahuvattha; ayañ vo am-
hākañ anusāsani ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamañā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vāto bhāsitañ abhinandun - ti.

DVEDHĀVITAKKASUTTAM NAVAMAM.

20.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatti-
yañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante

ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-
avoca:

Adhicittam anuyuttena bhikkhave bhikkhunā pañca ni-
mittāni kālena kālam manasikātabbāni, katamāni pañca:
Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgama yaṃ ni-
mittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā
chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi,
tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññam nimittam
manasikātabbāni kusalūpasamhitāni; tassa tamhā nimittā
aññam nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitāni ye pāpakā
akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mo-
hūpasamhitā pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam
pahānā ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi-
hoti samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho palagaṇḍo
vā palagaṇḍantevāsi vā sukhumāya āṇiyā oḷārikam āṇim
abhinīhaneyya abhinīhareyya abhinivajjeyya, evam - eva kho
bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṃ nimittam āgama yaṃ nimittam
manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpa-
samhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi, tena bhi-
kkhave bhikkhunā tamhā nimittā aññam nimittam manasikā-
tabbāni kusalūpasamhitāni; tassa tamhā nimittā aññam ni-
mittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitāni ye pāpakā akusalā
vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasam-
hitā pi te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā
ajjhattam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samā-
dhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā aññam
nimittam manasikaroto kusalūpasamhitāni uppajjant' eva pā-
pakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave
bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavo upaparikkhitabbo: iti
p' ime vitakkā akusalā, iti p' ime vitakkā sāvajjā, iti p' ime
vitakkā dukkhavipākā ti; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ
upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi
te pahīyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhat-
tam - eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodihoti samādhīyati.
Seyyathā pi bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇ-
danakajātiko ahikunāpena vā kukkurakunāpena vā manussa-

kunapena vā kaṇṭhe āsattena attīyeyya harāyeyya jiguccheyya, evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tamhā nimittā ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ādinavaṃ upaparikkhato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāro āpajjitabbo; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave cak-khumā puriso āpāthagatānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanakāmo assa, so nimīyeyya vā aññena vā apalokeyya. evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ asati-amanasikāraṃ āpajjato uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesam vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikātabbaṃ; tassa tesam vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sīghaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ sīghaṃ gacchāmi, yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ saṇikaṃ gaccheyyaṃ - ti, so saṇikaṃ gaccheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ saṇikaṃ gacchāmi, yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ tiṭṭheyyaṃ - ti, so tiṭṭheyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ tīto, yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ nisīdeyyaṃ - ti, so nisīdeyya, tassa evam - assa: kin - nu kho ahaṃ nisinno, yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ nipajjeyyaṃ - ti, so nipajjeyya, evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso oḷārikaṃ oḷārikaṃ iriyāpathaṃ abhinivajjetvā sukhumaṃ sukhumam iriyāpathaṃ kappeyya; evam - eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ ... samādhīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno tesam - pi vitakkānaṃ vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānaṃ manasikaroto uppajant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta - m - ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhitabbaṃ abhinipīṭetabbaṃ abhi-

santāpetabbam; tassa dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave balavā puriso dubbala-taram purisam sīse vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evam-eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno tesam-pi vitakkānam vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikaroto uppajjant' eva pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhitabbam abhinippīletabbam abhisantāpetabbam, tassa dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhattam-eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodīhoti samādhīyati.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno yaṁ nimittam āgama yaṁ nimittam manasikaroto uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ch. pi d. pi m. pi, tassa tamhā nimittā aññam nimittam manasikaroto kusālūpasamhitam ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhattam-eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodīhoti samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānam ādinavam upaparikkhato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānam asati-amanasikāram āpajjato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; tesam-pi vitakkānam vitakkasaṅkhārasanthānam manasikaroto ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā ch. pi d. pi m. pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā... samādhīyati; dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tālum āhacca cetasā cittam abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato ye pāpakā akusalā vitakkā chandūpasamhitā pi dosūpasamhitā pi mohūpasamhitā pi te pahiyanti te abbattham gacchanti, tesam pahānā ajjhattam-eva cittam santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodī-

hoti samādhīyati; ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṣī vitakkapariyāyapathesu, yaṃ vitakkaṃ ākaṅkhissati taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessati, yaṃ vitakkaṃ n' ākaṅkhissati na taṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessati; accehchi taṇhaṃ, vāvattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antaṃ - akāsi dukkhassāti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VITAKKASANTHĀNASUTTAM DASAMAṃ.

SĪHANĀDAVAGGO DUTIYO.

21.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ ativeლაṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharati: sace koci bhikkhu āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa sammukhā tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati ten' āyasmā Moliyaphagguno kupito anattamaṇo adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karoti, sace pana koci bhikkhu tasmaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ sammukhā āyasmato Moliyaphaggunassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamaṇā adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti. Evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharati. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: *Āyasmā bhante Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ ativeლაṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharati: sace koci bhikkhu ... adhikaraṇaṃ - pi karonti; evaṃ saṃsaṭṭho bhante āyasmā Moliyaphagguno bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ viharatīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi: Ehi*

tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Moliyaphaggunam bhikkhum
 āmantehi: Satthā tam āvuso Phagga āmantetīti. Evam-
 bhantē ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yen' āyasmā
 Moliyaphagguno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasma-
 tam Moliyaphaggunam etad-avoca: Satthā tam āvuso Phag-
 guna āmantetīti. Evam-āvuso ti kho āyasmā Moliya-
 phagguno tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten'
 upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam-
 antam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho āyasantam Mo-
 liyaphaggunam Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Saccam kira tvam Phagga bhikkhunīhi saddhim ati-
 velam saṁsattho viharasi; evam saṁsattho kira tvam Phag-
 guna bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasi: sace koci bhikkhu tuy-
 ham sammukhā tāsam bhikkhunīnam avaṇṇam bhāsatī tena
 tvam kupito anattamano adhikaraṇam-pi karosi, sace pana
 koci bhikkhu tāsam bhikkhunīnam sammukhā tuyham avaṇ-
 ṇam bhāsatī tena tā bhikkhuniyo kupitā anattamanā adhi-
 karaṇam-pi karonti; evam saṁsattho kira tvam Phagga
 bhikkhunīhi saddhim viharasīti. — Evam-bhante. — Nanu
 tvam Phagga kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pab-
 bajito ti. — Evam-bhante. — Na kho te etaṁ Phagga
 patirūpaṁ kulaputtassa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabba-
 jitassa yaṁ tvam bhikkhunīhi saddhim ativelam saṁsattho
 vihareyyāsi. Tasmātiha Phagga tava ce pi koci sammukhā
 tāsam bhikkhunīnam avaṇṇam bhāseyya tatrāpi tvam Phag-
 guna ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi;
 tatrāpi te Phagga evam sikkhitabbaṁ: Na c' eva me cit-
 tam vipariṇataṁ bhavissati na ca pāpikam vācam nicchā-
 ressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro
 ti, evam hi te Phagga sikkhitabbaṁ. Tasmātiha Phagga
 tava ce pi koci sammukhā tāsam bhikkhunīnam pāṇinā pa-
 hāraṁ dadeyya leḍḍunā pahāraṁ dadeyya dandena pahāraṁ
 dadeyya satthena pahāraṁ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvam ... sikkhi-
 tabbaṁ. Tasmātiha Phagga tava ce pi koci sammukhā
 avaṇṇam bhāseyya tatrāpi tvam ... sikkhitabbaṁ. Tasmātiha
 Phagga tava ce pi koci pāṇinā pahāraṁ dadeyya leḍḍunā
 pahāraṁ dadeyya dandena pahāraṁ dadeyya satthena pa-

hāraṃ dadeyya, tatrāpi tvaṃ Phagguṇa ye gehasitā chandā ye gehasitā vitakkā te pajaheyyāsi; tatrāpi te Phagguṇa evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva me cittaṃ viparīṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācaṃ nicchāressāmi hitānukampī ca viharissāmi mettacitto na dosantaro ti, evaṃ hi te Phagguṇa sikkhitabbaṃ - ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ārādhayimisu vata me bhikkhave bhikkhū ekaṃ samayaṃ cittaṃ. Idhāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū āmantesiṃ: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātānkatāṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Etha tumhe pi. bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātānkatāṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Na me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiṃyā ahoṣi; satuppādakuraṇiṃyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ cātummahāpathe ājaṇṇaratho yutto assa tṭhito odhastapatodo, tam - enaṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadamma-sārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gaheṭvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gaheṭvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ sāreyya pi paccāsāreyya pi, evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave na me tesu bhikkhusu anusāsani karaṇiṃyā ahoṣi, satuppādakuraṇiṃyam - eva me bhikkhave tesu bhikkhusu ahoṣi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karoṭha, evaṃ hi tumhe pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ, taṃ - c' assa elanḍehi sañchannaṃ, tassa kocid - eva puriso uppajjeyya atthakāmo hitakāmo yogakkhemakāmo, so yā tā sālalatṭhiyo kuṭilā oṇāpaharaṇiyo tā taccheṭvā bahiddhā nīhareyya antovanaṃ suvisodhitaṃ visodheyya, yā pana tā sālalatṭhiyo ujukā sujātā tā sammā parihareyya, evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave sālavanaṃ aparena samayena vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave tumhe akusalaṃ pajahatha kusalesu dhammesu āyogaṃ karoṭha,

evam hi tumhe pi imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjissatha.

Bhūtapubbam bhikkhave imissā yeva Sāvattiya Vede-hikā nāma gahapatāni ahoṣi. Vede-hikāya bhikkhave gahapatāniyā evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: soratā Vede-hikā gahapatāni, nivātā Vede-hikā gahapatāni, upasantā Vede-hikā gahapatāni ti. Vede-hikāya kho pana bhikkhave gahapatāniyā Kālī nāma dāsi ahoṣi, dakkhā analasā susam-vihitakammantā. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Mayham kho ayyā evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhug-gato: soratā Vede-hikā gahapatāni, nivātā Vede-hikā gahapatāni, upasantā Vede-hikā gahapatāni ti; kin-nu kho me ayyā santam yeva nu kho ajjhattam kopam na pātukaroti udāhu asantam, udāhu mayh' ev' ete kammantā susamvihitā yena me ayyā san-tam yeva ajjhattam kopam na pātukaroti no asantam; yan-nūnāham ayyam vīmaṇseyyan-ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divā utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vede-hikā gahapatāni Kālīm dāsim etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsiti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsiti kupitā anattamanā bhūkuṭim akāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: Santam yeva kho me ayyā ajjhattam kopam na pātukaroti no asantam, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susamvihitā yena me ayyā santam yeva ajjhattam kopam na pātukaroti no asantam; yan-nūnāham bhīyyosomattāya ayyam vīmaṇseyyan-ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divātaram utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vede-hikā gahapatāni Kālīm dāsim etad-avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthā-siti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsiti kupitā anattamanā anattamanavācam nicchā-resi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālīyā dāsiyā etad-ahoṣi: San-tam yeva kho me ayyā ajjhattam kopam na pātukaroti no asantam, mayh' ev' ete kammantā susamvihitā yena me ayyā santam yeva ajjhattam kopam na pātukaroti no asantam; yan-nūnāham bhīyyosomattāya ayyam vīmaṇseyyan-ti. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi divātaram yeva utthāsi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vede-hikā gahapatāni Kālīm dāsim

etad'avoca: He je Kālī. — Kim ayye. — Kim je divā utthāsīti. — Na kho ayye kiñci. — No vata re kiñci pāpi dāsi, divā utthāsīti kupitā anattamanā aggaḷasūciṃ gahetvā sise pahāraṃ adāsi, sisam vobhindi. Atha kho bhikkhave Kālī dāsi bhinnena sisena lohitenā gaḷantena paṭivissakānaṃ ujjhāpesi: Passath' ayye soratāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye nivātāya kammaṃ, passath' ayye upasantāya kammaṃ. ka-tham hi nāma ekadāsikāya: divā utthāsīti kupitā anatta-manā aggaḷasūciṃ gahetvā sise pahāraṃ dassati sisam vo-bhindissatthi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vedehikāya gahapatāniyā aparena samayena evaṃ pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchi: caṇḍī Vedehikā gahapatāni, anivātā Vedehikā gahapatāni, anupasantā Vedehikā gahapatāni ti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco bhikkhu tāvad-eva soratasorato hoti nivātānivāto hoti upasantūpasanto hoti yāva na amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti; yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ amanāpā vacanapathā phusanti atha kho bhikkhu sorato ti veditabbo nivāto ti veditabbo upasanto ti veditabbo. Nāhan-tam bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ suvaco ti vadāmi yo cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilāna-paccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati, tam kissa hetu: tam hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ alabhamāno na suvaco hoti na sovacassataṃ āpajjati. Yo ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dhammaṃ apacāyamāno suvaco hoti sovacassataṃ āpajjati tam-aham suvaco ti vadāmi. Tasmātiha bhikkhave: Dhammaṃ yeva sakkaronto dhammaṃ garukaronto dhammaṃ apacāyamānā suvacā bhavissāma sovacassataṃ āpajjis-sāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ: kālena vā akālena vā, bhūtena vā abhūtena vā, saṇhena vā pharusena vā, atthasaṃhitena vā anatthasaṃhitena vā, mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ akālena vā; bhūtena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ pharusena vā; atthasaṃhitena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyūṃ

anattasamhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇā ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya jkuddālapitakaṃ ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ mahāpaṭhavim āpaṭhaviṃ karissāmiti, so tatra tatra khaṇeyya, tatra tatra vikireyya, tatra tatra oṭṭhubheyya, tatra tatra omutteyya: apaṭhavi bhavasi, apaṭhavi bhavassīti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imaṃ mahāpaṭhavim āpaṭhaviṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante mahāpaṭhavi gambhīrā appameyyā, sā na sukarā apaṭhavi kātuṃ, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā... dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum... dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā pharitvā viharissāma, tadārammaṇā ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ paṭhaviṣamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya lākhāṃ vā haliddim vā nilāṃ vā mañjiṭṭhaṃ vā ādāya, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imasmim ākāse rūpāni likhissāmi rūpapātubhāvaṃ karissāmiti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso imasmim ākāse rūpāṃ likheyya rūpapātubhāvaṃ kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: ayaṃ hi bhante ākāso arūpī anidassano, tattha na sukaraṃ rūpāṃ likhitum rūpapātubhāvaṃ kātuṃ, yāvad-eva ca

pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇaṇ' ca sabbāvantam lokam ākāsasamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabham.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso āgaccheyya ādittam tiṇukkam ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imāya ādittāya tiṇukkāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpessāmi samparitāpessāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya Gaṅgam nadim santāpeyya samparitāpeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: Gaṅgā hi bhante nadī gambhīrā appameyyā, sā na sukarā ādittāya tiṇukkāya santāpetum samparitāpetum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena vā akālena vā — pe — tadārammaṇaṇ' ca sabbāvantam lokam Gaṅgāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabham.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā superimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnaśassarā chinnaabbharā, atha puriso āgaccheyya kaṭṭham vā kaṭhalam vā ādāya, so evam vadeyya: Aham imam bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam superimadditam mudukam tūlinim chinnaśassaram chinnaabbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram karissāmi bharaḥaram karissāmiti. Tam kim-maññatha bhikkhave: Api nu so puriso amum bilārabhastam madditam sumadditam superimadditam mudukam tūlinim chinnaśassaram chinnaabbharam kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram kareyya bharaḥaram kareyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: asu hi bhante bilārabhastā madditā sumadditā superimadditā mudukā tūlini chinnaśassarā chinnaabbharā, sā na sukarā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā sarasaram katum bharaḥaram katum, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assāti. — Evam-eva kho bhikkhave 'pañc' ime vacanapathā yehi vo pare vadamānā vadeyyum: kālena

vā akālena vā bhūtena vā abhūtena vā saṇhena vā pharusena vā atthasaṃhitena vā anattasaṃhitena vā mettacittā vā dosantarā vā. Kālena vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum akālena vā; bhūtena vā... abhūtena vā; saṇhena vā... pharusena vā; atthasaṃhitena vā... anattasaṃhitena vā; mettacittā vā bhikkhave pare vadamānā vadeyyum dosantarā vā. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsaḥagatena cetasā pharivā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ bilāra-bhastāsamena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyūṃ, tatrāpi yo mano padūseyya na me so tena sāsanakaro. Tatrāpi kho bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ: Na c' eva no cittaṃ vipariṇataṃ bhavissati na ca pāpikaṃ vācam nicchāressāma hitānukampī ca viharissāma mettacittā na dosantarā, tañ-ca puggalaṃ mettāsaḥagatena cetasā pharivā viharissāma, tadārammaṇaṃ-ca sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsaḥagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharivā viharissāmāti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Imaṃ-ca tumhe bhikkhave kakacūpamaṃ ovādaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikareyyātha, passatha no tumhe bhikkhave taṃ vacanapathaṃ anuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yaṃ tumhe nādhivāseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave imaṃ kakacūpamaṃ ovādaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ manasikarotha, taṃ vo bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

KAKACŪPAMASUTTAM PAṬHAMAM.

22.

Evam me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocuṃ: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyuñjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; atthikaṅkalūpanā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — maṃsapesūpanā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — tiṇukkūpanā .. aṅgarakāsūpanā .. supinakūpanā .. yūcitakūpanā .. rukkhaphalūpanā .. asisūnūpanā .. sattisūlūpanā .. sappasirūpanā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evaṃ pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuñjyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad eva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ... antarāyāyāti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gad-

dhabādhīpubbā etasmā pāpakā dīṭṭhigatā vivecetum, atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhante bhikkhuno gaddhabādhīpubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Assumha kho mayaṃ bhante: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhīpubbassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā etad-avocumha: Saccā kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo amhe etad-avoca: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā etasmā pāpakā dīṭṭhigatā vivecetukāma samanuyūñjīma samanugāhimha samanubhāsīma: Mā evaṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alaṇ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; atṭhikaṇkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. Evaṃ pi kho bhante Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo amhehi samanuyūñjīyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsīyamāno tad-eva pāpakaṃ dīṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. Yato kho mayaṃ bhante nāsakkhimha Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā etasmā pāpakā dīṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayaṃ etam-atthaṃ Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhīpubbā āmantehi: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetiti.

Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ etad-avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Ariṭṭha āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccaṃ kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā... antarāyāyāti. — Kassa kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā vuttā, alaṇ - ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassūdā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo; aṭṭhikaṇṇikāluṇṇamā kāmā vuttā mayā — maṇsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — tiṇṇakūpamā .. aṅgārakāsūpamā .. supinakūpamā .. yācitakūpamā .. rukkhaphalūpamā .. asisūnūpamā .. sattisūlūpamā .. sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi. attānaṃ - ca khanasi bahuṇ - ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kim - maññatha bhikkhave: Api nāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo usmikato pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kim hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhīpubbo tuṇhībhūto maṇkubbhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṇkubbhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ etad-avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sakena pāpakena diṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchisāmiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me

bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ-ca khanati bahuñ-ca apuññaṃ pasavatiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante antarāyikā dhammā vuttā Bhagavatā, alañ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave, sādhū kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave antarāyikā dhammā vuttā mayā, alañ-ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. Appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā — pe — sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. Atha ca pañāyaṃ Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ-ca khanati bahuñ-ca apuññaṃ pasavati, taṃ hi tassa moghapurisassa bhavissati digharattaṃ ahiṭāya dukkhāya. So vata bhikkhave aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra kāmasaññāya aññatra kāmavitakkehi kāme paṭisevissatiti n' etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati.

Idhā bhikkhave ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariya-puṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyakaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ; te taṃ dhammaṃ pariya-puṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññāya atthaṃ na upaparikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paññāya atthaṃ anupaparikkhantaṃ na nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te upāraṃbhānisaṃsā c' eva dhammaṃ pariya-puṇanti itivādappamokkhānisaṃsā ca, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariya-puṇanti tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhonti, tesāṃ te dhammā duggahitā digharattaṃ ahiṭāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahitattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesi alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ enaṃ bhoge vā naṅgutthe vā gaṇheyya, tassa so alagaddo paṭiparivattitvā hatthe vā bāhāya vā aññatarasmiṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅge daseyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: duggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce moghapurisā dhammaṃ pariyaṇṇanti... duggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyaṇṇanti, suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyakaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ, te taṃ dhammaṃ pariyaṇṇitvā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paṇṇāya atthaṃ upapariikkhanti, tesāṃ te dhammā paṇṇāya atthaṃ upapariikkhataṃ nijjhānaṃ khamanti, te na c' eva upārambhānisamsā dhammaṃ pariyaṇṇanti na itivādappamokkhānisamsā, yassa c' atthāya dhammaṃ pariyaṇṇanti taṃ c' assa atthaṃ anubhonti, tesāṃ te dhammā suggahītā digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso alagaddatthiko alagaddagavesī alagaddapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so passeyya mahantaṃ alagaddaṃ, taṃ - enaṃ ajapadena daṇḍena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇheyya, ajapadena daṇḍena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhetvā gīvāya suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya; kiñcāpi so bhikkhave alagaddo tassa purisassa hatthaṃ vā bāhaṃ vā aññataraṃ vā aṅgapaccāṅgaṃ bhogehi palivethēyya. atha kho so n' eva tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: suggahītattā bhikkhave alagaddassa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacce kulaputtā dhammaṃ pariyaṇṇanti... suggahītattā bhikkhave dhammānaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yassa me bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājāneyyātha tathā naṃ dhāreyyātha, yassa ca pana me bhāsitassa atthaṃ na ājāneyyātha ahaṃ vo tattha paṭipucchitābbo ye vā pan' assu viyattā bhikkhū.

Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desissāmi nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya, taṃ suṇātha, sādhuṃ manasīkarotha, bhāsisāmiti. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosū. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso addhānamaggaṇṇapaṇṇo, so passeyya mahantaṃ udakaṇṇavaṃ, orimaṇ - tīraṃ sāsaṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pārimaṇ - tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ, na cāssa nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā pāraṃ gamanāya; tassa evaṃ

assa: Ayaṃ kho mahā udakannaṃvo, orimaṇ-ca tīraṃ sā-saṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ pārimaṇ-tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ, na-tthi ca nāvā santāraṇi uttarasetu vā aparā pāraṃ gamanāya, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyyaṇ-ti. Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttareyya; tassa tiṇassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ-assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ sīse vā āropetvā khandhe vā uccāretvā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyaṇ-ti. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: api nu so puriso evaṃkāri tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Kathaṃkāri ca so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assa: Idha bhikkhave tassa purisassa tiṇassa pāraṅgatassa evaṃ-assa: Bahukāro kho me ayaṃ kullo, imāhaṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ uttiṇṇo, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ kullaṃ thale vā ussādetvā uduke vā uplāpetvā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyaṇ-ti. Evaṃkāri kho so bhikkhave puriso tasmiṃ kulle kiccakāri assa. Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave kullūpamo mayā dhammo desito nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāya. Kullūpamaṃ vo bhikkhave ājānantehi dhammā pi vo pahātabbā, paṇ-eva adhammā.

Cha-y-imāni bhikkhave diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni, kata māni cha: Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto, rūpaṇ: etaṃ mama, eso 'haṃ-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, vedanaṃ: etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, saññaṃ: etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, saṅkhāre: etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, yaṃ-p' idaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ-pi: etaṃ mama... ti samanupassati, yaṃ-p' idaṃ diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparīṇama-

dhammo, sassatisamañ tath' eva ðhassāmīti, tam - pi: etañ mama, eso 'ham - asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānañ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovidō ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānañ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovidō sappurisdhamme suvinīto, rūpañ: n' etañ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati, vedanañ: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, saññañ: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, sañkhāre: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idañ dīṭṭhañ sutāñ mutañ viññātañ pattañ pariyesitañ anuvicaritañ manasā tam - pi: n' etañ mama ... ti samanupassati, yam - p' idañ dīṭṭhiṭṭhānañ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariñāmadhammo, sassatisamañ tath' eva ðhassāmīti, tam - pi: n' etañ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti samanupassati. So evañ samanupassanto asati na paritassatīti.

Evañ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantañ etad - avoca: Siyā nu kho bhante bahiddhā asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evañ hoti: Ahū vata me, tañ vata me na - tthi, siyā vata me, tañ vatāhañ na labhāmīti. So socati kilamati paridevati, urattālīñ kandati, sammohañ āpajjati. Evañ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati paritassanā hotīti. — Siyā pana bhante bahiddhā asati aparitassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa na evañ hoti: Ahū vata me, tañ vata me na - tthi, siyā vata me, tañ vatāhañ na labhāmīti. So na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālīñ kandati, na sammohañ āpajjati. Evañ kho bhikkhu bahiddhā asati aparitassanā hotīti. — Siyā nu kho bhante ajjhattañ asati paritassanā ti. — Siyā bhikkhūti Bhagavā avoca. Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evañ dīṭṭhi hoti: So loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariñāmadhammo, sassatisamañ tath' eva ðhassāmīti. So suñāti Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā sabbesañ dīṭṭhiṭṭhānādhiṭṭhāna - pari - yuṭṭhānābhinivesānusayānañ samugghātāya sabbasañkhāra - samathāya sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggāya taṇhakkhayāya virāgāya nirodhāya nibbānāya dhammañ desentassa. Tassa evañ

nissayato na uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-
pāyāsā.

Attani vā bhikkhave sati attaniyam-me ti assāti. —
Evam-bhante. — Attaniye vā bhikkhave sati attā me ti as-
sāti. — Evam-bhante. — Attani ca bhikkhave attaniye ca
saccato thetāto anupalabbhamāne yam-p' idañ dīṭṭhiṭṭhā-
naṃ: so loko so attā, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sas-
sato avipariṇāmadhammo, sassatisamaṃ tath' eva ṭhassāmīti,
nanāyaṃ bhikkhave kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Kiṃ
hi no siyā bhante kevalo paripūro bāladhammo ti. — Taṃ
kim-maññatha bhikkhave: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.
— Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ
sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ-nu taṃ samanupassi-
tuṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham'-asmī, eso me attā ti. — No
h' etaṃ-bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: vedanā
niccā vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yaṃ paṇāni-
ccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante.
— Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ-
nu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h'
etaṃ-bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saññā niccā
vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. —
Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ-nu
taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-
bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: saṅkhārū niccā
vā aniccā vā ti. — Aniccā bhante. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ duk-
khaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ
paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ-nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama... attā ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante.
— Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: viññāpaṃ niccaṃ vā ani-
ccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ duk-
khaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bhante. — Yaṃ
paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ-nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ: etaṃ mama, eso 'ham'-asmī, eso me attā
ti. — No h' etaṃ-bhante. — Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ
kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā

vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na meṣo attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaṇñāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saṇṇā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na meṣo attā ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaṇñāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati, vedanāya nibbindati, saṇṇāya nibbindati, saṅkhāresu nibbindati, viññānasmiṃ nibbindati; nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttaṃ-iti ñānaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho iti pi, saṅkiṇṇaparikho iti pi, abbūḷhesiko iti pi, niraggaḷo iti pi, ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyutto iti pi. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno avijjā pabīnā hoti uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ukkhittapaligho hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno ponobhaviko jātisaṃsāro pahīno hoti uccinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkiṇṇaparikho hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūḷhesiko hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pabīnā hoti uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu abbūḷhesiko hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni honti uccinnamūlāni tālavatthukatāni anabhāvakatāni āyatim anuppādadhammāni. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu niraggaḷo hoti. Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannaddhajo pannabhāro visamyutto hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno asmiṃāno pahīno hoti uccinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim anup-

pādadhammo. Evañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo pannad-dhajo pannabhāro visamyutto hoti.

Evañ vimuttacittañ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuñ sa-Indā devā sa-Brahmakā sa-Pajāpatikā anvesaṃ nādhigacchanti: idaṃ nissitaṃ tathāgatassa viññānañ -ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Diṭṭhe vāhaṃ bhikkhave dhamme tathāgataṃ ananuvejjo ti vadāmi. Evaṃvādiṃ kho maṃ bhikkhave evamakkhāyīṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa uchedaṃ viñāsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpetīti. Yathā vāhaṃ bhikkhave na, yathā cāhaṃ na vadāmi, tatthā maṃ te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti: Venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, sato sattassa uchedaṃ viñāsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpetīti. Pubbe cāhaṃ bhikkhave etarahi ca dukkhañ -o' eva paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa na hoti āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa na hoti ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ. Tatra ce bhikkhave pare Tathāgataṃ sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti, tatra bhikkhave Tathāgatassa evaṃ hoti: Yaṃ kho idaṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tatttha me evarūpā kārā kariyanti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare akkoseyyuṃ paribhāseyyuṃ roseyyuṃ, tatra tumhehi na āghāto na appaccayo na cetaso anabhiraddhi karaṇīyā. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, tatra tumhehi na ānando na somanassaṃ na cetaso ubbillāvitattaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhe ce pi pare sakkareyyuṃ garukareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyuṃ, tatra tumhākaṃ evaṃ -assa: Yaṃ kho idaṃ pubbe pariññātaṃ tatttha no evarūpā kārā kariyanti.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajalatha, taṃ vo paḥinaṃ diḡharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ -ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajabatha, taṃ vo paḥinaṃ diḡharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ,

taṃ pajahatha, sā vo paḥinā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saññā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo paḥinā d. h. s. bhavissati. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo paḥinā d. h. s. bhavissanti. Viññānaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Taṃ kim-maññatha bhikkhave: yaṃ imasmim̐ Jetavane tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya; api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ-assa: Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotiti. — No h' etam-bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: na hi no etam-bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti. — Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñ-ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā bhikkhave — pe — saññā bhikkhave — saṅkhārā bhikkhave — viññānaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo paḥinaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavaṃ vusitavanto katakaraṇiṃ ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma-d-aññā vimuttā, vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ na-tthi paññāpanāya.) Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañc' orambhāgiyāni samyojanāni paḥināni sabbe te opapātikā tattha parinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīpi samyojanāni paḥināni rāgadosamohā tanubhūtā sabbe te sakadāgāmino, sakid-eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Evaṃ svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo ... chinnapilotiko; evaṃ svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme ... chinnapilotike, yesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tīpi samyojanāni paḥināni sabbe te sotāpannā avini-

pātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā. Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo... chinnapilotiko; evam svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme... chinnapilotike, ye te bhikkhū dhammānusārino saddhānusārino sabbe te sambodhiparāyanā. Evam svākkhāto bhikkhave mayā dhammo, uttāno vivaṭṭo pakāsito chinnapilotiko; evam svākkhāte bhikkhave mayā dhamme, uttāne vivaṭṭe pakāsīte chinnapilotike, yesam mayi saddhāmattaṃ pemamattaṃ sabbe te saggaparāyanā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ALAGADDŪPAMASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

23.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kumārakassapo Andhavanē viharati. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanam obhāsetvā yen' āyasmā Kumārakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā āyasmantaṃ Kumārakassapaṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa laṅgin: laṅgī bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa laṅgin, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa uddhumāyikaṃ: uddhumāyikā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa dvidhūpathaṃ: dvidhūpatho bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha: Ukkhipa dvidhūpathaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa caṅgavāraṃ: caṅgavāraṃ bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evam - āha:

Ukkhipa caṅgavāraṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa kummaṃ: kummo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa kummaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa asisūnaṃ: asisūnā bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa maṃsapesiṃ: maṃsapesi bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya addasa nāgaṃ: nāgo bhadante ti. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti. Ime kho tvaṃ bhikkhu pañhe Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyāsi, yathā te Bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāsi. Nāhaṃ - taṃ bhikkhu passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmaṇe sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca sā devatā, idam vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi.

Atha kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo tassā rattiya acca-yena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kumārakassapo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Imaṃ bhante rattiṃ aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Andhavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho bhante sā devatā maṃ etad - avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, ayaṃ vammiko rattiṃ dhūmayati divā pajjalati. Brāhmaṇo evaṃ - āha: Abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyati. Abhikkhaṇanto sumedho satthaṃ ādāya — pe — ito vā pana sutvā ti. Idam - avoca bhante sā devatā, idam vatvā tatth' eva antaradhāyi. Ko nu kho bhante vammiko, kā rattiṃ dhūmayanā, kā divā pajjalanā, ko brāhmaṇo, ko sumedho, kiṃ satthaṃ, kiṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, kā laṅgi, kā ud-dhumāyikā, ko dvidhāpatho, kiṃ caṅgavāraṃ, ko kummo, kā asisūnā, kā maṃsapesi, ko nāgo ti.

Vammiko ti kho bhikkhu imass' etaṃ cātummahābhūti-kassa kāyassa adhivacanāṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odana-kummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-vid-dhaṃsanadhammassa. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu divā kammante ārabhha rattiṃ anuvitakketi anuvicarati ayaṃ rattiṃ dhūma-yaṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rattiṃ anuvitakketvā anuvicāretvā divā kammante payojeti kāyena vācāya manasā ayaṃ divā pajjalanā. Brāhmaṇo ti kho bhikkhu Tathāgataṃ etaṃ adhivacanāṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Sumedho ti kho bhikkhu sekhass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanāṃ. Satthan - ti kho bhikkhu ariyā' etaṃ paññāya adhivacanāṃ. Abhikkhaṇa - ti kho bhikkhu viriyārambhass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. Laṅgi ti kho bhikkhu avijjā' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa laṅgiṃ, pajaha avijjāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Uddhumāyikā ti kho bhikkhu kodhu-pāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa uddhumāyikaṃ, pajaha kodhupāyāsaṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Dvidhāpatho ti kho bhikkhu vicikicchā' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ; ukkhipa dvidhāpathaṃ, pajaha vicikicchāṃ, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Caṅgavāraṇa - ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ: kāmaccandanīvaraṇassa byāpādanīvaraṇassa thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccakukkucanīvaraṇassa vicikicchānīvaraṇassa; ukkhipa caṅgavāraṇaṃ, pajaha pañca nīvaraṇa, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Kummo ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ adhivacanāṃ, seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhandhassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saññupādānakkhandhassa saṅkhārurupādānakkhandhassa viññupādānakkhandhassa; ukkhipa kummaṃ, pajaha pañc' upādānakkhandhe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādāyāti ayaṃ - etassa attho. Asisūnā ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adhivacanāṃ: cakkhuvīññeyyānaṃ rūpānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ rajanīyānaṃ, sotaviññeyyānaṃ saddānaṃ — pe — ghānaviññeyyānaṃ gandhānaṃ — jivhāviññeyyānaṃ rasānaṃ — kāyaviññeyyānaṃ phoṭṭhabbānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ piyarūpānaṃ kāmūpasam-

hitānaṃ rajaniyānaṃ; ukkhipa asisūnaṃ, pajaha pañca kāmā-
guṇe, abhikkhaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādayāti ayam - etassa
attho. Maṃsapesiti kho bhikkhu nandirāgass' etaṃ adhiva-
canaṃ; ukkhipa maṃsapesiṃ, pajaha nandirāgaṃ, abhik-
khaṇa sumedha satthaṃ ādayāti ayam - etassa attho. Nāgo
ti kho bhikkhu khīṇāsavass' etaṃ bhikkhuno adhivacanaṃ;
tiṭṭhatu nāgo, mā nāgaṃ ghaṭṭesi, namo karohi nāgassāti
ayam - etassa attho ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Kumāra-
kassapo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

VAMMĪKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

24.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho sambahulā
jātibhūmakā bhikkhū jātibhūmiyaṃ vassaṃ vutthā yena Bha-
gavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
vādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te
bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ko nu kho bhikkhave jāti-
bhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ
evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca santuṭṭho santuṭṭhikathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca pavivitto pavivekakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho asaṃsaggakathaṃ - ca
bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca āradhaviṛiyo viriyārambha-
kathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca silasampanno sila-
sampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca samādhi-
sampanno samādhisampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā,
attanā ca paññāsampanno paññāsampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhū-
naṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttisampanno vimuttisampadā-
kathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassana-
sampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathaṃ - ca bhikkhū-
naṃ kattā, ovādako viññāpako sandassako samādapako

samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ - ti. — Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantāniputto jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito: Attanā ca appiccho appicchakathaṃ - ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā... sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad-ahosi: Lābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, suladdhalābhā āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa, yassa viññū sabrahmacārī Satthu sammukhā anumāssa anumāssa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, taṃ - ca Satthā abbhanumodati; app - eva ca nāma mayaṃ kadāci karahaci āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app - eva nāma siyā kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Rājagahe yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi; anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti tad - avasari. Tatra sudanā Bhagavā Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Assosi kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto: Bhagavā kira Sāvattiṃ anupatto Sāvattiyāṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ti. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto senāsanāṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Sāvatti tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sāvatti Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsuna Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Andhavanaṃ tena pakkāmi divāvihārāya.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avoca: Yassa kho tvaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Puṇṇassa nāma bhikkhuno Mantāniputtassa abhiṇhaṃ kittayamāno hosi so

Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakhiṇaṃ katvā yena Andhavanaṃ tena pakkanto divāvihārāyāti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto taramānarūpo nisīdanaṃ ādāya āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi sisānuloki. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Sāriputto Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ patisaḷḷāṇā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisaṇetvā ekamaṃtaṃ nisīdi. Ekamaṃtaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ etaḍ - avoca: Bhagavati no āvuso brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Evam - āvuso ti. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso dīṭṭhivissuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso ñāṇadassanavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi; kin - nu kho āvuso dīṭṭhivissuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati — pe — kin - nu kho āvuso ñāṇadassanavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi. Kimatthañ - carah' āvuso Bhagavati

brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Anupādā parinibbānatthaṃ kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso dīṭṭhi - visuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso ñāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kim - pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan - ti. — No h' idaṃ āvuso. — Kin - nu kho āvuso silavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso cittavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi; kin - nu kho āvuso dīṭṭhivisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti — pe — kin - nu kho āvuso ñāṇadassanavisuddhi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi, kim - pan' āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānan - ti iti puṭṭho samāno: no h' idaṃ āvuso ti vadesi. Yathākathaṃ pan' āvuso imaṃsa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabbo ti.

Silavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpessa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpessa. Cittavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Dīṭṭhivisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso ... Ñāṇadassanavisuddhiṃ - ce āvuso Bhagavā anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpessa, sa-upādānaṃ yeva samānaṃ anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpessa. Aññatra ca āvuso imehi dhammehi anupādā parinibbānaṃ abhavissa, puthujjano parinibbāyeyya, puthujjano hi āvuso aññatra imehi dhammehi. Tena h' āvuso upaman - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa Sāvattiyaṃ

paṭivasantassa Sākete kiñcid-eva accāyikaṃ karaṇiyaṃ uppaj-
 jeyya, tassa antarā ca Sāvattthiṃ antarā ca Sāketam satta ratha-
 vinītāni upaṭṭhapeyyuṃ. Atha kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo
 Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepuradvārā paṭhamam rathavinītaṃ
 abhirūheyya, paṭhamena rathavinītena dutiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ
 pāpuṇeyya; paṭhamam rathavinītaṃ vissajjeyya dutiyaṃ ratha-
 vinītaṃ abhirūheyya, dutiyena rathavinītena tatiyaṃ ratha-
 vinītaṃ pāpuṇeyya; dutiyaṃ ... pāpuṇeyya; tatiyaṃ ... pā-
 puṇeyya; catuttham ... pāpuṇeyya; pañcamam rathavinītaṃ
 vissajjeyya chaṭṭham rathavinītaṃ abhirūheyya, chaṭṭhena
 rathavinītena sattamaṃ rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇeyya; chaṭṭham
 rathavinītaṃ vissajjeyya sattamaṃ rathavinītaṃ abhirūheyya,
 sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anupāpuṇeyya antepura-
 dvāram. Tam-enam antepuradvāragataṃ samānam mittā-
 maccā nātisūlohitā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: Iminā tvaṃ mahārāja
 rathavinītena Sāvattthiyā Sāketam anuppatto antepuradvāran-
 ti. Kathaṃ byākaramāno nu kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Ko-
 salo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. — Evaṃ byākara-
 māno kho āvuso rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno
 byākareyya: Idha me Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasantassa Sākete
 kiñcid-eva accāyikaṃ karaṇiyaṃ uppajji. Tassa me antarā
 ca Sāvattthiṃ antarā ca Sāketam satta rathavinītāni upaṭṭha-
 pesuṃ. Atha khvāhaṃ Sāvattthiyā nikkhamitvā antepura-
 dvārā paṭhamam rathavinītaṃ abhirūhiṃ, paṭhamena ratha-
 vinītena dutiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇiṃ; paṭhamam ratha-
 vinītaṃ nissajiṃ dutiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ abhirūhiṃ, dutiyena
 rathavinītena tatiyaṃ rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇiṃ; dutiyaṃ ... pā-
 puṇiṃ; tatiyaṃ ... pāpuṇiṃ; catuttham ... pāpuṇiṃ; pañca-
 mam rathavinītaṃ nissajiṃ chaṭṭham rathavinītaṃ abhirūhiṃ,
 chaṭṭhena rathavinītena sattamaṃ rathavinītaṃ pāpuṇiṃ;
 chaṭṭham rathavinītaṃ nissajiṃ sattamaṃ rathavinītaṃ abhi-
 rūhiṃ, sattamena rathavinītena Sāketam anuppatto ante-
 puradvāran-ti. Evaṃ byākaramāno kho āvuso rājā
 Pasenadi Kosalo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. —
 Evaṃ-eva kho āvuso silavisuddhi yāvad-eva cittavisuddhat-
 thā, cittavisuddhi yāvad-eva diṭṭhivisuddhatthā, diṭṭhivisuddhi
 yāvad-eva kaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhatthā, kaṅkhāvitaraṇa-

visuddhi yāvad - eva maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, maggāmaggañāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva ñāṇadassanavisuddhatthā, ñāṇadassanavisuddhi yāvad - eva anupādā parinibbānatthā. Anupādā parinibbānattham kho āvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ etad - avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ - ca pan' āyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Puṇṇo ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ, Mantāniputto ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Acchariyaṃ āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ - evaṃ āyasmatā Puṇṇena Mantāniputtēna gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa byākatā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ muddhanā pariharantā labheyyuṃ dassanāya labheyyuṃ payirupāsānāya, tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā amhākam - pi suladdham ye mayāṃ āyasmantaṃ Puṇṇaṃ Mantāniputtaṃ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Puṇṇo Mantāniputto āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Konāmo āyasmā kathaṃ - ca pana āyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Upatisso ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ, Sāriputto ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. — Satthukappena vata kira bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā na jānimha: āyasmā Sāriputto ti; sace hi mayāṃ jāneyyāma: āyasmā Sāriputto ti, ettakam - pi no na - ppaṭibhāseyya. Acchariyaṃ āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva Satthusāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ - evaṃ āyasmatā Sāriputtēna gambhīrā gambhīrā pañhā anumāssa anumāssa pucchitā. Lābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ suladdhalābhā sabrahmacārīnaṃ ye āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ labhanti dassanāya labhanti payirupāsānāya. Cetaṇḍukena ce pi sabrahmacārī āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ muddhanā pariharantā labheyyuṃ dassanāya labheyyuṃ payirupāsānāya,

tesam - pi lābhā tesam - pi suladdham. Amhākam - pi lābhā ambhākam - pi suladdham ye mayam āyasmantañ Sāriputtañ labhāma dassanāya labhāma payirupāsānāyāti.

Itiha te ubho mahānāgā aññamaññassa subhāsitañ samanumodimsūti.

RATHAVINĪTASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

25.

Evam - me sutam. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Na bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpañ nivapati migajātānañ: imañ me nivāpañ nivuttañ migajātā paribhuñjantā dighāyukā vaṇnavanto cirañ digham - addhānañ yāpentūti. Evañ ca kho bhikkhave nevāpiko nivāpañ nivapati migajātānañ: imañ me nivāpañ nivuttañ migajātā anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissanti, anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjissanti, mattā samānā pamādañ āpajjissanti, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiṇā bhavissanti imasmiñ nivāpe ti.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā amuñ nivāpañ nivuttañ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādañ āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇiṇā ahesuñ nevāpikassa amusmiñ nivāpe. Evañ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiṇā migajātā evañ samacintesun: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuñ nivāpañ nivuttañ nevāpikassa anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādañ āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā

yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam̐ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharim̐su. Tesam̐ gimhānam̐ pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam̐ patto kāyo hoti, tesam̐ adhimattakasimānam̐ pattakāyānam̐ balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam̐ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan-nūna mayam̐ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭivirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā paṭiviramim̐su, bhayabhogā paṭiviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharim̐su; tesam̐ gimhānam̐ pacchime māse tiṇodakasaṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam̐ patto kāyo hoti, tesam̐ adhimattakasimānam̐ pattakāyānam̐ balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne tam-eva nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa paccāgamim̐su; te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam̐ āpajjim̐su, mattā samānā pamādam̐ āpajjim̐su, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam̐ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa

upanissāya āsayam kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe ti. Te amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayam kappayimsu, tatr' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum nevāpikassa amusmim nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikapisāya ca etad - ahosi: Saṭha - ssu nām' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubhino, iddhimantas - su nām' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imam - ca nāma nivāpam nivuttam paribhuñjanti na ca nesam jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yan - nūna mayam imam nivāpam nivuttam mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāreyyāma, app - eva nāma tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāham gaccheyyun - ti. Te amum nivāpam nivuttam mahatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesam anuparivāresum. Addasāsum kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikapisā ca tatiyānam migajātānam āsayam yattha te gāham agamanisu. Evam hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā migajātā evam samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa — pe — evam hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā migajātā evam samacintesum: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā amum nivāpam nivuttam nevāpikassa — pe — evam hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayam — pe — evam hi te dutiyā pi migajātā na parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā migajātā evam samacintesum: ye kho te pa-

t̥hamā migajātā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na
 parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā
 migajātā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā migajātā —
 pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa
 iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-nūna mayāṃ — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi
 migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṇ-
 nūna mayāṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya
 āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ
 nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni
 bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā
 na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na -ppamādam āpaj-
 jissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā bhavis-
 sāma nevāpikassa amusmim̐ nivāpe ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ ni-
 vuttaṃ nevāpikassa upanissāya āsayāṃ kappayim̐su, tatr'
 āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjim̐su, te tattha
 ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ
 āpajjim̐su, amattā samānā na -ppamādaṃ āpajjim̐su, appa-
 mattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiyā ahesuṃ nevāpikassa amus-
 mim̐ nivāpe. Tatra nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparīsāya ca etad-
 ahoṣi: Saṭṭha-ssu nāṃ' ime tatiyā migajātā keṭubbhino, iddhi-
 mantas-su nāṃ' ime tatiyā migajātā parajanā, imaṃ-ca nāma
 nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesāṃ jānāma āgatiṃ vā
 gatiṃ vā, yaṇ-nūna mayāṃ imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatihi
 daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma, app-
 eva nāma tatiyānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayāṃ passeyyāma yattha
 te gāhaṃ gaccheyyūṇ-ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ ma-
 hatihi daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresuṃ.
 Addasāsuṃ kho nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparīsā ca tatiyānaṃ
 migajātānaṃ āsayāṃ yattha te gāhaṃ agaman̐su; evaṃ hi te
 tatiyā pi migajātā na parimuccim̐su nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.
 Yaṇ-nūna mayāṃ yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpika-
 parisāya ca tatr' āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayāṃ kappetvā
 amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amuc-
 chitā bhojanāni bhuñjeyyāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bho-
 janāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā
 na -ppamādam āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathā-

kāmakaraṇiṃ bhaviṣṣāma nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe ti. Te yattha agati nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca tat' āsayam kappayimsu, tat' āsayam kappetvā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ nevāpikassa ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃ ahesum nevāpikassa amusmiṃ nivāpe.

Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca etad' ahoṣi: Saṭṭha-ssu nāma ime catutthā migajāta keṭubhino, iddhimantas-su nāma ime catutthā migajāta parajanā, imaṃ ca nāma nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ paribhuñjanti na ca nesaṃ jānāma āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā; yaṃ nūna mayam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatiṃ daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāreyyāma, app-eva nāma catutthānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayam passeyyāma yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Te amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ mahatiṃ daṇḍavākarāhi samantā sappadesaṃ anuparivāresum. N' eva kho bhikkhave addasāsum nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca catutthānaṃ migajātānaṃ āsayam yattha te gāhaṃ gaccheyyuntī. Tatra bhikkhave nevāpikassa ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca etad' ahoṣi: Sace kho mayam catutthe migajāte ghaṭṭessāma te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, te ghaṭṭitā aññe ghaṭṭessanti, evam imaṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ sabbaso migajāta rūcissanti, yaṃ nūna mayam catutthe migajāte ajjupekkhēyyāmāti. Ajjupekkhimsu kho bhikkhave nevāpiko ca nevāpikaparisaṃ ca catutthe migajāte. Evam hi te bhikkhave catutthā migajāta parimuccimsu nevāpikassa iddhānubhāvā.

Upamā kho me ayaṃ bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayaṃ c' ev' ettha attho: Nivāpo ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Nevāpiko ti kho bhikkhave Mārass' etaṃ pāpimato adhivacanaṃ. Nevāpikaparisaṃ ti kho bhikkhave Māraparisaṃ' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Migajāta ti kho bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇaṃ' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja

mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave paṭhamā migajātā tathūpame aham ime paṭhame samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesum: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amum nivāpam nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise, evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan-nūna mayam sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭvirameyyāma, bhayabhogā paṭviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā vihareyyāma. Te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā lokāmisā paṭviramimsu, bhayabhogā paṭviratā araṇṇāyatanāni ajjhogāhitvā viharimsu, te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesum, sāmābhakkhā pi ahesum, nivārabhakkhā pi ahesum, daddulabhakkhā pi ahesum, haṭabhakkhā pi ahesum, kaṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, ācāmaabhakkhā pi ahesum, piṇṇābhakkhā pi ahesum, tiṇabhakkhā pi ahesum, gomayabhakkhā pi ahesum, vanamūlaphalāhārā yāpesum pavattaphalabhōjī. Tesam gīmhānam pacchime māse tiṇodaka-sāṅkhaye adhimattakasimānam patto kāyo hoti. tesam adhimattakasimānam pattakāyānam balaviriyaṃ parihāyi, balaviriye parihīne cetovimutti parihāyi. cetovimuttiyā parihīnāya tam-eva nivāpam nivuttaṃ Mārassa paccāgamaṃsu tāni ca lokāmisāni. Te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha anupakhajja mucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā madam āpajjimsu, mattā samānā pamādam āpajjimsu, pamattā samānā yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesum Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ-ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mā-

rassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave dutiyā miga-jātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime dutiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yaṃ nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... vihareyyāmāti; te sabbaso nivāpabhojanā... vihariṃsu; te tattha sākabhakkhā pi ahesuṃ ... pavattaphalabhojī; tesāṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ... tāni ca lokāmisāni; te tattha anupakhajja... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yaṃ nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappeyyāma, tat' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na - ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā bhavissāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayāṃ kappayimsu, tat' āsayāṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madāṃ āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na - ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇīyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Api ca kho evaṃditṭhikā ahesuṃ: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā

iti pi. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave tatiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave tatiyā migajātā tathūpame ahaṃ ime tatiye samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: Ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Ye pi te tatiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; ye pi te dutiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃ samacintesuṃ: ye kho te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā — pe — evaṃ hi te paṭhamā samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ sabbaso nivāpabhojanā — pe — evaṃ hi te dutiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā; yan - nūna mayaṃ amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni upanissāya āsayaṃ kappeyyāma... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti; te amuṃ nivāpaṃ... amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise; api ca kho evaṃditṭhikā ahesuṃ: sassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi; evaṃ hi te tatiyā pi samaṇabrāhmaṇā na parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhānubhāvā. Yan - nūna mayaṃ yattha agati Mārassa ca Māraparisāya ca tatr' āsayaṃ kappeyyāma, tatr' āsayaṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivāpaṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjissāma, ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na maḍaṃ āpajjissāma, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjissāma, appamattā samānā na yathākāma - karaṇīyā bhaviṣṣāma Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise ti. Te yattha agati Mārassa ca Māraparisāya ca tatr' āsayaṃ kappayimsu; tatr' āsayaṃ kappetvā amuṃ nivā-

paṃ nivuttaṃ Mārassa amūni ca lokāmisāni ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjimsu, te tattha ananupakhajja amucchitā bhojanāni bhuñjamānā na madam āpajjimsu, amattā samānā na ppamādaṃ āpajjimsu, appamattā samānā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃyā ahesuṃ Mārassa amusmiṃ nivāpe amusmiṃ - ca lokāmise. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhave catutthā samaṇabrāhmaṇā parimuccimsu Mārassa iddhāpubhāvā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave catutthā migajāta tathūpame ahaṃ ime catutthe samaṇabrāhmaṇe vadāmi.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave agati Mārassa ca Mārāparisāya ca: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhivā Mārācakkhuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadam vadhivā Mārācakkhuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ea kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ

samatikkamma na-tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham-akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māraccakkhuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham-akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māraccakkhuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ - ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

NIVĀPASUTTAN PAÑCAMAM.

26.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho sambalulā bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avocuṃ: Cirassutā no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammā kathā, sūdu mayaṃ āvuso Ānanda labheyyāma Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ kathāṃ savanāyāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkamatha, app - eva nāma labheyyātha Bhagavato sammukhā dhammikaṃ kathāṃ savanāyāti. — Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ Ānanda yena Pubbārāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyāti. Evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim yena Pubbarāmo Migāramātu pāsādo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam patisallānā vutt'hito āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Āyāṃ' Ānanda yena Pubbakotthako ten' upasaṅkamissāma gattāni parisiñcituṃ - ti. Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim yena Pubbakotthako ten' upasaṅkami gattāni parisiñcituṃ; Pubbakotthake gattāni parisiñcivā paccuttaritvā ekacivaro atthāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo avidūre; ramaṇiyo bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo, pāsādiko bhante Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo; sādhu bhante Bhagavā yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamo ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assame dhammiyā kathāya sannisinṇā honti. Atha kho Bhagavā bahidvārakotthake atthāsi kathāpariyosānaṃ āgama - yamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā kathāpariyosānaṃ viditvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi; vivariṃsu kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato dvāraṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Rammakassa brāhmaṇassa assamaṃ pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinṇā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti. Bhagavantam - eva kho no bhante ārabha dhammī kathā vippakatā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Sādhu bhikkhave, etaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdeyyātha. Sannipatitānaṃ vo bhikkhave dvayaṃ karaṇiyaṃ: dhammī vā kathā ariyo vā tuṇhībhāvo.

Dve 'mā bhikkhave pariyesanā: ariyā ca pariyesanā anariyā ca pariyesanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave anariyā pariyesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātidhammo samāno jātīdhammaṃ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā jarādhammo samāno

jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati, attanā byādhihammo ... attanā maraṇadhammo ... attanā sokadhammo ... attanā sañkilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jātīdhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave jātīdhammañ, dāsīdāsañ jātīdhammañ, ajeḷakañ jātīdhammañ, kukkuṭasūkarañ jātīdhammañ, hatthigavāssa-vaḷavañ jātīdhammañ, jātarūparajatañ jātīdhammañ. Jātīdhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyañ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave jarādhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave jarādhammañ, dāsīdāsañ j., ajeḷakañ j., kukkuṭasūkarañ j., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavañ j., jātarūparajatañ jarādhammañ. Jarādhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyañ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave byādhihammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave byādhihammañ, dāsīdāsañ by., ajeḷakañ by., kukkuṭasūkarañ by., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavañ byādhihammañ. Byādhihammā h' ete ... byādhihammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave maraṇadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave maraṇadhammañ, dāsīdāsañ m., ajeḷakañ m., kukkuṭasūkarañ m., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavañ maraṇadhammañ. Maraṇadhammā h' ete ... maraṇadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave sokadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave sokadhammañ, dāsīdāsañ s., ajeḷakañ s., kukkuṭasūkarañ s., hatthigavāssa-vaḷavañ sokadhammañ. Sokadhammā h' ete ... sokadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Kiñ - ca bhikkhave sañkilesadhammañ vadetha: Puttabhariyañ bhikkhave sañkilesadhammañ, dāsīdāsañ sañkilesadhammañ, ajeḷakañ sañkilesadhammañ, kukkuṭasūkarañ sañkilesadhammañ, hatthigavāssa-vaḷavañ sañkilesadhammañ, jātarūparajatañ sañkilesadhammañ. Sañkilesadhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo, etthāyañ gathito mucchito ajjhopanno attanā sañkilesadhammo samāno sañkilesadhammañ - ñeva pariyesati. Ayañ bhikkhave anariyā pariyesanā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā pariyesanā: Idha bhikkhave ekacco attanā jātīdhammo samāno jātīdhamme ādinavañ

viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā jarādhhammo samāno jarādhhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati, attanā byādhidhammo samāno .. abyādhiṃ .., attanā maraṇadhammo samāno .. amataṃ .., attanā sokadhammo samāno .. asokaṃ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesati. Ayaṃ bhikkhave ariyā pariyesaṇā.

Aham-pi sudanṃ bhikkhave pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisatto va samāno attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhhammo samāno jarādhhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā byādhidhammo ..., attanā maraṇadhammo ..., attanā sokadhammo ..., attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Kin-nu kho ahaṃ attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi, attanā jarādhhammo samāno — pe — attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhammaṃ -ñeva pariyesāmi; yaṃ -nūnāhaṃ attanā jātiddhammo samāno jātiddhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā jarādhhammo .. ajaraṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā byādhidhammo .. abyādhiṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo .. amataṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā sokadhammo .. asokaṃ .. pariyeseyyaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyeseyyaṃ -ti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso bhadrēna yobbanēna samannāgato paṭṭhaneṇa vayasā akāmakānaṃ mātāpitunnaṃ assumukhānaṃ rudantānaṃ kesamassuṇi ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni accādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajim. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno kiṅkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ pariyesaṇaṃ yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāraṃ Kālāmaṃ etad-avocaṃ: 'Icchāmi' ahaṃ āyuso Kālāma imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun -ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo maṃ etad-avoca: 'Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viṇṇū

puriso nacirass' eva sakam ācariyakam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva tam dhammam pariāpunim. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahatamattena lapitalāpanamattena nānavādañ - ca vadāmi theravādañ - ca, jānāmi passāmiti ca paṭijānāmi ahañ - c' eva aññe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Na kho Ālāro Kālāmo imam dhammam kevalam saddhāmatkena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedeti, addhā Ālāro Kālāmo imam dhammam jānam passam viharatīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāram Kālāmaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho Ālārass' eva Kālāmassa atthi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yan - nūnāham yaṃ dhammam Ālāro Kālāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedeti tassa dhammassa sacchikiriyāya padaheyyan - ti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam - eva tam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihasim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Ālāro Kālāmo ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Ālāram Kālāmaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Ettāvatā no āvuso Kālāma imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. — Ettāvatā kho aham āvuso imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemīti. — Aham - pi kho āvuso ettāvatā imam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdham no āvuso, ye mayam āyasantaṃ tūdisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ passāma. Iti yāham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi tam tvaṃ dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ

tvam dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi tam-aham dhammam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedemi. Iti yāham dhammam jānāmi tam tvam dhammam jānāsi, yaṃ tvam dhammam jānāsi tam-aham dhammam jānāmi. Iti yādiso aham tādiso tuvaṃ, yādiso tuvaṃ tādiso aham. Ehi dāni āvuso, ubho va santā imam gaṇaṃ pariharāmāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Ālāro Kālāmo ācariyo me samāno antevāsiṃ maṃ samānaṃ attano samasamaṃ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyaṃ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, yāvad-eva ākiñcaññāyatanūpapattiyaṃ ti. So kho aham bhikkhave tam dhammam analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamim.

So kho aham bhikkhave kimkusalagavesi anuttaraṃ santi-varapadaṃ pariyesamāno yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Iocchāmi' aham āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye brahmacariyaṃ caritun-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto maṃ etad-avoca: Viharat' āyasmā, tādiso ayaṃ dhammo yattha viññū puriso nacirass' eva sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva tam dhammam pariyāpuniṃ. So kho aham bhikkhave tāvataken' eva oṭṭhapahata-mattena lapitalāpanamattena nānavādaṃ-ca vadāmi theravādaṃ-ca, jānāmi passāmīti ca paṭijānāmi ahaṃ-c' eva añhe ca. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ kevalaṃ saddhā-mattakena: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmāti pavedesi, addhā Rāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ vihasīti. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Kittāvatā no āvuso Rāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesīti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam pavedesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi saddhā, mayham p' atthi saddhā; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi

viriyam, mayham p' atthi viriyam; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi sati, mayham p' atthi sati; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi samādhi, mayham p' atthi samādhi; na kho Rāmass' eva ahosi paññā, mayham p' atthi paññā; yaṇ-nūnāham yaṇ dhammaṃ Rāmo: sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti pavedesi tassa dhammassa sacchikiriya padaheyyan-ti. So kho aham bhikkhave nacirass' eva khippam-eva taṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsim. Atha khvāham bhikkhave yena Uddako Rāmaputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Uddakaṃ Rāmaputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Ettāvataṃ no āvuso Rāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Ettāvataṃ kho āvuso Rāmo imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesiti. — Aham-pi kho āvuso ettāvataṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmiti. — Lābhā no āvuso, suladdhaṃ no āvuso, ye mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ tādisaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ passāma. Iti yaṃ dhammaṃ Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi taṃ tvaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharasi taṃ dhammaṃ Rāmo sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja pavedesi. Iti yaṃ dhammaṃ Rāmo aññāsi taṃ tvaṃ dhammaṃ jānāsi, yaṃ tvaṃ dhammaṃ jānāsi taṃ dhammaṃ Rāmo aññāsi. Iti yādiso Rāmo ahosi tādiso tvaṃ, yādiso tvaṃ tādiso Rāmo ahosi. Ehi dāni āvuso, tvaṃ imaṃ gaṇaṃ pariharāti. Iti kho bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto sabrahmacārī me samāno ācariyaṭṭhāne ca maṃ ṭhapesi ulārāya ca maṃ pūjāya pūjesi. Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Nāyaṃ dhammo nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati, yāvad-eva nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanūpapattiyaṃ ti. So kho aham bhikkhave taṃ dhammaṃ analaṅkaritvā tasmā dhammā nibbijjāpakkamiṃ.

So kho aham bhikkhave kiṃkusalagavesī anuttaraṃ santivarapadaṃ pariyesamāno Magadhesu anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Uruvelā senānigamo tad-avasariṃ.

Tatth' addasaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ pāsādikaṃ - ca vanasaṇḍaṃ, nadiṃ - ca sandantiṃ setakaṃ sūpatitthaṃ ramaṇiyaṃ, samantā ca gocaragāmaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ramaṇiyo vata bho bhūmibhāgo pāsādiko ca vanasaṇḍo, nadi ca sandati setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā, samantā ca gocaragāmo; alaṃ vat' idaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāyāti. So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave tatth' eva nisidiṃ: alaṃ - idaṃ padhānāyāti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave attanā jātidhammo samāno jātidhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno ajātaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā jarādhammo samāno jarādhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno ajaraṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā byādhidhammo samāno byādhidhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno abyādhiṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā maraṇadhammo samāno maraṇadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno amataṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā sokadhammo samāno sokadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno asokaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ, attanā saṅkilesadhammo samāno saṅkilesadhamme ādinavaṃ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyesaṃāno asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ nibbānaṃ ajjhagamaṃ. Nāṇaṃ - ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: Akuppā me vimutti, ayam - antimā jāti, na - tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Adhigato kho me' ayaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacaro nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo. Ālayarāmā kho panāyaṃ pajā ālayaratā ālayasammuditā. Ālayarāmāya kho pana pajāya ālayaratāya ālayasammuditāya duddasaṃ idaṃ ṭhānaṃ yadidaṃ idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo, idaṃ - pi kho ṭhānaṃ duddasaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ.

Ahañ - c' eva kho pana dhammañ deseyyañ pare ca me na
 ājāneyyūñ, so mam' assa kilamatho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.
 Api - ssu mañ bhikkhave imā anacchariyā gāthā paṭibhañsu
 pubbe assutapubbā:

Kicchena me adhigatañ, halan - dāni pakāsitūñ,
 rāgadosaparetehi nāyañ dhammo susambudho.

Paṭisotagāmiñ nipunañ gambhīrañ duddasañ aṇuñ
 rāgarattā na dakkhinti tamokkhandhena āvaṭṭa ti.

Itiha me bhikkhave paṭisañcikkhato appossukkatāya
 cittañ namati, no dhammadesanāya. Atha kho bhikkhave
 Brahmuno Sahampatissa mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam-
 aññāya etad - aho: Nassati vata bho loko, vinassati vata
 bho loko, yatra hi nāma Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsam-
 buddhassa appossukkatāya cittañ namati, no dhammadesanā-
 yāti. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati seyyathā pi
 nāma balavā puriso samīñjitañ vā bāhañ pasāreyya pasāri-
 tañ vā bāhañ samīñjeyya evam - evañ Brahmaloce antarahito
 mama purato pāturahosi. Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā
 Sahampati ekañsañ uttarāsañsañ karitvā yenāhañ ten' añ-
 jalim - pañāmetvā mañ etad - avoca: Desetu bhante Bhagavā
 dhammañ, desetu Sugato dhammañ, santi sattā appa-
 rajakkhajātikā assavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti, bhavissanti
 dhammassa aññātāro ti. Idam - avoca bhikkhave Brahmā
 Sahampati, idañ vatvā athāparañ etad - avoca:

Pāturahosi Magadhesu pubbe
 dhammo asuddho samalehi cintito;
 apāpur' etañ amatassa dvārañ,
 suñantu dhammañ vimalenānubuddhañ.

Sele yathā pabbatamuddhani - ṭṭhito
 yathā pi passe janatañ samantato,
 tathūpamañ dhammamayañ sumedha
 pāsādam - āruya samantacakkhu
 sokāvatinnāñ janatam - apetasoko
 avekkhassu jātijarābhībhūtañ.

Uttṛhehi vīra vijitasāṅgāma,
satthavāha anaṇa, vicara loke,
desassu Bhagavā dhammaṃ,
aṇṇātāro bhavissantīti.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ vi-
ditvā sattesu ca kārūṇṇataṃ paṭicca Buddhacakkhunā lokam
volokesiṃ. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddhacakkhunā
lokam volokento satte apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe, tikkhin-
driye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, suviññāpaye duviññāpaye,
app-ekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvine viharante. Seyyathā
pi nāma uppaliniyaṃ vā paduminiyaṃ vā puṇḍarikiniyaṃ vā
app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udae
jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-
posīni, app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni
vā udae jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni samodakam tṭhitāni,
app-ekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udae
jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti
anupalittāni udakena, evam-eva kho ahaṃ bhikkhave Buddha-
cakkhunā lokam volokento addasaṃ satte apparajakkhe ma-
hārajakkhe, tikkhindriye mudindriye, svākāre dvākāre, su-
viññāpaye duviññāpaye, app-ekacce paralokavajjabhaya-
dassāvine viharante. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Brahmānaṃ
Sahampatiṃ gāthāya paccabhāsiṃ:

Apārutā tesam amatassa dvārā [Brahme]
ye sotavanto, pamuñcantu saddham;
vihimsasaṇṇī paguṇam na bhāsiṃ
dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu Brahme ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā Sahampati: katāvakaṃso
kho 'mhi Bhagavatā dhammadesanāyāti maṃ abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-ahosi: Kassa nu kho
ahaṃ paṭhamam dhammam deseyyam, ko imam dhammam
khippam-eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etad-
ahosi: Ayam kho Ālāro Kālāmo paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī,
digharattaṃ apparajakkhajātiko, yan-nūnaṃ Ālārassa

Kālāmassa paṭhamañ dhammañ deseyyañ, so imañ dhammañ khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Atha kho mañ bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Sattāhakālakato bhante Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Nāṇaṇ - ca pana me dassanañ udapādi: Sattāhakālakato Ālāro Kālāmo ti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Ālāro Kālāmo, sace hi so imañ dhammañ suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho ahañ paṭhamañ dhammañ deseyyañ, ko imañ dhammañ khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Ayañ kho Uddako Rāmaputto paṇḍito viyatto medhāvī, digharattañ apparajakkhajātiko, yañ - nūnāhañ Uddakassa Rāmaputtassa paṭhamañ dhammañ deseyyañ, so imañ dhammañ khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Atha kho mañ bhikkhave devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Abhidosaakālakato bhante Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Nāṇaṇ - ca pana me dassanañ udapādi: Abhidosaakālakato Uddako Rāmaputto ti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Mahājāniyo kho Uddako Rāmaputto, sace hi so imañ dhammañ suṇeyya khippam - eva ājāneyyāti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kassa nu kho ahañ paṭhamañ dhammañ deseyyañ, ko imañ dhammañ khippam - eva ājānissatīti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Bahukārā kho me pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ye mañ padhānapahitattañ upatṭhahimsu; yañ - nūnāhañ pañcavaggiyānañ bhikkhūnañ paṭhamañ dhammañ deseyyañ - ti. Tassa mayhañ bhikkhave etad - ahosi: Kahañ - nu kho etarahi pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū viharantīti. Addasañ kho ahañ bhikkhave dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū Bārāṇasīyañ viharante Isipatane migadāye. Atha khvāhañ bhikkhave Uruvelāyañ yathābhirantañ viharitvā yena Bārāṇasī tena cārikañ pakkāmin.

Addasā kho mañ bhikkhave Upako ājiviko antarā ca Gayāñ antarā ca bodhim addhānamaggapaṭipannañ, disvāna mañ etad - avoca: Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto; kañ si tvañ āvuso uddissa pabbajito, ko vā te satthā, kassa vā tvañ dhammañ

rocesiti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Upakaṃ ājivikaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsim:

Sabbābhikkhū sabbavidū 'haṃ - asmi,
sabbesu dhammesu anūpalitto,
sabbamañjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto,
sayam abhiññāya kam - uddiseyyam.

Na me ācariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ na - tthi me paṭipuggalo.

Ahaṃ hi arahā loke, ahaṃ satthā anuttaro,
eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho, sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto.

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsināṃ puram,
andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañchaṃ amatadundubhin - ti.

— Yathā kho tvaṃ āvuso paṭijānāsi arahasi anantajino ti. —

Mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ,
jitā me pāpakā dhammā, tasmā 'haṃ Upakā jino ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Upako ājiviko: Huveyya p' āvuso ti vatvā sisanā okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmi.

Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bārānaṣī Isipatanaṃ migadāyo yena pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamim. Addasāsum kho maṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna añña-maññaṃ saṇṭhapesum: Ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo āgacchati, bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya, so n' eva abhivādetabbo na paccuttātabbo, nāssa pattacivaraṃ paṭiggahetabbaṃ, api ca kho āsanaṃ ṭhapetabbaṃ, sace ākaṅkhissati nisīdissatīti. Yathā yathā kho ahaṃ bhikkhave upasaṅkamāmi tathā tathā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū nāsakkhimu sakāya katikāya saṇṭhātuṃ; app - ekacce maṃ paccuggantvā pattacivaraṃ paṭiggahesum, app - ekacce āsanaṃ paññāpesum, app - ekacce pādodakaṃ upatṭhāpesum, api ca kho maṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaranti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad - avocaṃ: Mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācarittha. Arahāṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sammā-

sambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsami, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya tāya paṭipadāya tāya dukkarakārikāya nājjhagamā uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāpadassanavisesam, kim-pana tvaṃ etarahi bāhuliko padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāya adhigamissasi uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañāpadassanavisesan-ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko na padhānavibbhanto na āvatto bāhullāya. Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammāsambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsami, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāpadassanavisesan-ti. Dutiyam-pi kho aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Na bhikkhave Tathāgato bāhuliko ... upasampajja viharissathāti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū maṃ etad-avocaṃ: Tāya pi kho tvaṃ āvuso Gotama iriyāya ... alamariyañāpadassanavisesan-ti. Evaṃ vutte aham bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Abhiññātha me no tumhe bhikkhave ito pubbe evarūpaṃ vabbhācitam-etan-ti. — No h' etam-bhante. — Araham bhikkhave Tathāgato sammāsambuddho. Odahatha bhikkhave sotam, amatam-adhigatam, aham-anusāsami, aham dhammam desemi, yathānusiṭṭham tathā paṭipajjamānā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi-

katvā upasampajja viharissathāti. Asakkhim kho ahañ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū saññāpetum. Dve pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yañ tayo bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Tayo pi sudam bhikkhave bhikkhū ovaḍāmi, dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caranti, yañ dve bhikkhū piṇḍāya caritvā āharanti tena chabbaggo yāpema. Atha kho bhikkhave pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū mayā evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anu-sāsiyamānā attanā jātidhammā samānā jātidhamme ādinavañ viditvā ajātañ anuttarañ yogakkhemañ nibbānañ pariyesa-mānā ajātañ anuttarañ yogakkhemañ nibbānañ ajjha-gamaṃsu, attanā jarādharmā samānā .. ajarañ .., attanā byādhidhammā samānā .. abyādhim .., attanā maraṇadhammā samānā .. amatañ .., attanā sokadhammā samānā .. asokañ .., attanā saṅkilesadhammā samānā saṅkilesadhamme ādinavañ viditvā asaṅkiliṭṭhañ anuttarañ yogakkhemañ nibbānañ pariyesa-mānā asaṅkiliṭṭhañ anuttarañ yogakkhemañ nibbānañ ajjha-gamaṃsu. Nānañ-ca pana nesam dassanañ udapādi: Akuppā no vimutti, ayam-antimā jāti, na-tthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

Pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā, katame pañca: cakku-viññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — pe — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmaguṇe gathitā mucchitā ajjhopannā anādinavadassāvino anissaraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti te evaṃ-assu veditabbā: anayam-āpannā byasanam-āpannā yathākāmakaraṇīyā pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañ-ṇako mago baddho pāsārasiṃ adhisayeyya, so evaṃ-assa veditabbo: anayam-āpanno byāsanam-āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo luddassa, āgacchante ca ludde na yena kāmañ pak-kamissatthi; evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ... yathākāmakaraṇīyā pāpimato. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā ime pañca kāmaguṇe agathitā amucchitā anajjhopannā ādinavadassāvino nis-

saraṇapaṇṇā paribhuñjanti te evaṃ - assu veditabbā: na anayam - āpannā na byasanam - āpannā na yathākāmakaraṇiṃ pāpimato. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañṇako mago abaddho pāsārāsinaṃ adhisayeyya, so evaṃ - assa veditabbo: na anayam - āpanno na byasanam - āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇiyo luddassa, āgacchante ca pana ludde yenakāmaṃ pakkamissatiti; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā... na yathākāmakaraṇiṃ pāpimato.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ārañṇako mago araṇṇe pavane caramāno vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisīdati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti, taṃ kissa hetu: anāpātlagato bhikkhave luddassa; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ; apadaṃ vadhitvā Māraccakkuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakka - vicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhā - ca kāyena paṭisaṇvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati - pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati... pāpimato. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ

samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati — sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu: andham - akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ vadhitvā Māra-cakkhuṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loka visattikaṃ. So vissattho gacchati vissattho tiṭṭhati vissattho nisīdati vissattho seyyaṃ kappeti, taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave pāpimato ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ARIYAPARIYESANASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

27.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Jāpussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetena vaḷabbhirathena Sāvattthiyā niyyāti divā divassa. Addasā kho Jāpussoṇi brāhmaṇo Pilotikaṃ paribbājakaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Pilotikaṃ paribbājakaṃ etad - avoca: Handa kuto nu bhavaṃ Vacchāyano āgacchati divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bho āgacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Taṃ kim - maññati bhavaṃ Vacchāyano: samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyaṃ, paṇḍito maññati. — Ko cāhaṃ bho ko ca samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyaṃ jānissāmi; so pi nūn' assa tādiso va yo samaṇassa Gotamassa paññāveyyattiyaṃ jāneyyāti. — Uḷārāya khalu bhavaṃ Vacchāyano samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ paṇḍitāya paṇḍitāti. — Ko cāhaṃ bho ko ca samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ paṇḍitāya, pasatthapasattho va so bhavaṃ Gotamo, seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. — Kam - pana bhavaṃ Vacchāyano athavaśaṃ sampassamāno samane Gotame evaṃ abhippasanno ti. — Seyyathā pi bho kusalo nāgavaniko nāgavanaṃ paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane ma -

hantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dighato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṃ-ca vitthataṃ, so niṭṭhaṃ gaccheyya: mahā vata bho nāgo ti; evaṃ eva kho ahaṃ bho yato addasaṃ samaṇe Gotame cattāri padāni athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti; kata-māni cattāri:

Idhāhaṃ bho passāmi ekacce khattiyapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vāavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatīti. Te pañhaṃ abhisankharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evaṃ-ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ-assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evaṃ-ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ pi'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti; te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakaṃ sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ paṭhamāni padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce brāhmaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vāavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti... samaṇass' eva Gotamassa sāvakaṃ sampajjanti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ dutiyaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭhaṃ-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Puna ca parāhaṃ bho passāmi idh' ekacce gahapati-paṇḍite — pe — samaṇapaṇḍite nipuṇe kataparappavāde vāavedhirūpe, vobhindantā maññe caranti paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni; te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amukaṃ

nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osarissatīti. Te pañhaṃ abhi-saṅkharonti: imaṃ mayaṃ pañhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upa-saṅkamitvā pucchissāma; evaṃ - ce no puṭṭho evaṃ byā-karissati evaṃ - assa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāma, evaṃ - ce pi no puṭṭho evaṃ byākarissati evaṃ - pi 'ssa mayaṃ vādaṃ āropessāmāti. Te suṇanti: samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo amu-kam nāma gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā osaṭo ti; te yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkamanti. Te samaṇo Gotamo dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṃseti, te samaṇena Gotamena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samāda-pitā samuttejitā sampahaṃsitā na c' eva samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, kut' assa vādaṃ āropessanti, aññadatthu samaṇaṃ - ñeva Gotamaṃ okāsaṃ yācanti agārasmā anagāri-yaṃ pabbajjāya, te samaṇo Gotamo pabbājeti. Te tathā pabbājītā samānā eke vūpakatṭhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharantā nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad-anuttaraṃ brahma-cariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-katvā upasampajja viharanti. Te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Manāṃ vata bho anassāma, manāṃ vata bho panassāma, mayaṃ hi pubbe assamaṇā va samānā samaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha, abrahmaṇā va samānā brāhmaṇ' amhāti paṭijānimha. anara-hanto va samānā arahant' amhāti paṭijānimha; idāni kho 'mha samaṇā, idāni kho 'mha brāhmaṇā, idāni kho 'mha arahanto ti. Yadā 'haṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imaṃ ca-tutthaṃ padaṃ addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ: sammā-sambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭi-panno saṅgho ti. Yato kho ahaṃ bho samaṇe Gotame imāni cattāri padāni addasaṃ athāhaṃ niṭṭham-agamaṃ: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭi-panno saṅgho ti.

Evaṃ vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo sabbasetā vaḷabhirathā orohitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsangāṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā tikkhattuṃ udānaṃ udānesi: Namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bha-gavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa, namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa; app - eva nāma mayaṃ kadāci

karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhiṃ samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kociḍ-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathāṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yāvatako ahosi Pilotikāya paribbājakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Na kho brāhmaṇa ettāvataṃ hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti. Api ca brāhmaṇa yathā hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hoti taṃ suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa nāgavaniko nāgavanaṃ paviseyya, so passeyya nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dighato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane vāmanikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dighato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākālārikā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dighato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṇḍitāni; yo hoti kusalo nāgavaniko n' eva tāva niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: mahā vata bho nāgo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: Santi hi brāhmaṇa nāgavane uccākaperukā nāma hatthiniyo mahāpadā, tāsam-p' etaṃ padaṃ assāti. So tam-anugacchati, tam-anugacchanto passati nāgavane mahantaṃ hatthipadaṃ dighato ca āyataṃ tiriyaṇ-ca vitthataṃ uccā ca nisevitaṃ uccā ca dantehi āraṇḍitāni uccā ca sākhābhāgaṃ, taṇ-ca nāgaṃ passati rukkhamūlagataṃ vā abbhokāsa-gataṃ vā, gacchantāni vā ṭhitāni vā nisinnāni vā nipannaṃ vā; so niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: ayaṃ va so mahānāgo ti. Evaṃ-eva

kho brāhmaṇa idha Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhēkalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevala-paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmācariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam supāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idam sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitam brahmācariyam caritum, yaṇ - nūṇāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyanti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya, appam vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭam pahāya kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajati.

So evam pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnam sikkhāsājiva-samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadāṇo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānam pahāya adinnādāna paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhi athenena suci-bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyam pahāya brahmācārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisamvādako lokassa. Pisunam vācam pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānam vā sandhātā sahitānam vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakarapim vācam bhāsītū hoti. Pharusaṃ vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kanna-sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṃgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujana-

manāpā tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpam pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādi bhūtavādi atthavādi dhammavādi vinayavādi, nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā kālena sāpadesam pariyantavatim atthasamhitam. So bija-gāmahhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vādita-visūka-dassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhārana-mañḍana-vibhūsanatthhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṃsapatiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapatiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavāpaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khettavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūṭeyya-paṇiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kamsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṭana-vaṇcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Ohedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuttho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samāday' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakūṇo yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam-evam bhikkhu santuttho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samāday' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhantaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rak-

khati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri hoti, samījite pasārite sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghāṭipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakāri hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri hoti, gate thīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakāri hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññaṇa samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araññaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṇakanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃ kathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nivarāṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijāṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariya-

sāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yañ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiññāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka - vihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim - pi jātiyo timsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahasam - pi jātisatasahasam - pi aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa - uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati. Idam - pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv - eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsava-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idam-pi vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatārañjitaṃ iti pi. Na tv-eva tāva ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti, api ca kho niṭṭhaṃ gacchati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ

vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti ñāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ. kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattā-yāti pajānāti. Idaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa Tathāgatapadaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatanisevitaṃ iti pi, Tathāgatāraṇjitaṃ iti pi. Ettāvataṃ kho brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako niṭṭhaṃ gato hoti: sammāsambuddhō Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Ettāvataṃ kho brāhmaṇa hatthipadopamo vitthārena paripūro hotiti.

Evam vutte Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya. paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyyā, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkhēyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇa-gatan - ti.

CŪLAHATTHIPADOPAMASUTTAM SATTAMAṆ.

28.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: Āvuso bhikkhavo ti. Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassuṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi āvuso yāni kānici jaṅgamānaṃ pāṇānaṃ padajātāni sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesam aggam - akkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena, evam - eva kho āvuso ye keci kusalā dhammā sabbe te catusu ariyasaccesu saṅghaṃ gacchanti, katamesu catusu: dukkhe

ariyasacce, dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce.

Katamañ - c' āvuso dukkhañ ariyasaccañ: jāti pi dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇam - pi dukkhañ, sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, yaṃ - p' icchañ na labhati tam - pi dukkhañ, saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā. Katame c' āvuso pañc' upādānakkhandhā: seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Katamo c' āvuso rūpupādānakkhandho: cattāri ca mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpañ. Katame c' āvuso cattāro mahābhūtā: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu.

Katamā c' āvuso paṭhavīdhātu: paṭhavīdhātu siyā ajjhaticā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhaticā paṭhavīdhātu: yaṃ ajjhatañ paccatañ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigatañ upādinnañ, seyyathidam kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsañ nahāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjā vakkam hadayañ yakanam kilomakam piha-kam papphāsañ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyañ karisañ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhatañ paccatañ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigatañ upādinnañ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhaticā paṭhavīdhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhaticā paṭhavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu paṭhavīdhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbāṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā paṭhavīdhātuyā nibbindati, paṭhavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati, antarahitā tasmiṃ samaye bāhirā paṭhavīdhātu hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya paṭhavīdhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccataṃ paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattatṭhakassa kāyassa taṇhupādinnassa ahaṇ - ti vā mama - ti vā asmi - ti vā, atha khvāssa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare akkosanti paribhāsanti roṣenti vihesenti, so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca:

phassaṃ paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati, saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññānaṃ aniccaṃ ti passati. Tassa dhātārammaṇaṃ - eva cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ - ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare anīṭṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, pāṇisamphassena pi leḍḍusamphassena pi daṇḍasamphassena pi satthasamphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamanti, satthasamphassā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhagavatā Kakacūpamovāde: Ubbatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave kakacena corā ocarakā aṅgamaṅgāni okanteyyuhū, tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na' me so tena sāsana-karo ti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me viriyāṃ bhavissati asallināṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisamphassā pi kamantu, leḍḍusamphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasamphassā pi kamantu, satthasamphassā pi kamantu, kariyati h' idaṃ buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ - ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso supisā sasuraṃ disvā saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati, evaṃ - eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhāti, so tena saṃvijjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṅṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṅṭhāti, so tena

attamano hoti. Ettāvataṃ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso āpodhātu: āpodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vucaṭ' āvuso ajjhattikā āpodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu āpodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattṭhabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā āpodhātuyā nibbindati, āpodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā āpodhātu pakuppati. sā gāmaṃ - pi vahati, nigamaṃ - pi vahati, nagaram - pi vahati, janapadam - pi vahati, janapadapadesam - pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde yojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, divyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, tiyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, catuyojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, pañcayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, chayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti, sattayojanasatikāni pi udakāni ogacchanti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, chatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, pañcatālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, catutālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, titālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, dvitālam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, tālamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde sattaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, chaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, pañcaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, catu - porisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, tiporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, dviporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, porisamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde addhaporisam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, kaṭimattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, jaṇṇumattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti, goppamattam - pi udakaṃ saṇṭhāti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ mahāsamudde aṅgulipabbatamanamattam - pi udakaṃ na hoti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya āpodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya

aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saṅghāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso tejodhātu: tejodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ yena ca santappati yena ca jiriyati yena ca pariḍayhati yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā parināmaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā tejodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu tejodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham' - asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā tejodhātuyā nibbindati, tejodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā tejodhātu pakuppati. Sā gāmaṃ - pi dahati, nigamaṃ - pi dahati, nagaraṃ - pi dahati, janapadaṃ - pi dahati, janapadapadesaṃ - pi dahati. Sā haritaṃ vā panthantaṃ vā selantaṃ vā udakantaṃ vā ramaṇiyaṃ vā bhūmibhāgaṃ āgama anāhārā nibbāyati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ kukkuṭapattena pi nahārudaddulena pi aggaṃ gavesanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya tejodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati — pe — upekhā kusalanissitā saṅghāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Katamā c' āvuso vāyodhātu: vāyodhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā c' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ uddhamgamā vātā, adhogamā vātā, kucchisayā vātā, koṭṭhasayā vātā, āngamaṅgānusārino vātā, assāso passāso, iti vā, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ajjhattikā vāyodhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu vāyodhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham' - asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattṭhabbaṃ. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ bāhirā vāyodhātu pakuppati, sā gāmaṃ-pi vahati, nigamaṃ-pi vahati, nagaram-pi vahati, janapadamaṃ-pi vahati, janapadapadesamaṃ-pi vahati. Hoti kho so āvuso samayo yaṃ gimhānaṃ pacchime māse tālavaṇṇena pi vidhūpanena pi vātaṃ pariyesanti, ossavane pi tiṇāni na icchanti. Tassā hi nāma āvuso bāhirāya vāyodhātuyā tāva mahallikāya aniccatā paññāyissati, khayadhammatā paññāyissati, vayadhammatā paññāyissati, vipariṇāmadhammatā paññāyissati, kiṃ pan' imassa mattatṭhakassa kāyassa tanhupādiṇṇassa ahaṇ-ti vā mamaṇ-ti vā asmiti vā, atha khvassa no t' ev' ettha hoti. Tañ-ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare akkosanti paribhāsanti rosentī vihesenti, so evaṃ pajānāti: Uppannā kho me ayaṃ sotasaṃphassaajā dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca, kiṃ paṭicca: phassaṃ paṭicca. So: phasso anicco ti passati, vedanā aniccā ti passati, saññā aniccā ti passati, saṅkhārā aniccā ti passati, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṇ-ti passati. Tassa dhātārammaṇaṃ-eva cittaṃ pakhandati paṣīdati santiṭṭhati adhimuccati. Tañ-ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ pare anīṭṭhehi akantehi amanāpehi samudācaranti, pāṇisaṃphassena pi leḍḍusaṃphassena pi daṇḍasaṃphassena pi satthasaṃphassena pi, so evaṃ pajānāti: Tathābhūto kho ayaṃ kāyo yathābhūtaṃsmiṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassā pi kamanti, leḍḍusaṃphassā pi kamanti, daṇḍasaṃphassā pi kamanti, satthasaṃphassā pi kamanti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavata Kakacūpamovāde: Ubhatodaṇḍakena ce pi bhikkhave corā ocarakā āgamaṅgāni okanteyyumaṃ, tatra pi yo mano padoseyya na me so tena sāsanaṃ karoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me viriyaṃ bhavissati asallīnaṃ, upatṭhitaṃ sati asammūṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāradḍho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Kāmaṃ dāni imasmiṃ kāye pāṇisaṃphassā pi kamantu, leḍḍusaṃphassā pi kamantu, daṇḍasaṃphassā pi kamantu, satthasaṃphassā pi kamantu, karīyati h' idaṃ buddhānaṃ sāsanaṇ-ti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekkhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhāti, so tena samivijjati samivegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ, yassa me evaṃ

Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Seyyathā pi āvuso supisā sasuraṃ disvā saṃvījjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati. evam-eva kho āvuso tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhāti, so tena saṃvījjati saṃvegaṃ āpajjati: Alābhā vata me na vata me lābhā, dulladdhaṃ vata me na vata me suladdhaṃ. yassa me evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā na saṇṭhātīti. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno evaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarato evaṃ dhammaṃ anussarato evaṃ saṅghaṃ anussarato upekhā kusalanissitā saṇṭhāti, so tena attamano hoti. Ettāvataṃ pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti.

Seyyathā pi āvuso kaṭṭhaṃ - ca paṭicca valliṃ - ca paṭicca tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca mattikaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārīto agāran-t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati, evam-eva kho āvuso aṭṭhiṃ ca paṭicca nahāruṃ - ca paṭicca maṃsaṃ - ca paṭicca cammaṃ - ca paṭicca ākāso parivārīto rūpaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā na āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattikaṃ - ce āvuso cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannāhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhattikaṃ - c' eva cakkhuṃ aparibhinnaṃ hoti bāhirā ca rūpā āpāthaṃ āgacchanti tajjo ca samannāhāro hoti, evaṃ tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtassa rūpaṃ taṃ rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtassa vedanā sū vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtassa saṃnā sū saṃnupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, ye tathābhūtassa saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtassa viññānaṃ taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ

passati so dhammaṃ passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭicca-
samuppādaṃ passatīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho paṇ' ime
yadidaṃ paṇ' upādānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upā-
dānakkhandhesu chando ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so duk-
khasamudayo, yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettā-
vatā pi kho āvuso bhikkhuno bahu kataṃ hoti. Ajjhattikaṇ-
ce āvuso sotamā aparibhinnaṃ hoti — pe — ghānaṃ aparī-
bhinnaṃ hoti — jivhā aparibhinnaṃ hoti — kāyo aparibhinno
hoti — mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā na āpā-
thaṃ āgacchanti no ca tajjo samannābhāro hoti, n' eva tāva
tajjassa viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Ajjhattiko ce āvuso
mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ āgac-
chanti no ca tajjo samannābhāro hoti, n' eva tāva tajjassa
viññānabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yato ca kho āvuso ajjhat-
tiko c' eva mano aparibhinno hoti bāhirā ca dhammā āpāthaṃ
āgacchanti tajjo ca samannābhāro hoti, evaṃ tajjassa viññā-
nabhāgassa pātubhāvo hoti. Yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ rūpaṃ taṃ
rūpupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā tathābhūtaṃ
vedanā sā vedanupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati, yā
tathābhūtaṃ saññā sā saññupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ
gacchati, ye tathābhūtaṃ saṅkhārā te saṅkhārupādānak-
khandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchanti, yaṃ tathābhūtaṃ viññānaṃ
taṃ viññānupādānakkhandhe saṅgahaṃ gacchati. So evaṃ
pajānāti: Evaṃ kira 'mesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ
saṅgaho sannipāto samavāyo hotīti. Vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ
Bhagavatā: Yo paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passati so dhammaṃ
passati, yo dhammaṃ passati so paṭiccasamuppādaṃ passa-
tīti. Paṭiccasamuppannā kho paṇ' ime yadidaṃ paṇ' upā-
dānakkhandhā. Yo imesu pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chando
ālayo anunayo ajjhosānaṃ so dukkhasamudayo, yo imesu
pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgap-
ahānaṃ so dukkhanirodho. Ettāvatā pi kho āvuso bhik-
khuno bahu kataṃ hotīti.

Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

29.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattam ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti: aham-asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaññātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti maññamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkam' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacam atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākāpalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti param

vambheti: aham-asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sākāpalāsaṃ aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraneṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamaṇo hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamaṇo hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti. So tāya silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārān atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma taccaṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakka-meyya sārān-ti maññaṃāno; tam-enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sārān na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi taccaṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ; tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārān atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma taccaṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pak-kanto sārān-ti maññaṃāno, yaṃ-c' assa sārēna sārakaraṇīyaṃ taṇ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti. Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti... So tāya silasampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu papaṭikaṃ aggaheṣi brahmācariyassa, tena ca voṣaṇaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno sīlasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya sīlasampadāya na majjati na ppamajjati na ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. So tāya samādhisampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū asamāhitā vibhantacittā ti. So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamṃ' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṃ-ti maññamāno; tam-enuṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacāṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākāpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamṃ' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṃ-ti maññamāno, yañ-c' assa sūrena sārakaraṇiyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatiti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tāya samādhisampadāya majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu tacam aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānam āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagūriyam pabbajito hoti: otinno 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotinno dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evam pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokam abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuññasāṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno sīlasampadam ārādheti. So tāya sīlasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tāya sīlasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya sīlasampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadam ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuññasāṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na param vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na -ppamajjati na -ppamādam āpajjati, appamatto samāno nānadassanena attamano hoti paripuññasāṅkappo. So tena nānadassanena attān' ukkamseti param vambheti: aham - asmi jānam passam viharāmi, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū ajānam apassam viharantīti. So tena nānadassanena majjati pamajjati pamādam āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkham viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva saram pheggum chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāran - ti maññamāno; tam - enam cakkhumā puriso disvā evam vadeyya: Na vatāyam bhavam puriso aññāsi saram na aññāsi pheggum na aññāsi tacam na aññāsi papaṭikam na aññāsi sakhāpalāsam, tathā h' ayaṁ bhavam puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanam caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamm' eva saram pheggum chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāran - ti maññamāno, yañ - o' assa sarena sarakarāniyam tañ - o' assa attham nānubhavissatīti.

Evam-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti ... So tena nāṇadasanena majjati pamajjati pamādaṃ āpajjati, pamatto samāno dukkhaṃ viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu pheggum' aggahehi brahmacariyassa, tena ca vosānaṃ āpādi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripunnasāṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripunnasāṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripunnasāṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti. So tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripunnasāṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena nāṇadassanena na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Tānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya samayavimuttiyā parihāyetha. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sūragavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa titthato sāravato sārāṇ' űeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sūraṇ' ti jānamāno; tam-enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Aññāsi vātāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārāṃ aññāsi pheggum' aññāsi tacāṃ aññāsi papaṭikaṃ aññāsi sākhāpalāsaṃ, tathā h'ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattiko sūragavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno ma-

hato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sārāṇ-ñeva chetvā ādāya pakkanto sārān-ti jānamāno, yañ-c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ-c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti. Evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave idh' ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti. So tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno silasampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya silasampadāya na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti. So tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno nāpadassanaṃ ārādheti. So tena nāpadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāpadassanena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, so tena nāpadassanena na majjati na-ppamajjati na-ppamādaṃ āpajjati, appamatto samāno asamayavimokhaṃ ārādheti. Aṭṭhānam-etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ so bhikkhu tāya asamayavimuttiyā parihāyetha.

Iti kho bhikkhave na-y-idam brahmacariyaṃ lābhasakkārasilokānisaṃsaṃ, na silasampadānisaṃsaṃ, na samādhisampadānisaṃsaṃ, na nāpadassanānisaṃsaṃ. Yā ca kho ayaṃ bhikkhave akuppā cetovimutti, etadatthaṃ-idam bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ-ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

30.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattliyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ye 'me bho Gotama samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṅghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā nātā yasassino tittthakaraṃ sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathidaṃ Pūraṇo Kassapo, Makkhali Gosālo, Ajito Kesakambali, Pakudho Kaccāyano, Saṇjayo Belaṭṭhaputto, Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto, sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhaññaṃsu sabbe va nābbhaññaṃsu, udāhu ekacce abbhaññaṃsu ekacce na abbhaññaṃsūti. — Alaṃ brāhmaṇa, tittthat' etaṃ: sabbe te sakāya paṭiññāya abbhaññaṃsu sabbe va nābbhaññaṃsu, udāhu ekacce abbhaññaṃsu ekacce na abbhaññaṃsu. Dhamman - te brāhmaṇa desessāmi, taṃ supāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evam - bho ti kho Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacaṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākhaṇḍalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sārān - ti maññaṃāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sārāṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacaṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākhaṇḍalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacaṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākhaṇḍalāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sārān - ti maññaṃāno, yaṃ - c' assa sārēna sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṃ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tittthato sāravato atikkamm' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma

tacaṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti mañña-
māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya:
Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi pheg-
guṃ na aññāsi tacaṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākha-
palāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ
atikkamma tacaṃ papaṭikaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti
maññaṃ māno, yañ - c' assa sarena sarakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa
atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ
tacaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti maññaṃ māno; tam -
enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ
bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi
tacaṃ na aññāsi papaṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākhaṇpalāsaṃ, tathā
h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s.
atikkamm' eva sāraṃ atikkamma phegguṃ tacaṃ chetvā
ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti maññaṃ māno, yañ - c' assa sarena
sarakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato
rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ phegguṃ chetvā ādāya
pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti maññaṃ māno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā
puriso evaṃ vadeyya: Na vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso aññāsi
sāraṃ na aññāsi phegguṃ na aññāsi tacaṃ na aññāsi papa-
ṭikaṃ na aññāsi sākhaṇpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ bhavaṃ puriso
s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sāraṃ pheg-
guṃ chetvā ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti maññaṃ māno, yañ - c'
assa sarena sarakaraṇiyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānu-
bhavissatīti.

Seyyathā pi vā pana brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sāra-
gavesī sārapiyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato
sāravato sāraṃ ñeva chetvā ādāya pakkameyya sāraṇ - ti
jānamāno; tam - enaṃ cakkhumā puriso disvā evaṃ vadeyya:
Aññāsi vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ puriso sāraṃ aññāsi phegguṃ aññāsi
tacaṃ aññāsi papaṭikaṃ aññāsi sākhaṇpalāsaṃ, tathā h' ayaṃ
bhavaṃ puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārapiyesanaṃ cara-
māno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato sāraṃ yeva chetvā

ādāya pakkanto sāraṇ - ti jānamano, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ anubhavissatīti.

Evam - eva kho brāhmaṇa idh' ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi lābhī silokavā, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū appaṇṇātā appesakkhā ti; lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattliko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkamṃ' eva sārāṃ atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacāṃ atikkamma papaṭikaṃ sākha - palāsaṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāraṇ - ti maññamāno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṃ tañ - c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati. tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi silavā kalyāṇadhammo, ime pan' aññe bhikkhū dussilā pāpadhammā ti; silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ

dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sārāṇi atikkamma phegguṃ atikkamma tacāṃ papaṭikāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sārāṇi - ti maññamāno, yaṇ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma inassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamaṇo hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attāṇ' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamaṇo hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attāṇ' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolinavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamaṇo hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya attāṇ' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham - asmi samāhito ekaggacitto, ime paṇ' aññe bhikkhū asamaṇhitā vibbhantacittā ti; samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyāya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkamm' eva sārāṇi atikkamma phegguṃ tacāṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sārāṇi - ti maññamāno, yaṇ - c' assa ... nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaranena

sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbādeti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena attān' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti: aham-asmi jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi, ime paṇ' aññe bhikkhū ajānaṃ apassaṃ viharantīti; nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriya na chandaṃ janeti na vāyamati, olinavuttiko ca hoti sāthaliko. Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso s. s. s. c. mahato rukkhassa t. s. atikkammi' eva sāraṃ phegguṃ chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sāranti maññamāno, yaṃ c' assa sārena sārakaraṇiyaṃ taṃ c' assa atthaṃ nānubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ pugalaṃ vadāmi.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco puggalo saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otīṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito

samāno lābhasakkārasilokaṃ abhinibbatteti, so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attamano hoti na paripuṇṇasaṅkappo. so tena lābhasakkārasilokena na attān' ukkamseti na paraṃ vambheti, lābhasakkārasilokena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So silasampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya silasampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya silasampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na paraṃ vambheti, silasampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So samādhisampadaṃ ārādheti, so tāya samādhisampadāya attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tāya samādhisampadāya na attān' ukkamseti na paraṃ vambheti, samādhisampadāya ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko. So nāṇadassanaṃ ārādheti, so tena nāṇadassanena attamano hoti no ca kho paripuṇṇasaṅkappo, so tena nāṇadassanena na attān' ukkamseti na paraṃ vambheti, nāṇadassanena ca ye aññe dhammā uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca tesāṃ dhammānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, anolīnavuttiko ca hoti asāthhaliko.

Katame ca brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca: Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vivico' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṃ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi

kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṁ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṁ atthagamā adukkhaṁ - asukhaṁ upekhasatipārisuddhiṁ catutthaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṁ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṁ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṁ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṁ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṁ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanaṁ samatikkamma anantaṁ viññāṇaṁ - ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṁ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṁ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṁ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharati. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Puna ca paraṁ brāhmaṇa bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṁ upasampajja viharati, paññūya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayam - pi kho brāhmaṇa dhammo nāṇadassanena uttaritaro ca paṇītataro ca. Ime kho brāhmaṇa dhammā nāṇadassanena uttaritarā ca paṇītatarā ca.

Seyyathā pi so brāhmaṇa puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesaṇaṁ caramāno mahato rukkhassa titṭhato sāravato sārāṁ yeva chetvā ādāya pakkamanto sārā - ti jāna - māno, yañ - c' assa sārena sārakaraṇīyaṁ tañ - c' assa atthaṁ anubhavissati, tathūpamāhaṁ brāhmaṇa imaṁ puggalaṁ vadāmi.

Iti kho brāhmaṇa na - y - idaṁ brahmacariyaṁ lābha - saktārasilokānisaṁsaṁ na sīlasampadānisaṁsaṁ na samādhi - sampadānisaṁsaṁ na nāṇadassanānisaṁsaṁ. Yā ca kho

ayaṃ brāhmaṇa akuppā cetovimutti, etadattham - idaṃ brāhmaṇa brahmacariyaṃ etaṃsāraṃ etaṃpariyosānaṃ - ti.

Evam vutte Piṅgalakoccho brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya. mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - eva kho bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

CŪḲASĪROPAMASUTTAM DASAMAM.

VAGGO TATIYO.

31.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālike viharati Giṇjakāvasathe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Gosīṅgasālavanadāye viharanti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Gosīṅgasālavanadāyo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dāyapālo Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Mā samaṇa etaṃ dāyaṃ pāvisi, sant' ettha tayo kulaputtā attakāmarūpā viharanti, mā tesam aphāsum - akāsiti. Assosi kho āyasmā Anuruddho dāyapālassa Bhagavatā saddhiṃ mantayamānassa, sutvāna dāyapālaṃ etad - avoca: Māvuso dāyapāla Bhagavantaṃ vāresi, satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yen' āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ - ca Nandiyaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Kimbilaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkamath' āyasmanto, abhikkamath' āyasmanto, satthā no Bha-

gavā anuppatto ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantam paccuggantvā eko Bhagavato pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi eko āsanam paññāpesi eko pādodakam upatthāpesi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā pāde pakkhālesi. Te pi kho āyasmanto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Kacci vo Anuruddhā khamaniyam, kacci yāpaniyam, kacci piṇḍakena na kilamathāti. — Khamaniyam Bhagavā, yāpaniyam Bhagavā, na ca mayam bhante piṇḍakena kilamāmati. — Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. — Taggha mayam bhante samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharāmāti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharathāti. — Idha mayham bhante evaṃ hoti: Lābhā vata me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi sabrahmacārihi saddhiṃ viharāmīti. Tassa mayham bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvi c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvi c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvi c' eva raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evaṃ hoti: Yan - nūnāham sakaṃ cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vatteyyan - ti. So kho aham bhante sakaṃ cittam nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittassa vasena vattāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ - ca pana maññe cittaṃ - ti.

Āyasmā pi kho Nandiyo — pe — āyasmā pi kho Kimbilo Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Mayham - pi kho bhante evaṃ hoti: Lābhā vata me, suladdham vata me, yo 'ham evarūpehi sabrahmacārihi saddhiṃ viharāmīti. Tassa mayham bhante imesu āyasmantesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvi c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvi c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam āvi c' eva raho ca. Tassa mayham bhante evaṃ hoti: Yan - nūnāham

sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittaassa vasena vatteyyan-ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante sakaṃ cittaṃ nikkhipitvā imesaṃ yeva āyasmantānaṃ cittaassa vasena vat-tāmi. Nānā hi kho no bhante kāyā ekaṃ-ca pana maññe cittaṃ - ti.

Evam kho mayaṃ bhante samaggā sammodamānā avi-vadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sam-passantā viharāmāti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Kacci pana vo Anuruddhā appamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante appamattā ātāpino pahitattā vi-harāmāti. — Yathākathaṃ pana tumhe Anuruddhā appa-mattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti. — Idha bhante am-hākaṃ yo paṭhamāṃ gūmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati. so āsanāni paññāpeti, pāṇiyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ upaṭṭhāpeti, avakkārapātiṃ upaṭṭhāpeti. Yo pacchā gūmato piṇḍāya paṭikkamati, sace hoti bhuttāvaseso sace ākaṅkhati bhuñjati, no ce ākaṅkhati appaharite vā chaḍḍeti appāṇake vā udae opilāpeti. So āsanāni paṭisāmeti, pāṇiyaṃ paribhojanīyaṃ paṭisāmeti, avakkārapātiṃ paṭisāmeti, bhattaggaṃ sammajjati. Yo pas-sati pāṇiyaghaṭaṃ vā paribhojanīyaghaṭaṃ vā vaccaghaṭaṃ vā rittāṃ tucchaṃ so upaṭṭhāpeti; sacāssa hoti avisayhaṃ hatthavikārena dutiyaṃ āmantetvā hatthavilaṅgakena upaṭṭhā-pema, na tv-eva mayaṃ bhante tappaccayā vācaṃ bhindāma. Pañcāhikaṃ kho pana mayaṃ bhante sabbarattiyā dham-miyā kathāya sannisīdāma. Evam kho mayaṃ bhante ap-pamattā ātāpino pahitattā viharāmāti.

Sādhū sādhū. Anuruddhā. Atthi pana vo Anuruddhā evaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ viharataṃ utta-rīṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāpadassana]viseṣo adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca aku-salehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Ayaṃ kho no bhante amhākaṃ appamattānaṃ ātāpīnaṃ pahitattānaṃ vi-harataṃ uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāpadassana]-viseṣo adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa

vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussa-
 dhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro
 ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e
 ākaṅkhāma vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasā-
 danaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhi-
 jaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma.
 Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa
 paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alam-
 ariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū
 sādhū Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā vihārassa
 samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño
 uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhi-
 gato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ
 bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma pītiyā ca virāgā upekhakā ca
 viharāma satā ca sampajānā, sukhañ-ca kāyena paṭisaṃ-
 vedema yaṇ-taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-
 viharī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa
 bhante vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippassad-
 dhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāna-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anu-
 ruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā vihārassa samatikka-
 māya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante
 yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca
 pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthugamā aduk-
 khaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante vihārassa samatikka-
 māya etassa vihārassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam-añño uttariṃ
 manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsu-
 vihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anu-
 ruddhā vihārassa samatikkamāya etassa vihārassa paṭippas-
 saddhiyā atth' añño uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariya[nāna-
 dassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiṃ hi no siyā
 bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad-e ākaṅkhāma sabbaso
 rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nā-
 nattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyata-

nañ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiñ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad - e ākañkhāma sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāñ samatikkamma anantañ viññāṇan - ti viññāṇācāyatanāñ upasampajja viharāma — pe — sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanāñ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanāñ upasampajja viharāma — sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāñ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāñ upasampajja viharāma. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariyaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etassa pana vo Anuruddhā viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā atth' añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro ti. — Kiñ hi no siyā bhante. Idha mayaṃ bhante yāvad - e ākañkhāma sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāñ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāma, paññāya ca no disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Etassa bhante viharassa samatikkamāya etassa viharassa paṭippassaddhiyā ayam - añño uttariñ manussadhammā alamariya[nānadassana]viseso adhigato phāsuvihāro. Imasmā ca mayaṃ bhante phāsuvihārā aññañ phāsuvihārañ uttaritarañ vā pañītarañ vā na samanupassāmāti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etasmā Anuruddhā phāsuvihārā añño phāsuvihāro uttaritaro vā pañītataro vā na - tthiti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantañ - ca Anuruddham āyasmantañ - ca Nandiyāñ āyasmantañ - ca Kimbilāñ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahañsetvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo Bhagavantāñ anusaṃyāyitvā tato paṭinivattitvā āyasmā ca Nan-

diyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-
avocum: Kin-nu kho mayaṃ āyasmato Anuruddhassa evaṃ-
ārocimha: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ mayaṃ
lābhino ti, yaṃ no āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato sammukhā
yāva āsavānaṃ khayā pakāsesīti. — Na kho me āyasmanto
evaṃ-ārocesum: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ
mayaṃ lābhino ti. Api ca me āyasmantānaṃ cetasā ceto
paricca vidito: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ
ime āyasmanto lābhino ti. Devatā pi me etam-atthaṃ
ārocesum: imāsaṃ-ca imāsaṃ-ca vihārasamāpattinaṃ ime
āyasmanto lābhino ti. Tam-enāṃ Bhagavatā pañhābhi-
putṭhena byākatan-ti.

Atha kho Dīgho parajano yakkho yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
saṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhito kho Dīgho parajano yakkho
Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Lābhā bhante Vajjinaṃ, suladdha-
lābhā Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharati arahāṃ sammā-
sambuddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Dīghassa para-
janassa yakkhassa saddaṃ sutvā bhumṃā devā saddaṃ-
anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjinaṃ, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharati arahāṃ sammāsam-
buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā
ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Bhumṃānaṃ devānaṃ
saddaṃ sutvā Cātummahārājikā devā — pe — Tāvatisā devā
— Yāmā devā — Tusitā devā — Nimmānaratī devā — Para-
nimmitvasavattino devā — Brahmakāyikā devā saddaṃ-
anussāvesum: Lābhā vata bho Vajjinaṃ, suladdhalābhā
Vajjipajāya, yattha Tathāgato viharati arahāṃ sammāsam-
buddho, ime ca tayo kulaputtā, āyasmā ca Anuruddho
āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo ti. Iti ha te āyasmanto
tena khaṇena tena muhuttēna yāva Brahmaloḷā viditā ahesum.

Evam-etam Dīgha, evam-etam Dīgha. Yasmā pi
Dīgha kulā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
jitā, taṃ ce pi kulāṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittāṃ
anussareyya tassa p'assa kulassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.
Yasmā pi Dīgha kulaparivattā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā

anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi kulaparivaṭṭo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa kulaparivaṭṭassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha gāmā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi gāmo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa gāmassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nigamā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi nigamo ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa nigamassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha nagarā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, tañ ce pi nagaraṃ ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyya tassa p' assa nagarassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Yasmā pi Dīgha janapadā ete tayo kulaputtā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, so ce pi janapado ete tayo kulaputte pasannacitto anussareyya tassa p' assa janapadassa digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha khattiyā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa khattiyānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha brāhmaṇā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa brāhmaṇānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha vessā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa vessānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi Dīgha suddā ete tayo kulaputtā pasannacittā anussareyyuṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi Dīgha loko samārako sabrahmakko sassaṃanabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā ete tayo kulaputte pasannacittā anussareyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussāya digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Passa Dīgha yāva c' ete tayo kulaputtā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipannā bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya, atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ ti.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo Dīgho parajano yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditī.

32.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gosīṅga-sālavanadāye viharati sambahulehi abhinñātehi abhinñātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhim, āyasmatā ca Sāriputtena āyasmatā ca Mahāmoggallānena āyasmatā ca Mahākassapena āyasmatā ca Anuruddhena āyasmatā ca Revatena āyasmatā ca Ānandena, aññehi ca abhinñātehi abhinñātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhim. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallānā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahākassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avoca: Āyāṃ' āvuso Kassapa yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno āyasmā ca Mahākassapo āyasmā ca Anuruddho yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahāmoggallānaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Mahākassapaṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Anuruddhaṃ yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamante dhammasavanāya, disvāna yen' āyasmā Revato ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad-avoca: Upasaṅkamantā kho amū āvuso Revata sappurisā yen' āyasmā Sāriputto tena dhammasavanāya, āyāṃ' āvuso Revata yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamissāma dhammasavanāyāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho āyasmā Revato āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Atha kho āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāya.

Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ - ca Revataṃ āyasmantaṃ - ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Etu kho āyasmā Ānandas - sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatṭhākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramanīyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso

Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnāṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricitā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, dīṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnaṃ parisānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Revata Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ... Kathamrūpena āvuso Revata bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallāṇārāmo hoti paṭisallāṇarato, ajjhataṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Anuruddha Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ... Kathamrūpena āvuso Anuruddha bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena sahaṃsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahaṃsaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokeyya, evam - eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena sahaṃsaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ... Kathamrūpena āvuso Kassapa

bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca ārañṇako hoti ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecīvariko hoti tecīvarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santutṭho hoti santutṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca asaṃsatṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āradhaviṛiyo hoti viṛiyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca sīlasampanno hoti sīlasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṇṇāsampanno hoti paṇṇāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampanno hoti vimuttiṇāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyam āvuso Moggallāna Gosīṅgasālavanam... Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakatham kathenti, te aññamaññaṃ pañham pucchanti, aññamaññassa pañham puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammā ca nesam kathā pavattanī hoti. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbehi eva yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyam āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittaṃ vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākañ-

khati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ majjhantikaṃ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ sāyanhasamayam viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānūrattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako puro assa, so yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārupeyya, yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikaṃ samayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhantikaṃ samayam pārupeyya, yaṇ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam-eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittaṃ vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ majjhantikaṃ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiyaṃ sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto te āyasmante etad-avoca: Byākataṃ kho āvuso amhehi sabbehi' eva yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Āyān' āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham Bhagavato ārocessāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmāti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te āyasmanto āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Idha bhante āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkamīṃsu dhammasavanāya. Addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ-ca Revataṃ āyasmantaṃ-ca Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchante, diṣvāna āyas-

mantam Ānandam etad - avocaṃ: Etu kho āyasmā Ānando, sāgataṃ āyasmato Ānandassa Bhagavato upatṭhākassa Bhagavato santikāvacarassa. Ramaṇīyaṃ āvuso Ānanda Gosīṅgasālavanam, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathaṃrūpena āvuso Ānanda bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Ānando maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnāṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricītā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi padabyañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāya. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Ānando va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Ānando hi Sāriputta bahussuto sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnāṃ parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā, vacasā paricītā, manasā 'nupekkhitā, diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; so catunnam parisānam dhammam deseti parimaṇḍalehi pada-byañjanehi appabaddhehi anusayasamugghātāyāti.

Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ etad - avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Revata āyasmatā Ānandena yathā sakam paṭibhānam. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Revataṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇīyaṃ āvuso Revata . . . sobheyyāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante āyasmā Revato maṃ etad - avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu paṭisallānārāmo hoti paṭisallānarato, ajjhattaṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārānam. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Revato va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Revato hi Sāriputta paṭisallānārāmo paṭisallānarato, ajjhattaṃ cetosamatham - anuyutto, anirākatajjhāno, vipassanāya samannāgato, brūhetā suññāgārāna - ti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Anuruddha āyasmatā Revatena yathā sakam paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Anuruddha ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Anuruddho maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta mānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Seyyathā pi āvuso Sāriputta cakkhumā puriso uparipāsāḍavaragato sahasaṃ nemimaṇḍalānaṃ volokeyya, evam-eva kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta mānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketi. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Anuruddho va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Anuruddho hi Sāriputta dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta mānusakena sahasaṃ lokānaṃ voloketiti.

Evam vutte aham bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Kassapa āyasmatā Anuruddhena yathā sakam paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayam āyasmantaṃ Mahākassapaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Kassapa ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahākassapo maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu attanā ca āraṇṇako hoti āraṇṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca piṇḍapātiko hoti piṇḍapātikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paṃsukūliko hoti paṃsukūlikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca tecivariko hoti tecivarikattassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca appiccho hoti appicchatāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti santuṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca pavivitto hoti pavivekassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho hoti asaṃsaggassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca āraddhaviṇṇaṃ hoti viriyārambhassa ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca silasampanno hoti silasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti samādhisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca paññāsampanno hoti paññāsampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti vimuttisampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī, attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassana-sampanno hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanaṃ

sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Kassapo va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Kassapo hi Sāriputta attanā ca ārañṇako ārañṇakattassa ca vaṇṇavādī ... attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadāya ca vaṇṇavādī ti.

Evam vutte ahaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Moggallāna āyasmatā Mahākassapena yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Moggallāna ... sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Sāriputta dve bhikkhū abhidhammakathaṃ kathenti, te añña-maññaṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti, aññamaññaassa pañhaṃ puṭṭhā vissajjenti no ca saṃsādentī, dhammī ca nesaṃ kathā pavattanī hotī. Evarūpena kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Sāriputta, yathā taṃ Moggallāno va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Moggallāno hi Sāriputta dhammakathiko ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Atha khvāhaṃ bhante āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Byākataṃ kho āvuso Sāriputta amhehi sabbeḥ' eva yathā sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ. Tattha dāni mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ pucchāma: Ramaṇiyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta Gosīgasālavanaṃ, dosinā ratti, sabbaphāliphullā sālā, dibbā maññe gandhā sampavanti. Kathamrūpena āvuso Sāriputta Gosīgasālavanaṃ sobheyyāti. Evam vutte bhante āyasmā Sāriputto maṃ etad-avoca: Idh' āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṃ vasaṃ vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vat-tati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayāṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayāṃ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayāṃ viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayāṃ viharati. Seyyathā pi āvuso Moggallāna rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so yañ-ñad-eva dussayugaṃ ākaṅkheyya pubbanhasamayāṃ

pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam pubbanhasamayam pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantikaṁ samayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam majjhantikaṁ samayam pārupeyya, yañ-ñad-eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya sāyanhasamayam pārupitum tan-tad-eva dussayugam sāyanhasamayam pārupeyya; evam-eva kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhu cittaṁ vasam vatteti, no ca bhikkhu cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṁ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṁ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati. Evarūpena kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti. — Sādhū sādhū Moggallāna, yathā taṁ Sāriputto va sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Sāriputto hi Moggallāna cittaṁ vasam vatteti, no ca Sāriputto cittassa vasena vattati; so yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati pubbanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya pubbanhasamayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati majjhantikaṁ samayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya majjhantikaṁ samayam viharati, yāya vihārasamāpattiya ākaṅkhati sāyanhasamayam viharitum tāya vihārasamāpattiya sāyanhasamayam viharati.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Kassa nu kho bhante subhāsitaṁ ti. — Sabbesaṁ vo Sāriputta subhāsitaṁ pariyāyena. Api ca mama pi suṇātha yathārūpena bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyya. Idha Sāriputta bhikkhu pacchābhattaṁ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṁ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṁ paṇidhāya parimukhaṁ satim upaṭṭhapetvā: nā tāvāhaṁ imaṁ pallaṅkaṁ bhindissāmi yāva me nānupādāya āsavehi cittaṁ vimuccissatīti. Evarūpena kho Sāriputta bhikkhunā Gosīṅgasālavanam sobheyyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te āyasmanto Bhagavato bhāsitaṁ abhinandan- ti.

33.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthiṃ jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohi ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthiṃ jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohi ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbaṃ rūpaṃ cattāri mahābhūtāni catunnaṃ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkhaṇo bālo, kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikaṃ sāṭetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ adhivāseti na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavittakkaṃ — pe — uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme adhivāseti

na - ppajahati na vinodeti na byantikaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ na vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhara te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchati na paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇa - c' eva na vivaranti, anuttānikataṃ - ca na uttānikaronti, aneka - vihitesu ca kaṅkhābhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ na paṭi - vinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiya - māne na labhati atthavedaṃ, na labhati dhammavedaṃ, na labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ atthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthiṃ jānāti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro satipatthāne yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti. Evaṃ kho

bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhum saddhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhum pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍa-pāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayaparikkhārehi. tatra bhikkhu matam na jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohi hoti. Kathañ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattanñū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattanñū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu na mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca, na mettam vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca, na mettam manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi c' eva raho ca. Evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattanñū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjitum.

Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave gopālako rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, tittamaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthiṃ jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātikattum. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjitum, katamehi ekādasahi: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti, lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikam sāṭetā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, tittamaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthiṃ jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohi ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattanñū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṇ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ sabbam rūpaṃ cattāri

mahābhūtāni catunnañ - ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṇ - ti yathābhūtāṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṇṇū hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkaṇakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu: kammalakkaṇo bālo, kammalakkaṇo paṇḍito ti yathābhūtāṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkaṇakusalo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikaṃ sātetaṃ hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ — pe — uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ — uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikaṃ sātetaṃ hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ divā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghaṇitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu tithaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṇṇā - c' eva vivaranti, anuttānikataṇ - ca uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhaṭṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tithaṃ jānāti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave

bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappa-
vedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati
dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasambhitaṃ pāmujaṃ. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu vithiṃ jānāti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyaṃ
aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu vithiṃ jānāti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro
satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhik-
khave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sad-
dhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavārenti cīvara-piṇḍapāta-
senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi, tatra bhikkhu
mattaṃ jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu sāvasesadohi hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu
ye te bhikkhū therā rattaṇṇū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro
saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti: Idha bhik-
khave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaṇṇū cirapabbajitā
saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ
paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvī c' eva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaṇṇū cirapabbajitā saṅgha-
pitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi
kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu
bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ
āpajjitun - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀGOPĀLAKASUTTAM TATIYAM.

34.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Vajjisu viharati Ukkācelāyaṁ Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Bhūtapubbaṁ bhikkhave Māgadhaḥko gopālako duppañña-jātiko vassānaṁ pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimaṇ - tīraṁ asamavekkhitvā pārīmaṇ - tīraṁ atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaraṇ - tīraṁ Suvidēhaṇaṁ. Atha kho bhikkhave gāvo majjhe Gaṅgāya nadiyā sote āmaṇḍaliyaṁ karitvā tath' eva anayabyasanaṁ āpajjimsu; taṁ kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhaḥko gopālako duppañña-jātiko vassānaṁ pacchime māse saradasamaye asamavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimaṇ - tīraṁ asamavekkhitvā pārīmaṇ - tīraṁ atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaraṇ - tīraṁ Suvidēhaṇaṁ. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā akusalā imassa lokassa akusalā parassa lokassa, akusalā Māradheyyassa akusalā a-Māradheyyassa, akusalā Maccudheyyassa akusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesaṁ ye sotabbaṁ saddahātabbaṁ maññissanti tesaṁ taṁ bhavissati digharattaṁ alitāya dukkhāya.

Bhūtapubbaṁ bhikkhave Māgadhaḥko gopālako sappañña-jātiko vassānaṁ pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimaṇ - tīraṁ samavekkhitvā pārīmaṇ - tīraṁ atitthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaraṇ - tīraṁ Suvidēhaṇaṁ. So paṭhamāṁ patāresi ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā, te tiriyaṁ Gaṅgāya sotaṁ chetvā sotthinaṁ pāraṁ agamaṁsu; athāpare patāresi balavagāve dammagāve, te pi tiriyaṁ Gaṅgāya sotaṁ chetvā sotthinaṁ pāraṁ agamaṁsu; athāpare patāresi vacchatare vacchatarīyo, te pi tiriyaṁ Gaṅgāya sotaṁ chetvā sotthinaṁ pāraṁ agamaṁsu; athāpare patāresi vacchake kisabalake, te pi tiriyaṁ Gaṅgāya sotaṁ chetvā sotthinaṁ pāraṁ agamaṁsu. Bhūtapubbaṁ bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad - eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyhamāno so pi tiriyaṁ Gaṅgāya sotaṁ chetvā sotthinaṁ pāraṁ agamāsi; taṁ kissa hetu: Tathā hi so bhikkhave Māgadhaḥko gopālako

sappaññajātiko vassānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye samavekkhitvā Gaṅgāya nadiyā orimaṇ - tiraṇ samavekkhitvā pāriṇaṇ - tiraṇ titthen' eva gāvo patāresi uttaraṇ - tiraṇ Suvidehānaṃ. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kusalā imassa lokassa kusalā parassa lokassa, kusalā Mārادهyyassa kusalā a-Mārادهyyassa, kusalā Maccudheyyassa kusalā a-Maccudheyyassa, tesam ye sotabbam sadda-hātabbam maññissanti tesam taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇa-yakā te tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṇsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavaṃ vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gatā. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave balavagavā dammagavā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṇsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthapariniḃbāyino anāvatthidhammā tasmā lokā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchatarā vacchatariyo tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṇsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmino sakid - eva imaṇ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhaṃ antaṃ karissanti, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi te bhikkhave vacchakā kisabalakā tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṇsu, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū tiṇṇaṃ samyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Seyyathā pi so bhikkhave vacchako taruṇako tāvad - eva jātako mātu goravakena vuyha - māno tiriyaṃ Gaṅgāya sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ agamaṇsi, evam - eva kho bhikkhave ye te bhikkhū dhammānu - sārino saddhānusārino, te pi tiriyaṃ Mārassa sotaṃ chetvā sotthinā pāraṃ gamissanti. Ahaṃ kho pana bhikkhave

kusalo imassa lokassa kusalo parassa lokassa, kusalo Māradheyyassa kusalo a-Māradheyyassa, kusalo Maccudheyyassa kusalo a-Maccudheyyassa. Tassa mayham bhikkhave ye so-tabbam saddahātabbam maññissanti tesam tam bhavissati digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā, idam vatvā Sugato athāparam etad - avoca Satthā:

Ayam loko paraloko jānatā suppakāsito,
yam - ca Mārena sampattam appattam yam - ca Maccunā.

Sabbam lokam abhiññāya sambuddhena pajānatā
vivaṭam amatadvāram khemaṁ nibbānapattiyā.

Chinnam pāpimato sotaṁ viddhastam vinaḷikataṁ,
pāmujjabahulā hotha, khemaṁ patt' attha bhikkhavo ti.

CŪḲAGOPĀLAKASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

35.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṁ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam. Tena kho pana samayena Saccako Niganthaputto Vesāliyam paṭivasati, bhassappavādiko paṇḍitavādo sādhusammato bahujanassa. So Vesāliyam parisatiṁ evam vācam bhāsati: Nāhan - tam passāmi samaṇam vā brāhmaṇam vā saṅghim gaṇim gaṇācariyam, api arahantaṁ sammāsambuddham paṭijānamānam, yo mayā vādena vādam samāradhho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyum; thūṇaṁ - ce p' ahaṁ acetanam vādena vādam samārabheyyam sā pi mayā vādena vādam samāraddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtassāti. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā paccivaram ādaya Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisi. Addasā kho Saccako Niganthaputto Vesāliyam jaṅghāvihāram anucaṅkamamāno

anuvicaramāno āyasmantaṃ Assajim dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna yen' āyasmā Assaji ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Assajinā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ katham sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthito kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āyasmantaṃ Assajim etad-avoca: Kathaṃ pana bho Assaji samaṇo Gotamo sāvake vineti, katham bhāgā ca pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake vineti, evaṃ bhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattati: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saṇṇā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saṇṇā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho Aggivessana Bhagavā sāvake vineti, evaṃ bhāgā ca pana Bhagavato sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatiti. — Dussutaṃ vata bho Assaji assumha ye mayaṃ evaṃvādiṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ assumha; app-eva ca nāma mayaṃ kadāci karahaci tena bhotā Gotamena saddhim samāgaccheyyāma, app-eva nāma siyā kocid-eva kathāsallāpo, app-eva nāma tasmā pāpakā ditthigatā viveceyyāmāti.

Tena kho pana samayena pañcamattāni Licchavisatāni santhāgāre sannipatitāni honti kenacid-eva karaṇiyena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te Licchavi ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te Licchavi etad-avoca: Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavi, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhim kathāsallāpo bhavissati. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitthissati yathā 'ssa me nāt-aññatarena sāvakena Assajinā nāma bhikkhunā patitthitani, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikani elakani lomesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākamakaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilāṇaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto

vālaṃ kaṇṇe gaheṭvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhunissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuṇḍaro saṭṭhihāyano gambhiraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ nāma kiṭṭajātāṃ kiṭṭati, evaṃ-evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ maṇṇe kiṭṭajātāṃ kiṭṭissāmi. Abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, abhikkamantu bhonto Licchavī, ajja me samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo bhavissatīti. Tatr' ekacce Licchavī evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ samaṇo Gotamo Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessati, atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Ekacce Licchavī evaṃ-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ so bhavamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato vādaṃ āropessati, atha kho Bhagavā Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa vādaṃ āropessatīti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto pañcamattehi Licchavisattehi parivuto yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad-avoca: Kahanu kho bho etarahi so bhavaṃ Gotamo viharati, dassanākāmā hi mayan-taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotaman-ti. — Es' Aggivessana Bhagavā Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisiṇno ti. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto mahatiyā Licchaviparisāya saddhiṃ Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathāṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisiḍi. Te pi kho Licchavī app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisiḍiṃsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodaniyaṃ kathāṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisiḍiṃsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisiḍiṃsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisiḍiṃsu, app-ekacce tuṇhibhūtā ekamantaṃ nisiḍiṃsu.

Ekamantaṃ nisiṇno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Puccheyyāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ kaṇcīd-eva desaṃ, sace me bhavaṃ Gotamo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyakaraṇāyāti. — Pucch' Aggivessana yad-

ākaṅkhasīti. — Kathaṃ pana bhavaṃ - Gotamo sāvake vineti, kathaṃbhāgā ca pana bho Gotamassa sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evaṃbhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti: Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññānaṃ aniccaṃ; rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññānaṃ anattā; sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Aggivessana sāvake vinemi, evaṃbhāgā ca pana me sāvakesu anusāsani bahulā pavattatīti. — Upamaṃ maṃ bho Gotama paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Aggivessanaṃti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bho Gotama ye kec' ime bijagāmahūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evaṃ - ete bijagāmahūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti; seyyathā pi vā pana bho Gotama ye kec' ime balakaraṇiṃyā kamantā kariyanti, sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evaṃ - ete balakaraṇiṃyā kamantā kariyanti; evaṃ - eva kho bho Gotama rūpattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, rūpe patitṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; vedanattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, vedanāya patitṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saññattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saññāya patitṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; saṅkhārattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, saṅkhāresu patitṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati; viññāpattā 'yaṃ purisapuggalo, viññāne patitṭhāya puññaṃ vā apuññaṃ vā pasavati. — Nanu tvaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ vadesi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññānaṃ - me attā ti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññānaṃ - me attā ti, ayaṃ - ca mahatī janatā ti. — Kiṃ hi te Aggivessana mahatī janatā karissati, iṅha tvaṃ Aggivessana sakāṃ yeva vādam nibbethehiti. — Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃ vadāmi: Rūpaṃ - me attā, vedanā me attā, saññā me attā, saṅkhārā me attā, viññānaṃ - me attā ti.

Tena hi Aggivessana taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-

maññasi Aggivessana: Vatteyya rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetuṃ jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetuṃ pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetuṃ, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassāti. — Vatteyya bho Gotama rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetuṃ jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetuṃ pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetuṃ, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa. Imesam - pi hi bho Gotama saṅghānaṃ gaṇānaṃ, seyyathidaṃ Vajjinaṃ Mallānaṃ, vattati sakasmim vijite vaso ghātetāyaṃ vā ghātetuṃ jāpetāyaṃ vā jāpetuṃ pabbājetāyaṃ vā pabbājetuṃ, kim pana rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa, seyyathā pi rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa, seyyathā pi vā pana rañño Māgadhassa Ajātasattussa Vedehiputtassa. Vatteyya bho Gotama, vattituṃ ca - m - arahatiti. — Tam kim - maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ - me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ - me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ - me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Tam kim - maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ - me attā ti, vattati te tasmim rūpe vaso: evaṃ - me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ - me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. Dutiyam - pi kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Byākarohi dāni Aggivessana, na dāni te tuṇhibhāvassa kālo. Yo koci Aggivessana Tathāgatena yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puttḥo na byākaroti ethh' ev' assa sattadhā muddhā phalatīti. Tena kho pana samayena vajirapāṇi yakkho ayaṣaṃ vajiraṃ ādāya āditam sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa upari vehāsaṃ tṭhito hoti: sacāyaṃ Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā yāva tatiyaṃ sahadhammikaṃ pañhaṃ puttḥo na byākarissati ethh' ev' assa sattadhā muddhaṃ phālessāmīti. Tam kho pana vajirapāṇiṃ yakkhaṃ Bhagavā c' eva passati Saccako ca Nigaṇṭhaputto. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto bhito saṃvigo lomahatṭhajāto Bhaga-

vantaṃ yeva tāṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ yeva leṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ yeva saraṇaṃgavesī Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Pucchatu maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo, byākarissāmi.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: rūpaṃ-me attā ti, vattati te tasmiṃ rūpe vaso: evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ-me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: vedanā me attā ti, vattati te tāya vedanāya vaso: evaṃ-me vedanā hotu, evaṃ-me vedanā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saññā me attā ti, vattati te tāya saññāya vaso: evaṃ-me saññā hotu, evaṃ-me saññā mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: saṅkhārā me attā ti, vattati te tesu saṅkhāresu vaso: evaṃ-me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ-me saṅkhārā mā ahesun-ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadesi: viññāṇaṃ-me attā ti, vattati te tasmiṃ viññāṇe vaso: evaṃ-me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ-me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Manasikaroḥi Aggivessana, manasikaritvā kho Aggivessana byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇ-^{nu} taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ-mama, eso 'haṃ-asmi,

eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: vedanā — pe — saññā — saṅkhārā — taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. — Aniccaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. — Dukkhaṃ bho Gotama. — Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṇṇu taṃ samanupassituṃ: etaṃ-mama, eso 'haṃ-asmi, eso me attā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: Yo nu kho dukkhaṃ aḷḷiṇo dukkhaṃ upagato dukkhaṃ ajjhosito dukkhaṃ: etaṃ-mama, eso 'haṃ-asmi, eso me attā ti samanupassati, api nu kho so sāmaṃ vā dukkhaṃ parijāneyya dukkhaṃ vā parikkhepētvā vihareyyāti. — Kiṃ hi siyā bho Gotama, no h' idaṃ bho Gotamāti.

Seyyathā pi Aggivessana puriso sārattiko sāragavesī sārapiyeesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārīṃ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya, so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ ujuṃ naṃ akukkukajātaṃ; taṃ-enaṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujeyya, so tattha pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujanto pheggum-pi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāraṃ; evaṃ-eva kho tvaṃ Aggivessana mayā sakasmiṃ vāde samanuyūñjīyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno ritto tuccho aparaddho. Bhāsitaṃ kho pana te esā Aggivessana Vesāliyaṃ parisatiṃ vācā: Nāhaṃ-taṃ passāmi samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā saṅghīṃ gaṇiṃ gaṇācariyaṃ, api arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ paṭijānamānaṃ, yo mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradddho na saṅkampeyya na sampakampeyya na sampavedheyya, yassa na kacchehi sedā mucceyyuṃ; thūpaṃ-ce p' ahaṃ aetanaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabheyyaṃ sā pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradddhā saṅkampeyya sampakampeyya sampavedheyya, ko pana vādo manussabhūtaṃsāti. Tuyhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana app-ekaccāni sedaphusitāni nalāṭa muttāni uttarāsaṅgaṃ vinibhinditvā bhūmiyaṃ patitṭhitāni. Mayhaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana na-tthi etarahi kāyasmiṃ sedo ti. Iti Bhagavā tasmīṃ parisatiṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ kāyaṃ vivari-

Evam vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto tuṇhībhūto maṅkubhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi.

Atha kho Dummukho Licchaviputto Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Upamā maṃ Bhagavā paṭibhātīti. — Paṭibhātu taṃ Dummukhāti Bhagavā avoca. — Seyyathā pi bhante gā-massa vā nigamassa vā avidūre pokkharāṇi, tatr' assa kakka-ṭako. Atha kho bhante sambahulā kumārakā vā kumārikā vā tamhā gāmā vā nigamā vā nikkhamitvā yena sā pokkharāṇi ten' upasaṅkameyyuṃ, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ogāhitvā kakkatakaṃ udakā uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpeyyuṃ. Yaṇ - yad - eva hi so bhante kakkatako aḷaṃ abhininnāmeyya taṃ tad - eva te kumārakā vā kumārikā vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalena vā saṅchindeyyuṃ sambhaṇṭheyyuṃ sampalibhaṇṭheyyuṃ. Evaṃ hi so bhante kakkatako sabbehi aḷehi saṅchinnehi sambhaggehi sampalibhaggehi abhabbo taṃ pokkharāṇiṃ puna otaritum seyyathā pi pubbe. Evaṃ - eva kho bhante yāni Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici tāni Bhagavatā saṅchinnāni sambhaggāni sampalibhaggāni, abhabbo ca dāni bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto puna Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamtum yadidaṃ vādādhippāyo ti. Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Dummukhaṃ Licchaviputtaṃ etad - avoca: Āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, āgamehi tvaṃ Dummukha, na mayaṃ tayā saddhiṃ mantema, idha mayaṃ bhotā Gotamena saddhiṃ mantema.

Tiṭṭhat' esā bho Gotama amhākaṃ - c' eva aññesaṃ - ca puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ vācā, vilāpaṃ vilapitaṃ maññe. Kittāvata ca nu kho bho Gotamassa sāvako sāsana-karo hoti ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesā-rajjappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Idha Aggivessana mama sāvako yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham - asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ -

etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḶārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana mama sāvako sāsana-karo hoti ovādapatikaro tiṇṇavicikiccho vigata-kathaṃ-katho vesāraj-jappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Kittāvata pana bho Gotama bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti. — Idh' Aggivessana bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḶārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā — pe — yā kāci saññā — ye keci saṅkhārā — yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḶārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham-asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anuppādā vimutto hoti. Ettāvata kho Aggivessana bhikkhu araham hoti khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa-bhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu tīhi anuttariyehi samannāgato hoti: dassanānuttariyena paṭipadānuttariyena vimuttānuttariyena. Evaṃ vimutto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu Tathāgatañ-ñeva sakkaroti garukaroti māneti pūjeti: buddho so Bhagavā bodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, danto so Bhagavā damathāya dhammaṃ deseti, santo so Bhagavā samathāya dhammaṃ deseti, tiṇṇo so Bhagavā taraṇāya dhammaṃ deseti, parinibbuto so Bhagavā parinibbānāya dhammaṃ desetīti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad-

avoca: Mayam - eva bho Gotama dhamṣi, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabham amaññimha. Siyā hi bho Gotama hatthippabhinnaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama jalantam aggikhandham āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Siyā hi bho Gotama āsivisaṃ ghoravisaṃ āsajja purisassa sotthibhāvo, na tv - eva bhavantam Gotamam āsajja siyā purisassa sotthibhāvo. Mayam - eva bho Gotama dhamṣi, mayam pagabbhā, ye mayam bhavantam Gotamam vādena vādam āsādetabham amaññimha. Adhivāsetu ca me bhavam Gotamo svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṃhībhāvena.

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā te Licchavi āmantesi: Supantu me bhonto Licchavi: samaṇo Gotamo nimantito svātanāya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena, yena me abhihareyyātha yamassa patirūpaṃ maññeyyāthāti. Atha kho te Licchavi tassā rattiya accayena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa pañcamattāni thālipākasaṭṭhāni bhattābhīhāraṃ abhiharimisu. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto sake ārāme paṇītaṃ khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi: Kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Saccakassa Nigaṇṭhaputtassa ārāmo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam bhuttāvaṃ onītapattapaṇiṃ aññataṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Yamidaṃ bho Gotama dāne puññaṃ ca puññamahī ca taṃ dāyakānaṃ sukhāya hotūti. — Yam kho Aggivessana tādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgama avitāraṃ avitadosaṃ avitamohaṃ

taṃ dāyakaṇaṃ bhavissati. Yaṃ kho Aggivessana mādisaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṃ āgamma vītaraṅgaṃ vītadosaṃ vītamoḥaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ bhavissatīti.

CŪLASACCĀKASUTTĀ PAÑCAMAṆ.

36.

Evam - me sutaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ sunivattho hoti pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Vesālīṃ piṇḍāya pavisitukāmo. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṇkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Mahāvanaṃ Kūṭāgārasālā ten' upasaṇkamaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Saccakaṃ Nigaṇṭhaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ayaṃ bhante Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto āgacchati bhassapavādiko paṇḍitavādo, sādhusammato bahujaṇassa. Eso kho bhante avaṇṇakāmo Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmo dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmo saṅghassa. Sādhu bhante Bhagavā muhuttaṃ nisīdatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṇkamaṃ, upasaṇkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Santi bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāyabhāvanā - nuyogam - anuyuttā viharanti no cittabhāvanaṃ. Phusanti hi bho Gotama sārīrikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūruk - khambho pi nāma bhavissati, hadayaṃ - pi nāma phalissati, uṇhaṃ - pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggaṃissati, ummādam - pi pā - puṇissati cittakkhepaṃ. Tassa kho etaṃ bho Gotama kāya - vayaṃ cittaṃ hoti, kāyassa vasena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu:

abhāvitattā cittassa. Santi pana bho Gotama eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāya-bhāvanam. Phusanti hi bho Gotama cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Bhūtapubbaṃ bho Gotama cetasikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭhassa sato ūrukkhambho pi nāma bhavissati, hadayam-pi nāma phalissati, uṇham-pi lohitaṃ mukhato uggamissati, ummādam-pi pāpuṇissati citta-kkhepaṃ. Tassa kho eso bho Gotama cittaṇvayo kāyo hoti, cittassa vasena vattati, taṃ kissa hetu: abhāvitattā kāyassa. Tassa mayhaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ hoti: Addhā bhoto Gotamassa sāvakā cittabhāvanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharanti no kāyabhāvanan-ti.

Kinti pana te Aggivessana kāyabhāvanā sutā ti. — Seyyathidaṃ Nando Vaccho, Kiso Saṅkicco, Makkhali Gosālo, ete hi bho Gotama acelakā muttācārā hatthāpalekhaṇā, na ehibhadantikā na tiṭṭhabhadantikā, na abhihaṭaṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādhiyanti, te na kumbhīmukhā patigaṇhanti, na kaḷopimukhā patigaṇhanti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnaṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pipanti. Te ekāgārikā vā honti ekālopikā, dvāgārikā vā honti dvālopikā, sattāgārikā vā honti sattālopikā. Ekissā pi dattiyā yāpenti, dvīhi pi dattīhi yāpenti, sattahi pi dattīhi yāpenti. Ekāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, dvīhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, sattāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhārenti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāya-bhattabhojanānuyogam-anuyuttā viharantīti. — Kim pana te Aggivessana tāvataken' eva yāpentīti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. App-ekadā bho Gotama ulārāni ulārāni khādaniyāni khādanti, ulārāni ulārāni bhojanāni bhuñjanti, ulārāni ulārāni sāyaniyāni sāyanti, ulārāni ulārāni pānāni pivanti; te imehi kāyaṃ balaṃ gāhenti nāma brūhenti nāma medenti nāmāti. — Yaṃ kho te Aggivessana purimaṃ pahāya pacchā upacinti, evaṃ imassa kāyassa ācayāpacayo hoti. Kinti pana te Aggivessana cittabhāvanā sutā ti. Cittabhāvanāya

kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavatā puṭṭho samāno na sampāyāsi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Saccakam Nigaṇṭhaputtam etad-avoca: Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana purimā kāyabhāvanā bhāsītā sā pi ariyassa vinaye no dhammikā kāyabhāvanā. Kāyabhāvanam hi kho tvaṃ Aggivessana na aññāsi, kuto pana tvaṃ cittaabhāvanam jānissasi. Api ca Aggivessana yathā abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca, bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto ca, tam supāhi, sādhu kam manasikarohi, bhāsisā-mīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Kathaṃ ca Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana assutavato puthujjanassa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phutṭho samāno sukhasārāgi ca hoti sukhasārāgitaṃ ca āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati, urattālim kandati, sammoham āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittassa. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati abhāvitattā cittassa, evaṃ kho Aggivessana abhāvitakāyo ca hoti abhāvitacitto ca. Kathaṃ ca Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvitacitto ca: Idha Aggivessana sutavato ariyasāvakaassa uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so sukhāya vedanāya phutṭho samāno no sukhasārāgi hoti na sukhasārāgitaṃ āpajjati, tassa sā sukhā vedanā nirujjhati, sukhāya vedanāya nirodhā uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so dukkhāya vedanāya phutṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati, na urattālim kandati, na sammoham āpajjati. Tassa kho esā Aggivessana uppannā pi sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana evaṃ ubhatopakkham uppannā pi sukhā vedanā

cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā kāyassa, uppannā pi dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati bhāvitattā cittassa, evam kho Aggivessana bhāvitakāyo ca hoti bhāvita-citto cāti.

Evam pasanno aham bho Gotamassa: bhavam hi Gotamo bhāvitakāyo ca bhāvitacitto cāti. — Addhā kho te ayam Aggivessana āsajja upanīya vācā bhāsita, api ca te aham byākarissāmi. Yato kho aham Aggivessana kesamas-suṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito, tam vata me uppannā vā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassati, uppannā vā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya ṭhassatiti n' etam kho ṭhānam vijjatiti. — Na ha nūna bho Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā sukhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā sukhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyya, na ha nūna bho Gotamassa uppajjati tathārūpā dukkhā vedanā yathārūpā uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭheyyāti.

Kim hi no siyā Aggivessana. Idha me Aggivessana pubbe va sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad-ahosi: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na - y - idam sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekanta-paripunnam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyam carituṃ, yan - nūnāham kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana aparena samayena daharo va samāno susu kālakeso ... (*repeat from p. 163, l. 28 to p. 167, l. 8; for bhikkhave substitute Aggivessana*) ... alam - idam padhānāyāti.

Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṃsu anacchariyā pubbe āssutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allam kaṭṭham sasneham udae nikkhittam, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmiti. Tam kim - maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso anum allam kaṭṭham sasneham udae nikkhittam uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: adum hi bho Gotama allam kaṭṭham sasneham, tañ - ca pana

udake nikkhattā, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇāsā kāmapiṇāho so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahino hoti na suppatippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana paṭhamā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattā, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhattā uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhimanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — No h' idam bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama allaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sasnehaṃ, kiñcāpi ārakā udakā thale nikkhattā, yāvad-eva ca pana so puriso kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi avūpakatthā viharanti, yo ca nesam kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇāsā kāmapiṇāho so ca ajjhataṃ na suppahino hoti na suppatippassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana dutiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Aparā pi kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi

anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā: Seyyathā pi Aggivessana sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhittaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya: aggiṃ abhinibbattessāmi, tejo pātukarissāmi. Taṃ kim-maññasi Aggivessana: api nu so puriso amuṃ sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ ārakā udakā thale nikkhittaṃ uttarāraṇiṃ ādāya abhinanthento aggiṃ abhinibbatteyya, tejo pātukareyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bho Gotama sukkhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ koḷāpaṃ, taṃ-ca pana ārakā udakā thale nikkhittan-ti. — Evaṃ-eva kho Aggivessana ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyena c' eva kāmehi vūpakatṭhā viharanti, yo ca nesaṃ kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapipāsā kāmapariḷāho so ca ajjhattaṃ suppaḥiṇo hoti suppaṭṭipassaddho, opakkamikā ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya, no ce pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti bhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya anuttarāya sambodhāya. Ayaṃ kho maṃ Aggivessana tatiyā upamā paṭibhāsi anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā. Imā kho maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamā paṭibhaṇisu anacchariyā pubbe assutapubbā.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad-ahosi: Yan-nūnāhaṃ dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇheyyaṃ abhinippīleyyaṃ abhisantāpeyyan-ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhāmi abhinippīlemi abhisantāpemi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ sīse vā gahetvā khandhe vā gahetvā abhiniggaṇheyya abhinippīleyya abhisantāpeyya, evaṃ-eva kho me Aggivessana dantehi danta-m-ādhāya jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca cetasā cittaṃ abhiniggaṇhato abhinippīlayato abhisantāpayato kacchehi sedā muccanti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, sāraddho ca pana me

kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakaṃ jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma kammāragaggariyā dhama - mānāya adhimatto saddo hoti, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu kaṇṇasotehi vātānaṃ nikkhamantānaṃ adhimatto saddo hoti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakaṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena muddhānaṃ abhimantheyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā muddhānaṃ ūhananti. Āraddhaṃ kho pana me Aggivessana viriyaṃ hoti asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahoṣi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ appānakaṃ yeva jhānaṃ jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhiṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā honti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana balavā puriso

dalhena varattakhandena sīse sīsavetham dadeyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā sīse sisavedanā honti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatthitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchim parikanteyya, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatthitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāham appānakam yeva jhānam jhāyeyyan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāse uparundhim. Tassa mayham Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana dve balavanto purisā dubbalataram purisam nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyum samparitāpeyyum, evam - eva kho me Aggivessana mukhato ca nāsato ca kaṇṇato ca assāsapassāsesu uparuddhesu adhimatto kāyasmim dāho hoti. Āraddham kho pana me Aggivessana viriyam hoti asallinam, upatthitā sati asammuttā, sāraddho ca pana me kāyo hoti appatippassaddho ten' eva dukkhappadhānena padhānābhitunnassa sato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā dukkhā vedanā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana

devatā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kālakato samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo, api ca kālāṃ karotīti. Ekaccā devatā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālakato samaṇo Gotamo na pi kālāṃ karoti, arahāṃ samaṇo Gotamo, vihāro tv - eva so arahato evarūpo hoti.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjeyyan - ti. Atha kho maṃ Aggivessana devatā upasaṅkamitvā etad - avocum: Mā kho tvaṃ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajji, sace kho tvaṃ mārisa sabbaso āhārupacchedāya paṭipajjissasi tassa te mayaṃ dibbaṃ ojaṃ lomakūpehi ajjhoharissāma, tāya tvaṃ yāpessasīti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Ahañ - c' eva kho pana sabbaso ajaddhukaṃ paṭijāneyyaṃ imā ca me devatā dibbaṃ ojaṃ lomakūpehi ajjhohareyyum tāya cāhaṃ yāpeyyaṃ, taṃ mama assa musā ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tā devatā paccācikkhāmi, halan - ti vadāmi.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ āhāraṃ āhāreyyaṃ pasataṃ pasataṃ, yadi vā muggayūsaṃ yadi vā kulatthayūsaṃ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsaṃ yadi vā hareṇukayūsaṃ - ti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana thokaṃ thokaṃ āhāraṃ āhāresim pasataṃ pasataṃ, yadi vā muggayūsaṃ yadi vā kulatthayūsaṃ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsaṃ yadi vā hareṇukayūsaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana thokaṃ thokaṃ āhāraṃ āhārayato pasataṃ pasataṃ, yadi vā muggayūsaṃ yadi vā kulatthayūsaṃ yadi vā kaḷāyayūsaṃ yadi vā hareṇukayūsaṃ, adhimattakasimānaṃ patto kāyo hoti. Seyyathā pi nāma āsītikapabbāni vā kālāpabbāni vā evam - eva - ssu me aṅgapaccāṅgāni bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, sey - yathā pi nāma oṭṭhapadaṃ evam - eva - ssu me ānisadaṃ hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma vaṭṭanāvālī evam - eva - ssu [me piṭṭhikaṇṭako unnatāvanato hoti tāy' ev' appā - hāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma jarasālāya gopānasiyo olugga - viluggā bhavanti evam - eva - ssu me phāsuliyo oluggaviluggā bhavanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma gambhīre udapāne udakatārakā gambhīragatā okkhāyikā dissanti evam - eva - ssu me akkhikūpesu akkhitarākā gambhīragatā okkhā - yikā dissanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya, seyyathā pi nāma titta -

kālābu āmakacchinno vātātapena sampuṭito hoti sammilāto evam - eva - ssu me sīsacchavi sampuṭitā hoti sammilātā tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: udaracchaviṃ parimasissāmiti piṭṭhikaṇṭakam yeva parigaṇhāmi, piṭṭhikaṇṭakam parimasissāmiti udaracchaviṃ yeva parigaṇhāmi. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana udaracchavi piṭṭhikaṇṭakam allinā hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana: vaccaṃ vā muttaṃ vā karissāmiti tatth' eva avakuḍḍo papatāmi tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana imam - eva kāyaṃ assāsento pāṇinā gattāni anomajjāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana pāṇinā gattāni anomajjato pūtimūlāni lomāni kāyasmā papatanti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya. Api - ssu maṃ Aggivessana manussā disvā evam - āhaṃsu: kālō samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālō samaṇo Gotamo, sāmo samaṇo Gotamo ti. Ekacce manussā evam - āhaṃsu: na kālō samaṇo Gotamo na pi sāmo, maṅguracchavi samaṇo Gotamo ti. Yāva - ssu me Aggivessana tāva parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto upahato hoti tāy' ev' appāhāratāya.

Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Ye kho keci atitā - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayimāsu, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci anāgatā - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vedayissanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo; ye pi hi keci etarhi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā opakkamikā dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti, etāvaparamaṃ na - y - ito bhiyyo. Na kho panāhaṃ imāya kaṭukāya dukkarakārikāya adhi - gacchāmi uttarimā manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassana - visesaṃ, siyā nu kho añño maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Abhiñānāmi kho panāhaṃ pitu Sakkassa kammante sītāya jambucchāyāya nisinnō vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamā jhānaṃ upasampajja vi - haritā, siyā nu kho eso maggo bodhāyāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana satānūsārī viññānaṃ ahosi: eso va maggo bodhā - yāti. Tassa mayhaṃ Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Kin - nu kho

aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yan - tam sukhān aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehiti. Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi yan - tam sukhān aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehiti.

Tassa mayham Aggivessana etad - ahosi: Na kho tam sukaram sukhān adhigantun evam adhimattakasimānam patta - kāyena, yan - nūnāham oḷārikam āhāram āhāreyyam odanakummāsan - ti. So kho aham Aggivessana oḷārikam āhāram āhāresim odanakummāsam. Tena kho pana maṃ Aggivessana samayena pañca bhikkhū paccupatṭhitā honti: yan - no samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ adhigamissati tan - no ārocessa - titi. Yato kho aham Aggivessana oḷārikam āhāram āhāresim odanakummāsam, atha me te pañca bhikkhū nibbijjā - pakkamimsu: bāhuliko samaṇo Gotamo padhānavibbhanto āvatto bāhullāyāti.

So kho aham Aggivessana oḷārikam āhāram āhāretvā balaṃ gahetvā vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savićāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamān jhā - naṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vi - takkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca vihāsim sato ca sam - pajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedesim yan - tam ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana up - panna sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadoma - nassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhān asukhaṃ upekhāsati pāri - suddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evam samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgane vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye tthe añejjappatte

pubbenivāsānussatiñānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsam anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ: ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo visatim - pi jātiyo tiṃsam - pi jātiyo cattārisam - pi jātiyo paññāsam - pi jātiyo jātisatam - pi jātisahasam - pi jātisatasahasam - pi, aneke pi samvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi samvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvanno evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādim, tatrāp' āsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvanno evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsam anussarāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evārūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādītṭhikā micchādītṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādītṭhikā sammādītṭhikanūsaṃsādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbanne sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ majjhime yāme dutiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā,

tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsāvānaṃ khayaññāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ abbaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nānaṃ ahoṣi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbaññāsim. Ayaṃ kho me Aggivessana rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tatiyaṃ vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Evarūpā pi kho me Aggivessana uppannā sukhā vedanā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati.

Abhijānāmi kho pañāhaṃ Aggivessana anekasatāya parisāya dhammaṃ desetā, api - ssu maṃ ekameko evaṃ maññati: mam - ev' ārabha samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desesīti. Na kho paṇ' etaṃ Aggivessana evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yāvad - eva viññāpanatthāya Tathāgato paresaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. So kho ahaṃ Aggivessana tassā yeva kathāya pariyoṣāne tasmim yeva purimasmiṃ samādhinimitte ajjhataṃ - eva cittaṃ saṇṭhapemi sannisādemi ekodikaromi samādahāmi, yena sudaṃ niccakappaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmiti. — Okappaniyaṃ - etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arabato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhijānāti pana bhavaṃ Gotamo divā supitā ti. — Abhijānāṃ' ahaṃ Aggivessana giṃhānaṃ pacchime māse pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapatikkanto catugguṇaṃ saṅghātiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sato sampajāno niddaṃ okkamitā ti. — Etaṃ kho bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammohavihārasmiṃ

vadantīti. — Na kho Aggivessana ettāvata sammūlho vā hoti asammūlho vā. Api ca Aggivessana yathā sammūlho ca hoti asammūlho ca, taṃ supāhi, sādhukam manasikarohi, bhāsissāmīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca :

Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā, tam - ahaṃ sammūlho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana appahānā sammūlho hoti. Yassa kassaci Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā, tam - ahaṃ asammūlho ti vadāmi. Āsavānaṃ hi Aggivessana pahānā asammūlho hoti. Tathāgatassa kho Aggivessana ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālāvattthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Aggivessana tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūlhiyā, evam - eva kho Aggivessana Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālāvattthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ bhoto Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vipasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhiñāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Pūraṇaṃ Kassapaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradhho aññen' aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi, kopaṇ - ca dosaṇ - ca appaccayaṇ - ca pātvākāsi. Bhoto pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vipasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Abhiñāṃ' ahaṃ bho Gotama Makkhalin Gosālaṃ — Ajitaṃ Kesakambalaṃ — Pakudhaṃ Kaccāyanaṃ — Saṅjayaṃ Belatthaputtaṃ — Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāthaputtaṃ vādena vādaṃ samārabhitā, so pi mayā vādena vādaṃ samāradhho aññen'

aññaṃ paṭicari, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmesi, kopaṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇi-ca pātvākāsi. Bhoto pana Gotamassa evaṃ āsajja āsajja vuccamānassa upanītehi vacanapathehi samudācariyamānassa chavivaṇṇo c' eva pariyodāyati mukhavaṇṇo ca vippasīdati, yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bho Gotama gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Aggivessana kālaṃ maññasīti.

Atha kho Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā pakkāmiti.

MAHĀSACCOKASUTTAM CHATTHAM.

37.

Evam-me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Atha kho Sakko devānam-into yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthito kho Sakko devānam-into Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ-avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhaya-vimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ -ti.

Idha devānam-inda bhikkhuno suttaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṇ-ce taṃ devānam-inda bhikkhuno suttaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ -neva pari-

nibbāyati; khinā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvata kho devānaṃ inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimutto hoti accanta-niṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ-ti. Atha kho Sakko devānaṃ-into Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato avidūre nisinna hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad-ahosi: Kin-nu kho so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi udāhu no; yaṃ-nūnāhaṃ taṃ yakkhaṃ jāneyyaṃ yadi vā so yakkho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhisamecca anumodi yadi vā no ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ-eva Pubbārāme Migāramātu pāsāde antarahito devesu Tāvatisesū pāturaḥosi. Tena kho pana samayena Sakko devānaṃ-into ekapuṇḍarīke uyyāne dibbehi pañcahi turiyasatehi samappito samañgibhūto paricāreti. Addasā kho Sakko devānaṃ-into āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna tāni dibbāni pañca turīyasatāni paṭipapaṇāmetvā yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad-avoca: Ehi kho mārisa Moggallāna, sāgataṃ mārisa Moggallāna, cirassaṃ kho mārisa Moggallāna imaṃ pariyāyamaṃ akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya, nisīda mārisa Moggallāna, idam-āsanaṃ paññattan-ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno paññatte āsane. Sakko pi kho devānaṃ-into aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sakkaṃ devānaṃ-indaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etad-avoca:

Yathākathaṃ pana te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, sādhu mayam-pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Mayam kho mārisa Moggallāna bahukiccā, mayam bahukaraṇiyā, app-eva sakena karaṇiyena api ca devānaṃ yeva Tāvatisānaṃ karaṇiyena. Api ca mārisa Moggallāna sussutaṃ yeva hoti suggahitaṃ

sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ yaṇ - no khippam - eva antara-dhāyati. Bhūtapubbaṃ mārisa Moggallāna devāsurasañgāmo samupabbūho ahoṣi. Tasmiṃ kho pana mārisa Moggallāna saṅgāme devā jinimsu, asurā parājinimsu. So kho ahaṃ mārisa Moggallāna taṃ saṅgāmaṃ abhivijjintvā vjitasañgāmo tato paṭinivattitvā Vejayantaṃ nāma pāsādaṃ māpesiṃ. Vejayantassa kho pana mārisa Moggallāna pāsādassa ekasataṃ niyyūhaṃ, ekamekasmīṃ niyyūhe satta satta kūtāgārasatāni, ekamekasmīṃ kūtāgāre satta satta accharāyo, ekamekissā accharāya satta satta paricārikāyo. Iccheyyāsi no tvahi mārisa Moggallāna Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakam daṭṭhun - ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tuṇhibbāvena.

Atha kho Sakko ca devānaṃ - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ purakkhatvā yena Vejayanto pāsādo ten' upasaṅkamimsu. Addasāsuṃ kho Sakkassa devānaṃ - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna ottapamānā hiriyamānā sakaṃ sakaṃ ovarakaṃ pavisimsu. Seyyathā pi nāma supisā sasuraṃ disvā ottapati hiriyati, evam - evaṃ Sakkassa devānaṃ - indassa paricārikāyo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ disvā ottapamānā hiriyamānā sakaṃ sakaṃ ovarakaṃ pavisimsu. Atha kho Sakko ca devānaṃ - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ Vejayante pāsāde anucaṅkamāpentī anuvarāpentī: idam - pi mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakam, idam - pi mārisa Moggallāna passa Vejayantassa pāsādassa rāmaṇeyyakan - ti. — Sobhat' idam āyasmato Kosiyaṃ yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassa, manussā pi kiñcid - eva rāmaṇeyyakam diṭṭhā evam - āhaṃsu: sobhati vata bho devānaṃ Tāvatisānaṇ - ti, ta - y - idam āyasmato Kosiyaṃ sobhati yathā taṃ pubbe katapuññassāti. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Atibālhaṃ kho ayaṃ yakkho pamatto viharati, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ imaṃ yakkhaṃ samavejeyyan - ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tathā - rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhāsi yathā Vejayantaṃ pāsādaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhakena saṅkampesi sampakampesi sampa-

vedhesi. Atha kho Sakko ca devānam - indo Vessavaṇo ca mahārājā devā ca Tāvatisā acchariyabbhuta cittajātā ahesum: Acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvata, yatra hi nāma dibbaṃ bhavaṇaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhakena saṅkameppati sampakameppati sampavedhessati. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ samviggaṃ lomahatṭhajātaṃ veditvā Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avoca:

Yathākathaṃ paṇa te Kosiya Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi, sādhu mayam - pi etissā kathāya bhāgino assāma savanāyāti. — Idhāhaṃ mārisa Moggallāna yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsim. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho ahaṃ mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Kittāvatā nu' kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accanta-yogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. Evaṃ vutte mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā maṃ etad - avoca: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbhaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbhaṃ dhammaṃ abhinīyāya sabbhaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti, sabbhaṃ dhammaṃ parinīyāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - ñeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho devānam - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accanta-yogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. Evaṃ kho me mārisa Moggallāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sakkaṃ devānam - indassa bhā-

sitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evaṃ - evaṃ devesu Tāvatisesesu antarahito Pubbarāme Migāramātu pāsāde pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakkassa devānam - indassa paricārikāyo acirapakkante āyasmante Mahāmoggallāne Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Eso nu te mārisa so Bhagavā satthā ti. — Na kho me mārīsā so Bhagavā satthā, sabrahmacārī me eso. āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ti. — Lābhā te mārisa yassa te sabrahmacārī evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo, aho nūna te so Bhagavā satthā ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhi jānāti no bhante Bhagavā ahu tañ - ŋeva aññatarassa mahesakkhassa yakkhassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimuttiṃ abhāsithāti. — Abhi jānāmi' ahaṃ Moggallāna: idha Sakko devānam - indo yenaṃ haṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ t̥hito kho Moggallāna Sakko devānam - indo maṃ etad - avoca: Kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhāsāṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussāna - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ Moggallāna Sakkaṃ devānam - indaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Idha devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti. Evaṃ - ce taṃ devānam - inda bhikkhuno sutaṃ hoti: sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbāni dhammaṃ abhi jānāti, sabbāni dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbāni dhammaṃ pari jānāti, sabbāni dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati; so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharanto, virāgānupassī viharanto, nirodhānupassī viharanto, paṭinissaggānupassī viharanto na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaṃ - ŋeva parinibbāyati; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahma-

cariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ettāvata kho devānaṃ - inda bhikkhu saṅkhittena taṇhā-saṅkhayavimutto hoti accantaniṭṭho accantayogakkhemi accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānanti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ Moggallāna abhijānāmi Sakkassa devānaṃ - indassa saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ bhāsitaṃ ti.

Idaṃ - avoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇo āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

CŪĪATAṆHĀSĀṆKHAYASUTTAM SATTAMAṆ.

38.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Savatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sātissa nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṇ - ti. Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṇ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etad - avocum: Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā ... anaññaṇ - ti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad - ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṇ - ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevaṭṭaputtaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmaṃ samanuyyujjanti samanugāhanti samanubhāsanti: Mā evaṃ āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhī, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. Anekāpariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ

vuttam Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto tehi bhikkhūhi samanuyuññiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam diṭṭhigataṁ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṁ byā kho ahaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhiṃsu Sātiṁ bhikkhuṁ kevaṭṭaputtam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṁ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Sātissa nāma bhante bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṁ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṁ uppannam: Tathā 'haṁ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Assumha kho mayam bhante: Sātissa kira nāma bhikkhuno kevaṭṭaputtassa evarūpaṁ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṁ uppannam: Tathā 'haṁ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante yena Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṁ bhikkhuṁ kevaṭṭaputtam etad-avocumha: Saccam kira te āvuso Sāti evarūpaṁ pāpakam diṭṭhigataṁ uppannam: Tathā 'haṁ Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Evaṁ vutte bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto amhe etad-avoca: Evaṁ byā kho ahaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Atha kho mayam bhante Sātiṁ bhikkhuṁ kevaṭṭaputtam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā samanuyuññimha samanugāhimha samanubhāsimha: Mā evam āvuso Sāti avaca, mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi Bhagavā evam vadeyya. Anekapariyāyena h' āvuso Sāti paṭiccasamuppannam viññāṇam vuttam Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na-tthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Evam-pi kho bhante Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto amhehi samanuyuññiyamāno samanugāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno tad-eva pāpakam diṭṭhigataṁ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa voharati: Evaṁ byā kho ahaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā... anaññan-ti. Yato kho mayam bhante nāsakkhimha Sātiṁ bhikkhuṁ kevaṭṭaputtam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha mayam etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi

vam bhikkhu mama vacanena Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevatta-puttaṃ āmantehi: Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāti āmantetīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaputtaṃ etad -avoca: Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāti āmantetīti. Evaṃ -āvuso ti kho Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaputtaṃ Bhagavā etad -avoca: Saccaṃ kira te Sāti evarūpaṃ pāpakāṇi dīṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: Tathā 'haṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad -ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ -ti. — Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā tad -ev' idaṃ viññāṇaṃ sandhāvati saṃsarati, anaññaṃ -ti. — Kataman -taṃ Sāti viññāṇaṃ -ti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante vado vedeyyo tatra tatra kalyāṇapāpakāṇaṃ kammūnaṃ vipākāṃ paṭisaṃvedetīti. — Kassa nu kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. Nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ vuttaṃ: aññatra paccayā natthi viññāṇassa sambhavo ti. Atha ca paṇa tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahītena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṃ -ca khaṇasi bahuṃ -ca apuññaṃ pasavasi. Taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Taṃ kiṃ -maññatha bhikkhave: api nāyaṃ Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto usmīkato pi imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ti. — Kiṃ hi siyā bhante, no h' etaṃ bhante ti. Evaṃ vutte Sāti bhikkhu kevattaputto tuṇhībhūto maṅkubbhūto pattakkhandho adhomukho pajjhāyanto appaṭibhāno nisīdi. Atha kho Bhagavā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaputtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ maṅkubbhūtaṃ pattakkhandhaṃ adhomukhaṃ pajjhāyantaṃ appaṭibhānaṃ viditvā Sātiṃ bhikkhum kevattaputtaṃ etad -avoca: Paññāyissasi kho tvaṃ moghapurisa etena sakena pāpakena dīṭṭhigatena, idhāhaṃ bhikkhū paṭipucchissāmiti. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Tumhe pi me bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha yathā 'yaṃ Sāti bhikkhu ke-

vaṭṭaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavatīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, anekapariyāyena hi no bhante paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānaṃ sambhavo ti. — Sādhū bhikkhave, sādhū kho me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha. Anekapariyāyena hi vo bhikkhave paṭiccasamuppannaṃ viññānaṃ vuttaṃ mayā: aññatra paccayā na tthi viññānaṃ sambhavo ti. Atha ca pañāyaṃ Sāti bhikkhu kevaṭṭaputto attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati; attānañ - ca khaṇati bahuñ - ca apuññaṃ pasavati. Taṃ hi tassa moghapurisassa bhavissati digharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

Yaṃ - nad - eva bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññānaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, cakkhuviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, sotaviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, ghānaviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhañ - ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, jivhāviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyañ - ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, kāyaviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manañ - ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, manoviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave yaṃ - yad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca aggi jalati tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: kaṭṭhañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, kaṭṭhaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sakālīkañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, sakalīkaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; tiṇaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, tiṇaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; gomayañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, gomayaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; thusaṃ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, thusaggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; saṅkārañ - ca paṭicca aggi jalati, saṅkāraggi t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ - nad - eva paccayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati viññānaṃ tena ten' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati: cakkhuñ - ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, cakkhuviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; sotañ - ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, sotaviññāna - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; ghānañ - ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati

viññānaṃ, ghānaviññānaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; jivhaṃ-
ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, jivhāviññānaṃ - t' eva
saṅkhaṃ gacchati; kāyaṃ- ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati
viññānaṃ, kāyaviññānaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati; manaṃ-
ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati viññānaṃ, manoviññānaṃ - t'
eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante.
— Tadāhārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam -
bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadham-
man - ti bhikkhave passathāti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtaṃ-
idaṃ no - ssūti bhikkhave kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti.
— Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasambhavaṃ no - ssūti bhikkhave
kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ no - ssūti
kaṅkhāto uppajjati vicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhū-
taṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya pas-
sato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hārasambhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiyatīti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadā-
hāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ - ti bhikkhave
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā vicikicchā sā pahiya-
tīti. — Evam - bhante. — Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave iti pi
vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasam-
bhavan - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam -
bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ nirodhadham-
man - ti bhikkhave iti pi vo ettha nivicikicchā ti. — Evam -
bhante. — Bhūtaṃ - idan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammap-
paññāya sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhārasam-
bhavan - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhan -
ti. — Evam - bhante. — Tadāhāranirodhā yaṃ bhūtaṃ taṃ
nirodhadhammaṃ - ti bhikkhave yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
sudiṭṭhan - ti. — Evam - bhante. — Imaṃ ce tumhe bhikkhave
diṭṭhiṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyodātaṃ allīyetha
kelāyetha dhanāyetha mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhik-
khave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājāneyyātha nitthara-
natthāya no gahanatthāyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Imaṃ
ce tumhe bhikkhave diṭṭhiṃ evaṃ parisuddhaṃ evaṃ pariyō-

dātaṃ na alliyetha na kelāyetha na dhanāyetha na mamāyetha, api nu tumhe bhikkhave kullūpamaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājāneyyātha nittharaṇatthāya no gahaṇatthāyāti. — Evam - bhante.

Cattāro 'me bhikkhave āhārā bhūtānaṃ vā sattānaṃ tṭhiyā sambhavesiṇaṃ vā anuggabāya, katame cattāro: ka-baḷiṃkāro āhāro oḷāriko vā sukhumo vā, phasso dutiyo, mano-saṇcetanā tatiyā, viññāṇaṃ catutthaṃ. Ime ca bhikkhave cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbavā: ime cattāro āhārā taṇhānidānā taṇhāsamudayā taṇhājātikā taṇhāpabbavā. Taṇhā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbavā: taṇhā vedanānidānā v. v. vedanāpabbavā. Vedanā cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānā k. k. kiṃpabbavā: vedanā phassanidānā ph. ph. phassapabbavā. Phasso cāyaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidāno k. k. kiṃpabbavo: phasso saḷāyatanaṇidāno s. s. saḷāyatanaṇapabbavo. Saḷāyatanaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbavaṃ: saḷāyatanaṇaṃ nāmarūpaṇidānaṃ n. n. nāmarūpaṇapabbavaṃ. Nāmarūpaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbavaṃ: nāmarūpaṇaṃ viññāṇaṇidānaṃ v. v. viññāṇaṇapabbavaṃ. Viññāṇaṇ - c' idaṃ bhikkhave kiṃnidānaṃ k. k. kiṃpabbavaṃ: viññāṇaṇaṃ saṅkhārānidānaṃ s. s. saṅkhārāpabbavaṃ. Saṅkhārā - c' ime bhikkhave kiṃnidānā kiṃsamudayā kiṃjātikā kiṃpabbavā: saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbavā. Iti kho bhikkhave avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇāpaccayā nāmarūpaṇaṃ, nāmarūpāpaccayā saḷāyatanaṇaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇāpaccayā phasso, phassāpaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānāpaccayā bhavo, bhavāpaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Jātīpaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṇ - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātīpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaṇaṇaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātīpaccayā bhante jarāmaṇaṇaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātīpaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṇ - ti. — Bhavāpaccayā jātīti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave jātī no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavāpaccayā

bhante jāti, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavapaccayā jātiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave bhavo no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Upādānapaccayā bhante bhavo, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānapaccayā bhavo ti. — Taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Taṇhāpaccayā bhante upādānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāpaccayā upādānan - ti. — Vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Vedanāpaccayā bhante taṇhā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ti. — Phassa-paccayā vedanā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Phassapaccayā bhante vedanā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassapaccayā vedanā ti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatanapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave phasso no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Saḷāyatanapaccayā bhante phasso, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatanan no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Nāmarūpapaccayā bhante saḷāyatanan, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan - ti. — Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññānapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpan no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Viññānapaccayā bhante nāmarūpan, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññānapaccayā nāmarūpan - ti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhārapaccayā nu kho bhikkhave viññānaṃ no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Saṅkhārapaccayā bhante viññānaṃ, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan - ti. — Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjāpaccayā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotiti. — Avijjāpaccayā bhante saṅkhārā, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha aham - pi evaṃ vadāmi: [Iti] imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti,

inass' uppādā idam uppajjati, yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇam. viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tv - eva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho, saṅkhāraṇirodhā viññāṇaṇirodho, viññāṇaṇirodhā nāmarūpaṇirodho, nāmarūpaṇirodhā saḷāyatanaṇirodho, saḷāyatanaṇirodhā phassaṇirodho, phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho, vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho, taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho, upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho, bhavaṇirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; jātinirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jarāmaraṇaṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Jātinirodhā bhante jarāmaraṇaṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṇirodho ti. — Bhavaṇirodhā jātinirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; bhavaṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave jātinirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Bhavaṇirodhā bhante jātinirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: bhavaṇirodhā jātinirodho ti. — Upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; upādānaṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave bhavaṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Upādānaṇirodhā bhante bhavaṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho ti. — Taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; taṇhāṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave upādānaṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Taṇhāṇirodhā bhante upādānaṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: taṇhāṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho ti. — Vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; vedanāṇirodhā nu kho bhikkhave taṇhāṇirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Vedanāṇirodhā bhante taṇhāṇirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: vedanāṇirodhā taṇhāṇirodho ti. — Phassaṇirodhā vedanāṇirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; phassa-

nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave vedanānirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Phassanirodhā bhante vedanānirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saḷāyatana-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave phassanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saḷāyatana-nirodhā bhante phassanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho ti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; nāmarūpanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saḷāyatana-nirodhho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Nāmarūpanirodhā bhante saḷāyatana-nirodhho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhho ti. — Viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; viññāṇanirodhā nu kho bhikkhave nāmarūpanirodhho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Viññāṇanirodhā bhante nāmarūpanirodhho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhho ti. — Saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; saṅkhāra-nirodhā nu kho bhikkhave viññāṇanirodho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Saṅkhāra-nirodhā bhante viññāṇanirodho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti. — Avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhho ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ; avijjānirodhā nu kho bhikkhave saṅkhāra-nirodhho no vā, kathaṃ vā ettha hotīti. — Avijjānirodhā bhante saṅkhāra-nirodhho, evaṃ no ettha hoti: avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhho ti.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Iti kho bhikkhave tumhe pi evaṃ vadetha ahaṃ-pi evaṃ vadāmi: Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati, yadidaṃ avijjānirodhā saṅkhāra-nirodhho, saṅkhāra-nirodhā viññāṇanirodho, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodhho, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatana-nirodhho, saḷāyatana-nirodhā phassanirodho, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, vedanānirodhā taṇhānirodho, taṇhānirodhā upādāna-nirodhho, upādāna-nirodhā bhava-nirodhho, bhava-nirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ-etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā

pubbantaṃ vā paṭidhāveyyātha: ahesumha nu kho mayaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, na nu kho ahesumha atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kin - nu kho ahesumha atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kathaṃ - nu kho ahesumha atītaṃ - addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ ahesumha nu kho mayaṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ - ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā aparantaṃ vā ādhāveyyātha: Bhavissāma nu kho mayaṃ anāgatam - addhānaṃ, na nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam - addhānaṃ, kin - nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam - addhānaṃ, kathaṃ - nu kho bhavissāma anāgatam - addhānaṃ, kiṃ hutvā kiṃ bhavissāma nu kho mayaṃ anāgatam - addhānaṃ - ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā etarahi vā paccuppannam - addhānaṃ ajjhantaṃ kathamkathī assatha: Ahaṃ - nu kho 'smi, no nu kho 'smi, kin - nu kho 'smi, kathaṃ - nu kho 'smi, ayaṃ nu kho satto kuto āgato, so kuhiṃgāmi bhavissatīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā evaṃ vadeyyātha: Satthā no garu, satthugāravena ca mayaṃ vademāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā evaṃ vadeyyātha: Samaṇo no evaṃ - āha samaṇā ca, na ca mayaṃ evaṃ vademāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Api nu tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ jānantā evaṃ passantā yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ vatakotūhala - maṅgalāni tāni sārato paccāgaccheyyāthāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu bhikkhave yad - eva tumhākaṃ sāmaṃ nātaṃ sāmaṃ ditthaṃ sāmaṃ viditaṃ tad - eva tumhe vadethāti. — Evam - bhante. — Sādhū bhikkhave. Upanitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave iminā sandiṭṭhikena dhammena akālikena ehipassikena opāyikena paccattaṃ veditabbena viññūhi. Sandiṭṭhiko ayaṃ bhikkhave dhammo akāliko ehipassiko opāyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti iti yaṃ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Tiṇṇaṃ kho pana bhikkhave sannipatā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti: Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca na utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupatthito hoti, n' eva tāva gab-

bhassāvakkanti hoti. Idha mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca na paccupatthito hoti, n' eva tāva gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātāpitāro ca sannipatitā honti, mātā ca utunī hoti, gandhabbo ca paccupatthito hoti, evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sannipatā gabbhassāvakkanti hoti. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā nava vā dasa vā māse gabbhaṃ kucchinā pariharati mahatā saṃsayena garuṃ - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ bhikkhave mātā navannaṃ vā dasannaṃ vā māsānaṃ accayena vijāyati mahatā saṃsayena garuṃ - bhāraṃ. Tam - enaṃ jātāṃ samānaṃ sakena lobhena poseti. Lohitaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye yadidaṃ mātuthaṇṇaṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya yāni tāni kumārakānaṃ kilāpanakāni tehi kilāti, seyyathidaṃ vaṅkakāṃ ghaṭikāṃ mokkhacikāṃ ciṅgulakāṃ pattāḷhakāṃ rathakāṃ dhanukāṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave kumāro vuddhim - anvāya indriyānaṃ paripākam - anvāya pañcahi kāmāgūṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itthehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe sārājāti, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajāti, anupatthitakāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṃ - ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusālā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā vedanāsu nandī tad - upādānaṃ, tass' upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe

dhamme sārājāti, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjati, anupatṭhita-kāyasati ca viharati parittacetaso, tañ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhaṃ samāpanno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ abhinandato abhivadata ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā vedanūsu nandī tad - upādānaṃ, tass' upādāna - paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loka uppajjati arahaṃ sammā - sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajamā sadevamanussaṃ sayamā abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhikalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sūtthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gaḥapati vā gaḥapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So tena saddhapaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañeikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā; na - y - idaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitāṃ brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ; yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyan - ti. So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya, appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsāḷva - samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapānabhūta - hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānaṃ

paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-
bhūtena attanā viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-
cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ
pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto
paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunāṃ vācaṃ pahāya
pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā
imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amū-
saṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā
anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī sam-
aggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya
pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇa-
sukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujaṇakantā bahujaṇa-
manāpā tathārūpiṇi vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ
pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī
atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiniṃ vācaṃ bhā-
sitā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiniṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. So
bijaḡāmaḡbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko
hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Nacca-gīta-vāḡḡita-
visūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepana-dhāraṇa-
maḡḡana-vibhūsanatthānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahā-
sayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āma-
maṇsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapāṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Aje-
lakapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapāṭiggahaṇā
paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḡavāpāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato
hoti. Khetṭavattṭhupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūṭeyya-
pahiṇaḡamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato
hoti. Tulākūṭa-kaṇṇsakūṭa-mānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukko-
ṭana-vaḡcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-
bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So
santuttho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena
piṇḡapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakka-
mati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakunō yena yen' eva ḡeti
sapattabhāro va ḡeti, evaṃ evaṃ bhikkhu santuttho hoti
kāyaparihārikena cīvarena, kucchiparihārikena piṇḡapātena,
yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā

ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ anavajja-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhi hoti nānubyañjanaggāhi; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhi hoti nānubyañjanaggāhi; yatvādhikaraṇam - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāseka-sukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajāna-kārī hoti, ālokitē vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pa-sārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate tthe nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajānīna samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ su-sāṇaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchā-bhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satīṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhiññhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiññhena cetasaṃ viharati, abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyā-pannacitto viharati, sabbapāpabhūtahitānukampī byāpāda-padosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathina-middho viharati, ālokasaṇṇī sato sampajāno thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccaṃ cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiecho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikiechāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese pañ-
ñāya dubbalikaraṇe vivice' eva kāmehi vīvicca akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭha-
maṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Puna ca paraṃ bhik-
khave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sam-
pasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samā-
dhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
— catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe na sārājati,
appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjati, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati
appamāṇacetaso, taṃ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā
aparisesā nirujjhanti. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ
kañci vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-
sukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjho-
sāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato
anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhanti, tassa
nandinirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho,
bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Sotena saddaṃ
sutvā — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā
— kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ vīñ-
ñāya piyarūpe dhamme na sārājati, appiyarūpe dhamme na
byāpajjati, upatṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso,
taṃ ca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
yatth' assa te pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.
So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno yaṃ kañci vedanaṃ
vedeti, sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, so
taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati.
Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya
tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhanti, tassa nandinirodhā
upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā
jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokapari-devadukkhā-
domanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa nirodho hoti. Imaṃ kho me tumhe bhikkhave
saṅkhittena taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ dhāretha, Satiṃ pana

bhikkhū kevaṭṭaputtam mahātaṇhājāla-taṇhāsaṅghāṭapaṭi-
mukkan - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀTAṆHĀSĀNKHAYASUTTAM ATTHAMAM.

39.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Aṅgesu vi-
harati; Assapuram nāma Aṅgānam nigamo. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te
bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

‘Samaṇā samaṇā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe
ca pana: ke tumhe ti putṭhā samānā: samaṇ’ amhāti paṭi-
jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānam satam evam-
paṭiññānam satam: Ye dhammā samanakaraṇā ca brāhmaṇa-
karaṇā ca te dhamme samādāya vattissāma, evan - no ayaṃ
amhakaṃ samaññā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā,
yesaṃ - ca mayam cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccaya-
bhesajjaparikkhāram paribhuñjāma tesan - te kārā amhesu
mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisaṃsā, amhakaṃ - c’ evāyaṃ
pabbajjā avaṇṇhā bhavissati saphalā sa-udrayā ti evam hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā samanakaraṇā ca brāh-
manakaraṇā ca: Hirottappena samannāgatā bhavissāmāti
evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhik-
khave tumbhakaṃ evam - assa: Hirottappen’ amha samannā-
gatā; alam - ettāvataṃ katam - ettavatā, anuppatto no sū-
maññattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttarim karāṇiyam - ti tāvataken’
eva tutṭhim āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭi-
vedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānam satam sū-
maññattho parihāyi sati uttarim karāṇiye.

Kiñ - ca bhikkhave uttarim karāṇiyam: Parisuddho no

kāyasamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhakāyasamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro; alam-ettāvataṁ katam-ettāvataṁ, anuppatto no sāmāññattho, na-tthi no kiñci uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ-ti tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṁ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāññatthikānaṁ sataṁ sāmāññattho parihāyi sati uttarim' karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no vacīsamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhavadīsamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro; alam-ettāvataṁ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṁ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim' karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no manasamācāro bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhamanosamācāratāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manasamācāro; alam-ettāvataṁ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṁ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttarim' karaṇīye.

Kiñ-ca bhikkhave uttarim' karaṇīyaṁ: Parisuddho no ājivo bhavissati uttāno vivaṭo na ca chiddavā saṁvuto ca, tāya ca pana parisuddhājivatāya n' ev' attān' ukkaṁsissāma na paraṁ vambhissāmāti evaṁ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṁ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṁ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manasamācāro, parisuddho ājivo;

alam-ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Indriyesu gutta-dvārā bhavissāma, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam-enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjissāma. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam-enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjissāma, rakkhissāma manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjissāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā; alam-ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Bhojane mattaññuno bhavissāma, paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāressāma, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad-eva imassa kāyassa tṭhiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ-ca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi navaṇaṃ-ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsuvihāro cāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evam-assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno; alam-ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tuṭṭhiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ-ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā bhavissāma, divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyaṃ paṭhamāṃ yāmaṃ

caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāma, rattiyā majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappessāma pāde pādaṃ accādhāya satā sampajānā utthānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuttthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā; alam - ettāvata ... tāvataken' eva tutthiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave... sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Satisampajāññaṇa samannāgatā bhavissāma, abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī, ālokithe vilokite sampajānakārī, samānāgite pasārite sampajānakārī, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī, asite pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī, uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī, gate tthite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. Siyā kho pana bhikkhave tumhākaṃ evaṃ - assa: Hirottappen' amha samannāgatā, parisuddho no kāyasamācāro, parisuddho vacīsamācāro, parisuddho manosamācāro, parisuddho ājīvo, indriyesu 'mha guttadvārā, bhojane mattaññuno, jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā, satisampajāññaṇa samannāgatā; alam - ettāvata katam - ettāvata, anupatto no sāmāñnattho, na - tthi no kiñci uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ - ti tāvataken' eva tutthiṃ āpajjeyyātha. Ārocayāmi vo bhikkhave, paṭivedayāmi vo bhikkhave: mā vo sāmāñnatthikānaṃ sataṃ sāmāñnattho parihāyī sati uttariṃ karaṇīye.

Kiṃ - ca bhikkhave uttariṃ karaṇīyaṃ: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ; so paccehābhataṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā, ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satim upatthapetvā. So abhijjhāṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapāpa-

bhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thīna-middhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati. ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiecho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojeyya, tassa te kammantā samijjheyyaṃ, so yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantikareyya, siyā c' assa uttarim̐ avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharanāya; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe iṇaṃ ādāya kammante payojesiṃ, tassa me te kammantā samijjihimsu, so ahaṃ yāni ca porāṇāni iṇamūlāni tāni ca byantiakāsiṃ, atthi ca me uttarim̐ avasiṭṭhaṃ dārābharanāyāti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso ābādhiko assa dukkhito bālāhagilāno, bhattaṃ -c' assa na -cchādeyya, na c' assa kāye balamattā, so aparena samayena tamhā ābādhā mucceyya, bhattaṃ -c' assa chādeyya, siyā c' assa kāye balamattā; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe ābādhiko ahoṣiṃ dukkhito bālāhagilāno, bhattaṃ -ca me na -cchādesi, na ca me āsi kāye balamattā; so 'mhi etarahi tamhā ābādhā mutto, bhattaṃ -ca me chādeti, atthi ca me kāye balamattā ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso bandhanāgāre baddho assa, so aparena samayena tamhā bandhanā mucceyya sotthiṇā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe bandhanāgāre baddho ahoṣiṃ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā bandhanā mutto sotthiṇā abyayena, na -tthi ca me kiñci bhogaṇaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labhetha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso dāso assa anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṇḍamo, so aparena samayena tamhā dāsabyā mucceyya attādhīno aparādhīno bhujisso yena kāmāṇḍamo; tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe dāso ahoṣiṃ anattādhīno parādhīno na yena kāmāṇḍamo, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā dāsabyā mutto attādhīno

aparādhīno bhujisso yenakāmaṅgamo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labbhettha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya, so aparena samayena tamhā kantārā nitthareyya sotthiṇā abyayena, na c' assa kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ahaṃ kho pubbe sadhano sabhogo kantāraddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjīṃ, so 'mhi etarahi tamhā kantārā nitthiṇṇo sotthiṇā abyayena, na - tthi ca me kiñci bhogānaṃ vayo ti. So tatonidānaṃ labbhettha pāmujaṃ, adhigacche somanassaṃ. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā iṇaṃ yathā rogaṃ yathā bandhanāgāraṃ yathā dāsabyaṃ yathā kantāraddhānamaggaṃ ime pañca nīvaraṇe appahīne attani samanupassati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave ānanyaṃ yathā ārogyaṃ yathā bandhanā mokkaṃ yathā bhujissaṃ yathā khemantabhūmiṃ evaṃ - evaṃ bhikkhu ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahīne attani samanupassati.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dakkho nahāpako vā nahāpakantevāsī vā kamsathāle nahāniyacunṇāni ākiritvā udakena parippasakaṃ parippasakaṃ saneyya, sā 'ssa nahāniyapiṇḍi snehānugatā snehaparetā, santarabāhirā phutā snehena, na ca paggharaṇi; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ vivekajena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa vivekajena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ samādhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pītisukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave udakarahado ubbhi-

dodako, tassa n' ev' assa puratthimāya disāya udakass' āya-
 mukhaṃ, na pacchimāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na
 uttarāya disāya udakass' āyamukhaṃ, na dakkhiṇāya disāya
 udakass' āyamukhaṃ, devo ca na kālena kālaṃ sammā dhāraṃ
 anuppavecehēyya; atha kho tamhā va udakarahadā sitā vāri-
 dhārā ubbhijjivā tam - eva udakarahadaṃ sītena vārinā abhi-
 sandeyya parisandeyya paripūreyya paripphareyya, nāssa
 kiñci sabbāvato udakarahadassa sītena vārinā apphutaṃ assa;
 evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam - eva kāyaṃ samā-
 dhijena pītisukhena abhisandeti parisandeti paripūreti parip-
 pharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa samādhijena pīti-
 sukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā
 upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ - ca kāyena
 paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā
 sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So
 imam - eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti pari-
 sandeti paripūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa
 nippītikena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave
 uppālīniyaṃ vā padumīniyaṃ vā puṇḍarikīniyaṃ vā app-
 ekaccāni uppālāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udae
 jātāni udae saṃvaddhāni udakā 'nuggatāni antonimugga-
 posīni, tāni yāva c' aggā yāva ca mūlā sītena vārinā abhisannāni
 parisannāni paripūrāni paripphuṭāni, nāssa kiñci sabbāvataṃ
 uppālānaṃ vā padumānaṃ vā puṇḍarikānaṃ vā sītena vārinā
 apphutaṃ assa; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imam -
 eva kāyaṃ nippītikena sukhena abhisandeti parisandeti pari-
 pūreti parippharati, nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa nippīti-
 kena sukhena apphutaṃ hoti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā
 dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ
 atthagamā adukkhaṃ - asukhaṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ catut-
 thaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So imam - eva kāyaṃ
 paṇisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharivā nisinno hoti,
 nāssa kiñci sabbāvato kāyassa paṇisuddhena cetasā pariyo-
 dātena apphutaṃ hoti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso odātena
 vatthena sasisaṃ pārupitvā nisinno assa, nāssa kiñci sabbā-

vato kāyassa odātena vatthena apphutaṃ assa; evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imaṃ-eva kāyaṃ parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena pharitvā nisinno hoti, nassa kiñci sabbā-vato kāyassa parisuddhena cetasā pariyodātena apphutaṃ hoti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣaṭṭim-pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ-pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisaṭṭaṃ-pi jāti-sahassaṃ-pi jātisaṭṭasahassaṃ-pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe; amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso sakambhā gāṃā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, tamhā pi gāṃā aññaṃ gāmaṃ gaccheyya, so tamhā gāṃā sakam yeva gāmaṃ paccāgaccheyya, tassa evaṃ-assa: Ahaṃ kho sakambhā gāṃā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchiṃ, tatra evaṃ at̥ṭhāsiṃ evaṃ nisīdiṃ, evaṃ abhāsiṃ evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣiṃ; tamhā pi gāṃā amuṃ gāmaṃ āgañchiṃ, tatra pi evaṃ at̥ṭhāsiṃ evaṃ nisīdiṃ, evaṃ abhāsiṃ evaṃ tuṇhī ahoṣiṃ, so 'mhi tamhā gāṃā sakam yeva gāmaṃ paccāgato ti; evaṃ-eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ: ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe —. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ aneka-vihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāṇāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata

bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacisucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Seyyathā p' assu bhikkhave dve agārā sadvārā, tattha cakkhumā puriso majjhe t̥hito passeyya manusse gehaṃ pavisante pi nikkhamante pi anusaṇcarante pi anuvicarante pi; evaṃ - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage — pe — satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaññāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasa-samudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāpaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pabbatasankhepe udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tattha cakkhumā puriso tīre t̥hito passeyya sippisambukam - pi sakkharakaṭṭhalam - pi macchagumbam - pi carantam - pi tiṭṭhantam - pi; tassa evaṃ - assa: Ayaṃ kho udakarahado accho vippasanno anāvilo, tatr' ime sippi-

sambukā pi sakkharakāṭhalā pi macchagumbā pi caranti pi tiṭṭhanti pīti; evam - eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti... ayaṃ āsavanirōdhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo iti pi, brāhmaṇo iti pi, nahātako iti pi, vedagū iti pi, sottiyo iti pi, ariyo iti pi, arahamā iti pi. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti: samitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti: bāhitā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu brāhmaṇo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti: nahātā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu nahātako hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti: viditā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti: nissutā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sottiyo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā s. p. s. d. āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyo hoti. Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu arahamā hoti: ārakā 'ssa honti pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatini jāti-jarāmaraniyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu arahamā hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

40.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅgesu viharati; Assapuraṃ nāma Aṅgānaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Samapā samapā ti vo bhikkhave jano sañjānāti, tumhe ca pana: ke tumhe ti putthā samānā: saman' amhāti paṭi-jānātha. Tesam vo bhikkhave evaṃsamaññānaṃ sataṃ evaṃ-paṭiññānaṃ sataṃ: Yā samaṇasāmicipaṭipadā taṃ paṭi-padaṃ paṭipajjissāma, evaṃ no ayaṃ amhākaṃ samaññā ca saccā bhavissati paṭiññā ca bhūtā, yesaṃ - ca mayaṃ cīvara-piṇḍapāta-senāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāraṃ pari-bhujāma tesan - te kārā amhesu mahapphalā bhavissanti mahānisamsā, amhākaṃ c' evāyaṃ pabbajjā avañjā bhavis-sati saphalā sa-udrayā ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave bhikkhu na samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjā-lussa abhijjā appahinā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo appa-hīno hoti, kodhanassa kodho appahīno hoti, upanāhissa upa-nāho appahīno hoti, makkhissa makkho appahīno hoti, paḷā-sissa paḷāso appahīno hoti, issukissa issā appahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti, saṭhassa sāthey-yaṃ appahīnaṃ hoti, māyāvissa māyā appahinā hoti, pā-picchassa pāpikā icchā appahinā hoti, micchādittihissa micchā-dittī appahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇa-malānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇakasaṭānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ ṭhānānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ appahānā na samaṇasāmicipaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave maṭajan - nāma āvudhajātaṃ ubhatodhāraṃ pītanisitaṃ, tad - assa saṅghāṭiyā sampārutaṃ sampalivethitaṃ, tathū-pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno pabbajjaṃ vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave acelakassa acelaka-mattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rajojallikassa rajojallikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave udakorohakassa udakorohakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave rukkhāmūlikassa

rukkhāmūlikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave abbhokāsikassa
 abbhokāsikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ubbhaṭṭhakassa
 ubbhaṭṭhakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave pariyāyabhatti-
 kassa pariyāyabhattikamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave
 mantajjhāyakassa mantajjhāyakamattena s. v. Nāhaṃ bhik-
 khave jaṭilakassa jaṭadhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.
 Saṅghāṭikassa ce bhikkhave saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhij-
 jhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahi-
 yetha, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītṭhi-
 kassa micchādītṭhi pahiyetha, tam-enaṃ mittāmaccā nāti-
 sālōhitā jātaṃ-eva naṃ saṅghāṭikaṃ kāreyyuṃ saṅghāṭi-
 kattam-eva samādapeyyuṃ: Ehi tvaṃ bhadramukha saṅghāṭiko
 hohi, saṅghāṭikassa te sato saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena abhijjhā-
 lussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahi-
 yissati, kodhanassa kodho p., upanāhissa upanāho p., mak-
 khissa makkho p., paḷāsissa paḷāso p., issukissa issā p.,
 maccharissa macchariyaṃ p., saṭhassa saṭheyyaṃ p., māyā-
 vissa māyā p., pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā p., micchādītṭhi-
 kassa micchādītṭhi pahiyissatīti. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave
 saṅghāṭikam-pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālūṃ byāpanna-
 cittaṃ kodhanaṃ upanāhiṃ makkhūṃ paḷāsiṃ issukūṃ maccha-
 riṃ saṭhaṃ māyāviṃ pāpicchaṃ micchādītṭhiṃ, tasmā na
 saṅghāṭikassa saṅghāṭidhāraṇamattena sāmāññaṃ vadāmi.
 Acelakassa ce bhikkhave — pe — rajojallikassa ce bhikkhave
 — udakorohakassa ce bhikkhave — rukkhāmūlikassa ce
 bhikkhave — abbhokāsikassa ce bhikkhave — ubbhaṭṭhakassa
 ce bhikkhave — pariyāyabhattikassa ce bhikkhave — mantajjhā-
 yakassa ce bhikkhave — jaṭilakassa ce bhikkhave jaṭadhāraṇa-
 mattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyetha, byāpannacittassa
 byāpādo pahiyetha — pe — micchādītṭhi-
 kassa micchādītṭhi pahiyetha, tam-enaṃ mittāmaccā nātisālōhitā jātaṃ-eva naṃ
 jaṭilakaṃ kāreyyuṃ jaṭilakattam-eva samādapeyyuṃ: Ehi
 tvaṃ bhadramukha jaṭilako hohi, jaṭilakassa te sato jaṭa-
 dhāraṇamattena abhijjhālussa abhijjhā pahiyissati, byāpanna-

cittassa byāpādo pahiyissati — pe — micchādittḥikassa micchādittḥi pahiyissattī. Yasmā ca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave jaṭila-kam-pi idh' ekaccaṃ passāmi abhijjhālun byāpannacittam kodhanam upanāhim makkhim palāsim issukim maccharim saṭham māyāvim pāpiccham micchādittḥim, tasmā na jaṭila-kassa jaṭādhāraṇamattena sāmaññaṃ vadāmi.

Kathaṃ-ca bhikkhave bhikkhu samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno hoti: Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhuno abhijjhā-lussa abhijjhā pahinā hoti, byāpannacittassa byāpādo pahino hoti, kodhanassa kodho pahino hoti, upanāhissa upanāho pahino hoti, makkhissa makkho pahino hoti, palāsisso palāso pahino hoti, issukissa issā pahinā hoti, maccharissa macchariyaṃ pahinaṃ hoti, saṭhassa saṭheyyaṃ pahinaṃ hoti, māyūvissa māyā pahinā hoti, pāpicchassa pāpikā icchā pahinā hoti, micchādittḥikassa micchādittḥi pahinā hoti, imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave samaṇamalānaṃ samaṇadosānaṃ samaṇakasaṭānaṃ āpāyikānaṃ ṭhānānaṃ duggativedaniyānaṃ pahānā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi. So sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham attānaṃ samanupassati, vimuttam-attānaṃ samanupassati. Tassa sabbehi imehi pāpakehi akusalehi dhammehi visuddham-attānaṃ samanupassato vimuttam-attānaṃ samanupassato pāmujjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — pharitvā viharati. Upekkāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthiṃ, uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pokkharāṇi accho-dakā sātodakā sītodakā setakā sūpatitthā ramaṇiyā; puratthi-

māya ce pi puriso āgaccheyya ghammābhitatto ghamma-
pareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so tañ pokkharaniñ āgamma
vineyya udakapipāsam, vineyya ghammapariḷāham; pacchi-
māya ce pi disāya puriso āgaccheyya — uttarāya ce pi disāya
puriso āgaccheyya — dakkhiṇāya ce pi disāya puriso āgac-
cheyya — yato kuto ce pi nañ puriso āgaccheyya ghammā-
bhitatto ghammapareto kilanto tasito pipāsito, so tañ
pokkharaniñ āgamma vineyya udakapipāsam, vineyya ghamma-
pariḷāham; evam - eva kho bhikkhave khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappa-
veditam dhammavinayam āgamma evam mettam karuṇam
muditam upekham bhāvetvā labhati ajjhattam vūpasamam,
ajjhattam vūpasamā samaṇasāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno ti va-
dāmi. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — pe — vessakulā ce pi — sudda-
kulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā anagāriyam
pabbajito hoti, so ca Tathāgatappaveditam dhammavinayam
āgamma evam mettam karuṇam muditam upekham bhāvetvā
labhati ajjhattam vūpasamam, ajjhattam vūpasamā samaṇa-
sāmīcipaṭipadam paṭipanno ti vadāmi. Khattiyakulā ce pi
agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānam khayā
anāsavam cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe va dhamme
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānam
khayā samaṇo hoti. Brāhmaṇakulā ce pi — vessakulā ce pi
— suddakulā ce pi — yasmā kasmā ce pi kulā agārasmā
anagāriyam pabbajito hoti, so ca āsavānam khayā anāsavam
cetovimuttiñ paññāvimuttiñ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, āsavānam khayā samaṇo
hoti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitam abhinandun - ti.

CŪḶAASSAPURASUTTAM DASANAM.

MAHĀYAMAKAVAGGO CATUTTHO.

41.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Sālā nāma Kosalanāṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tad-avasari. Asosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim Sālāṃ anuppatto; tam kho pana bhavantam Gotamam evam kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammā-sambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imam lokam sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhū kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce tuṃhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocuṃ: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena -m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena -m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam

upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayam imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammam desetu yathā mayam imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo suṇātha, sādhu kam manasikarotha, bhāsissāmiti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitapāṇī hatapahate nivittṭho adayāpanno pāṇabhūtesu. Adinnādāyī kho pana hoti, yaṃ - taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchācārī kho pana hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā [mātā-piturakkhitā] bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā saporidaṇḍā, antamaso mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ - ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhiputtṭho: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti, jānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: passāmiti, passaṃ vā āha: na passāmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti. Pisunāvāco kho pana hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti samaggānaṃ vā bhetta bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti. Pharusāvāco kho pana hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvatta-

nikā, tathārūpim vācam bhāsita hoti. Samphappalāpī kho pana hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatim vācam bhāsita akālena anapadesam aperiyaṇṭavatiṃ anattasamhitam. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco abhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ abhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assāti. Byāpanna-citto kho pana hoti paduttṭhamanasaṅkappo: ime sattā haṇṇantu vā vajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesuṃ iti vā ti. Micchādittṭhi kho pana hoti viparītadassano: na-ttṭhi dinnam na-ttṭhi yittam na-ttṭhi hutam, na-ttṭhi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-ttṭhi ayaṃ loko na-ttṭhi paro loko, na-ttṭhi mātā na-ttṭhi pitā na-ttṭhi sattā opapātikā, na-ttṭhi loke samanabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokaṃ paraṃ-ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evam-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Tividham kho gahapatayo kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathaṃ-ca gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. Adinnā-dānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā taṃ nādinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti. Kāmesu micchā-cāraṃ pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā [mātāpiturakkhitā] bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā nātirakkhitā sassāmikā saparidaṇḍā, antamaṣo mālāguṇaparikkhittā pi, tathārūpāsu na-cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham kāyena dhammacariyā-

samacariyā hoti. Kathan-ca gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhāgato vā parisagato vā nātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhiputtḥo: evaṃ bho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti, so ajānaṃ vā āha: na jānāmiti, jānaṃ vā āha: jānāmiti, apassaṃ vā āha: na passaṃmiti, passaṃ vā āha: passaṃmiti; iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsita hoti. Pisunaṃ vacaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vacaṃ bhāsita hoti. Pharusāṃ vacaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sū vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vacaṃ bhāsita hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādi bhūtavādi atthavādi dhammavādi vinayavādi, nidhānavatīṃ vacaṃ bhāsita kālena sūpadesaṃ pariyanta-vatīṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo catubbidham vācāya dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Kathan-ca gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti: Idha gahapatayo ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ nābhijjhātā hoti: aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ maṃ assūti. Abyūpannacitto kho pana hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo: ime sattā averā abyābajjhā anighā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti. Sammādiṭṭhi kho pana hoti aviparītadassano: atthi dinnāṃ atthi yitthaṃ atthi lutaṃ, atthi sukaṭṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi satā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokaṃ paraṃ-ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdentīti. Evaṃ kho gahapatayo tividham manasā dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ 'idhi' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ — pe — gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ — pe — Tāvātimsānaṃ devānaṃ — Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ — Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ — Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ — Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ — Brahmakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ — Ābhassarānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhānaṃ devānaṃ — Parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Appamāṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ — Subhakiṇṇānaṃ devānaṃ — Vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ — Avihānaṃ devānaṃ — Atappānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ — Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ — Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ — ākāsānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — viññānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — ākiñcaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ — nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saha-byataṃ upapajjeyya; taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī. Ākaṅkheyya ce gahapatayo dhammacārī samacārī: aho vatāhaṃ āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ - ti, tñānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ so āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya, taṃ kissa hetu: tathā hi so dhammacārī samacārī ti.

Evam vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocum: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ va ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ - Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇu - pete saraṇagate ti.

SĀLEYYAKASUTTAṀ PAṬHAMAM.

42.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Sāvattiyaṃ paṭivasanti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Assosum kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu kho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme; taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammasambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ paṇaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhikalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sāttham sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmācariyaṃ pakāseti. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtvā app-
ekacce Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-
ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodaniyaṃ

kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim-paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhībhūtā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇa-gahapatikā Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocunī: Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Adhammacariyā-visamacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho gahapatayo evaṃ-idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. — Na kho mayaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāma; sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā mayaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyāmāti. — Tena hi gahapatayo supātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmīti. — Evaṃ bho ti kho Verañjakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Tividhaṃ kho gahapatayo kāyena adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya ... (*repeat from p. 286 l. 11 to p. 290 l. 9; for adhammacariyā-visamacariyā hoti, for dhammacariyā-samacariyā hoti, and for Sāleyyakā substitute adhammacārī visamacārī hoti, dhammacārī samacārī hoti, and Verañjakā, respectively*) ... ajjatagge paṇupete saraṇa-gate ti.

VERAÑJAKASUTTAM DUTIYAM.

43.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallāpā vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad - avoca :

Duppaṇño duppaṇño ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso duppaṇño ti vuccatīti. — Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇño ti vuccati, kiṃ na - ppajānāti: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti na - ppajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti na - ppajānāti. Na - ppajānāti na - ppajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā duppaṇño ti vuccatīti. Sādh' āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi: Paññavā paññavā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paññavā ti vuccatīti. — Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paññavā ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca pajānāti: idaṃ dukkhaṇ - ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti pajānāti. Pajānāti pajānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā paññavā ti vuccatīti. — Viññāṇaṃ viññāṇaṇ - ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso viññāṇaṇ - ti vuccatīti. — Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññāṇaṇ - ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca vijānāti: sukhaṇ - ti pi vijānāti, dukkhaṇ - ti pi vijānāti, adukkhamasukhaṇ - ti pi vijānāti. Vijānāti vijānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā viññāṇaṇ - ti vuccatīti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā sam - satṭhā udāhu visamsatṭhā, labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṇ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā sam - satṭhā no visamsatṭhā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetun. Yaṃ h' āvuso pajānāti taṃ vijānāti, yaṃ vijānāti taṃ pajānāti,

tasmā ime dhammā samsatthā no visamsatthā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samsatthānaṃ no visamsatthānaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso paññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ samsatthānaṃ no visamsatthānaṃ paññā bhāvetabbā viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, idaṃ nesaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti.

Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvataṃ nu kho āvuso vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, tasmā vedanā ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca vedeti: sukham - pi vedeti, dukkham - pi vedeti, adukkhamasukham - pi vedeti. Vedeti vedetīti kho āvuso, tasmā vedanā ti vuccatīti. — Saññā saññā ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvataṃ nu kho āvuso saññā ti vuccatīti. — Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccati, kiṃ - ca sañjānāti: nilakam - pi sañjānāti, pitakam - pi sañjānāti, lohitakam - pi sañjānāti, odātam - pi sañjānāti. Sañjānāti sañjānātīti kho āvuso, tasmā saññā ti vuccatīti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā samsatthā udāhu visamsatthā, labbhā ca paṇ' imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ - ti. — Yā c' āvuso vedanā yā ca saññā yaṃ - ca viññāṇaṃ ime dhammā samsatthā no visamsatthā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ. Yaṃ h' āvuso vedeti taṃ sañjānāti, yaṃ sañjānāti taṃ vijānāti, tasmā ime dhammā samsatthā no visamsatthā, na ca labbhā imesaṃ dhammānaṃ vinibbhujitvā vinibbhujitvā nānākaraṇaṃ paññāpetuṃ - ti.

Nissatthena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena kiṃ neyyaṃ - ti. — Nissatthena h' āvuso pañcahi indriyehi parisuddhena manoviññāṇena ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanam neyyaṃ, anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ - ti viññāṇañcāyatanam neyyaṃ, na - tthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam neyyaṃ - ti. — Neyyaṃ paṇ' āvuso dhammaṃ kena pajānātīti. — Neyyaṃ kho āvuso dhammaṃ paññācakkhunaṃ pajānātīti. — Paññā paṇ' āvuso kimatthiyā ti. — Paññā kho āvuso abhiññatthā pariññatthā pajānatthā ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāya: parato ca ghoso yoniso ca manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā sammādiṭṭhiyā uppādāyāti. — Katihī pan' āvuso aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisaṃsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisaṃsā cāti. — Pañcāhi kho āvuso aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisaṃsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisaṃsā ca: Idh' āvuso sammādiṭṭhi silānuggahitā ca hoti sutānuggahitā ca hoti sākacchānuggahitā ca hoti samathānuggahitā ca hoti vipassanānuggahitā ca hoti. Imehi kho āvuso pañcāhi aṅgehi anuggahitā sammādiṭṭhi cetovimuttiphalā ca hoti cetovimuttiphalānisaṃsā ca, paññāvimuttiphalā ca hoti paññāvimuttiphalānisaṃsā cāti.

Kati pan' āvuso bhavā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso bhavā: kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo ti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatīm punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hotiti. — Avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ kho āvuso sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ tatratatrābhiniḃandanā evaṃ āyatīm punabbhavābhiniḃbatti hotiti. — Kathaṃ pan' āvuso āyatīm punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hotiti. — Avijjāvirāgā kho āvuso vijjuppādā taṇhānirodhā evaṃ āyatīm punabbhavābhiniḃbatti na hotiti.

Katamaṃ pan' āvuso paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ -ti. — Idh' āvuso bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi vivicea akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccat' āvuso paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamāṃ pan' āvuso jhānaṃ kataṅgikaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamāṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vitakko ca vat-tati vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ -ca cित्तेkaggatā ca. Paṭhamāṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ evaṃ pañcaṅgikaṃ -ti. — Paṭhamāṃ pan' āvuso jhānaṃ kataṅgavippahīnaṃ kataṅgasamannāgatan-ti. — Paṭhamāṃ kho āvuso jhānaṃ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ: Idh' āvuso paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno kāmaccchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thīnamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ

pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. vitakko ca vattati vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ - ca cित्तेकaggatā ca. Paṭhamañ kho āvuso jhānaṃ evañ pañcaṅgavippahīnaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgatan - ti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ kiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ, ko ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni nānāvisayāni nānāgocarāni, na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imesaṃ kho āvuso pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nānāvisayānaṃ nānāgocarānaṃ na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhontānaṃ mano paṭisaraṇaṃ, mano ca nesaṃ gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhotīti.

Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Pañc' imāni āvuso indriyāni, seyyathidaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso pañc' indriyāni āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhantīti. — Āyu pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Āyu usmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Usmā pan' āvuso kiṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Usmā āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. — Idān' eva kho mayaṃ āvuso āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evañ ājānāma: āyu usmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti, idān' eva kho mayaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ evañ ājānāma: usmā āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. Yathākathaṃ pan' āvuso imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabbo ti. — Tena h' āvuso upaman - te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi āvuso telappadīpassa jhāyato acciṃ paṭicca ābhā paññāyati, ābhaṃ paṭicca acci paññāyati, evam - eva kho āvuso āyu usmaṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhati, usmā ca āyūṃ paṭicca tiṭṭhatīti. Te va nu kho āvuso āyusaṅkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā, udāhu aññe āyusaṅkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā ti. — Na

kho āvuso te va āyusañkhārā te vedaniyā dhammā. Te ca āvuso āyusañkhārā abhaviṃsu te vedaniyā dhammā. na - y - idaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyetha. Yasmā ca kho āvuso aññe āyusañkhārā aññe vedaniyā dhammā, tasmā saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa bhikkhuno vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyatiti. — Yadā nu kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ kati dhammā jahanti athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanan - ti. — Yadā kho āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ tayo dhammā jahanti: āyu usmā ca viññānaṃ, athāyaṃ kāyo ujjhito avakkhitto seti yathā kaṭṭhaṃ acetanan - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno. imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ - ti. — Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato, tassa kāyasañkhārā niruddhā (paṭippassaddhā, vacisañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu parikkhiṇo, usmā vūpasantā, indriyāni viparibhinnāni; yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno, tassa pi kāyasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, vacisañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, cittasañkhārā niruddhā paṭippassaddhā, āyu aparikkhiṇo, usmā avūpasantā, indriyāni vippasannāni. Yvāyaṃ āvuso mato kālakato yo cāyaṃ bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno. idaṃ tesam nānākaraṇaṃ - ti.

Kati pan' āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Cattāro kho āvuso paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekkhāsati - pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ime kho āvuso cattāro paccayā adukkhamasukkhāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā: sabbanimittānaṃ - ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā samāpattiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā tṭhitiyā ti. — Tayo kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā

ṭhitiyā: sabbanimittānañ-ca amanasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā manasikāro, pubbe ca abhisankhāro. Ime kho āvuso tayo paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā ṭhitiyā ti. — Kati pan' āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti. — Dve kho āvuso paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāya: sabbanimittānañ-ca manasikāro, animittāya ca dhātuyā amanasikāro. Ime kho āvuso dve paccayā animittāya cetovimuttiyā vuṭṭhānāyāti.

Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, udāhu ekaṭṭhā. byañjanam-eva nānan-ti. — Yā cāyaṃ āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti yā ca ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti yā ca animittā cetovimutti, atthi kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca, atthi ca kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekaṭṭhā, byañjanam-eva nānan. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānaṭṭhā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokam upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso appamāṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma na tthi kiñciti ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅkikhatti: suññam-idaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā ti.

Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso suññatā cetovimutti. Katamā c' āvuso animittā cetovimutti: Idh' āvuso bhikkhu sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhin upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso animittā cetovimutti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. Katamo c' āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam - eva nānaṃ: Rāgo kho āvuso pamāṇakaraṇo, doso pamāṇakaraṇo, moho pamāṇakaraṇo; te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatini anuppāda-dhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso kiñcano, doso kiñcano, moho kiñcano, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatini anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā, kho āvuso ākiñcaṇṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho āvuso nimittakaraṇo, doso nimittakaraṇo, moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatini anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho āvuso animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggam - akkhāyati, sā kho panākuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Ayaṃ kho āvuso pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam - eva nāna - ti.

Idam - avoc' āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamano āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhito āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

MAHĀVEDALLASUTTAM TATIYAM.

44.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Visākho upāsako yena Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad-avoca:

Sakkāyo sakkāyo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Pañca kho ime āvuso Visākha upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso Visākha pañc' upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti. Sādh' ayye ti kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Dhammadinnaṃ bhikkhuniṃ uttariṃ paṭhaṃ apucchi: Sakkāyasamudayo sakkāyasamudayo ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yā 'yaṃ āvuso Visākha taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāga-sahagatā tatratatrābhinandini, seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhava-taṇhā vibhavataṇhā, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyasamudayo vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodho sakkāyanirodho ti ayye vuccati. Katamo nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Yo kho āvuso Visākha tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, ayaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyanirodho vutto Bhagavatā ti. — Sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti ayye vuccati. Katamā nu kho ayye sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Ayam-eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo sakkāyanirodhagāmini paṭipadā vuttā Bhagavatā, seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍhīti. — Tañ-ñeva nu kho ayye upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā, udāhu añña-tra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha tañ-ñeva upādānaṃ te pañc' upādānakkhandhā,

na pi aññatra pañcah' upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ. Yo kho āvuso Visākha pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ - ti.

Kathaṃ pan' ayye sakkāyaditṭhi hotīti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ; saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saññaṃ, saññāya vā attānaṃ; saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ; viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditṭhi hotīti. — Kathaṃ pan' ayye sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti. — Idh' āvuso Visākha sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto, na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ; na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani vedanaṃ, na vedanāya attānaṃ; na saññaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññāvantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani saññaṃ, na saññāya attānaṃ; na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu attānaṃ; na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho āvuso Visākha sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti.

Katamo pan' ayye ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ti. — Ayam eva kho āvuso Visākha ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammājivo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamaḍḍhi. — Ariyo pan' ayye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhato udāhu asaṅkhato ti. — Ariyo kho āvuso Visākha aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo

saṅkhato ti. — Ariyena nu kho ayye aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahitā, udāhu tihi khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahito ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha ariyena aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena tayo khandhā saṅgahitā, tihi ca kho āvuso Visākha khandhehi ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅgahito. Yā c' āvuso Visākha sammāvācā yo ca sammākammanto yo ca sammāājīvo, ime dhammā silakkhandhe saṅgahitā; yo ca sammāvāyāmo yā ca sammāsati yo ca sammāsamādhi, ime dhammā samādhikkhandhe saṅgahitā; yā ca sammādiṭṭhi yo ca sammāsaṅkappo, ime dhammā paññākkhandhe saṅgahitā ti. — Katamo pan' ayye samādhi, katame samādhinimittā, katame samādhiparikkhārā, katamā samādhibhāvanā ti. — Yā kho āvuso Visākha cittassa ekaggatā ayaṃ samādhi, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā samādhinimittā, cattāro sammappadhānā samādhiparikkhārā, yā tesam yeva dhammānaṃ āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ ayaṃ tattha samādhibhāvanā ti.

Kati pan' ayye saṅkhārā ti. — Tayo 'me āvuso Visākha saṅkhārā: kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Katamo pan' ayye kāyasāṅkhāro, katamo vacisaṅkhāro, katamo cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyasāṅkhāro, vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro, saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Kasmā pan' ayye assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhāro, kasmā vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro, kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Assāsapassāsā kho āvuso Visākha kāyikā ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā, tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhāro. Pubbe kho āvuso Visākha vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācam bhindati, tasmā vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhāro. Saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā ete dhammā citta-
paṭibaddhā, tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.

Kathaṃ ca pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjissan - ti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmiti vā, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā, atha khvassa pubbe va tathā cittaṃ bhāvitaṃ hoti yaṃ taṃ tathattāya upaneti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham

samāpajjantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam nirujjhanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamam nirujjhati vacīsaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Katham pan' ayye saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhānam hotīti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evam hoti: aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahissan - ti vā, aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahāmiti vā, aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhito ti vā, atha khvāssa pubbe va tathā cittaṁ bhāvitam hoti yan - tam tathattāya upanetīti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam uppajjanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno paṭhamam uppajjati cittasaṅkhāro, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato vacīsaṅkhāro ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam pan' ayye bhikkhum kati phassā phusanti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhum tayo phassā phusanti: suññato phasso, animitto phasso, appanīhito phasso ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa pan' ayye bhikkhuno kiṃminnam cittaṁ hoti kiṃponam kiṃpabbhāran - ti. — Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa kho āvuso Visākha bhikkhuno vivekaninnam cittaṁ hoti vivekaṇam kiṃpabbhāran - ti.

Kati pan' ayye vedanā ti. — Tisso kho imā āvuso Visākha vedanā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Katamā pan' ayye sukhā vedanā, katamā dukkhā vedanā, katamā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti. — Yam kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṁ vā cetasikaṁ vā sukham sātāṁ vedayitāṁ ayaṁ sukhā vedanā. Yam kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṁ vā cetasikaṁ vā dukkham asātāṁ vedayitāṁ ayaṁ dukkhā vedanā. Yam kho āvuso Visākha kāyikaṁ vā cetasikaṁ vā n' eva sātāṁ nāsātāṁ vedayitāṁ ayaṁ aduk-

khamasukhā vedanā ti. — Sukhā pan' ayye vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā, dukkhā vedanā kimdukkhā kimsukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā kimsukhā kimdukkhā ti. — Sukhā kho āvuso Visākha vedanā t̥hitisukhā vipariṇāmadukkhā, dukkhā vedanā t̥hitudukkhā vipariṇāmasukhā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā nāṇa-sukhā aññanadukkhā ti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kimanusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya kimanusayo anuseti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kimanusayo anuseti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo anuseti, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anuseti, na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo anuseti. — Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kim pahātabbā, dukkhāya vedanāya kim pahātabbā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya kim pahātabbā ti. — Sukhāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Sabbāya nu kho ayye sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo ti. — Na kho āvuso Visākha sabbāya sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, na sabbāya dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, na sabbāya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo. Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, rāga-tena pajahati, na tattha rāgānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso Visākha bhikkhu iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: kida'ssu nāmāham tad-āyatanaṃ upasampajja viharissāmi yad-ariyā etarahi āyatanaṃ upasampajja viharantīti, iti anuttaresu vimokhesu piham

upatthāpayato uppajjati pihāpaccayā domanassam. paṭighan-
tena pajahati, na tattha paṭighānusayo anuseti. Idh' āvuso
Visākha bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā
pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkham
asukham upekhāsati pārissuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upa-
sampaṇṇa viharati, avijjan-tena pajahati, na tattha avijjānu-
sayo anuseti.

Sukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Su-
khāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya dukkhā vedanā paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Dukkāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ paṭibhāgo
ti. — Dukkāya kho āvuso Visākha vedanāya sukhā vedanā
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya pan' ayye vedanāya kiṃ
paṭibhāgo ti. — Adukkhamasukhāya kho āvuso Visākha ve-
danāya avijjā paṭibhāgo ti. — Avijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭi-
bhāgo ti. — Avijjāya kho āvuso Visākha vijjā paṭibhāgo ti.
— Vijjāya pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vijjāya kho
āvuso Visākha vimutti paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiya pan' ayye
kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. — Vimuttiya kho āvuso Visākha nibbānam
paṭibhāgo ti. — Nibbānassa pan' ayye kiṃ paṭibhāgo ti. —
Accasarāvuso Visākha pañham, nāsakki pañhanam pari-
yantam gahetum. Nibbānogadham hi āvuso Visākha brahma-
cariyam nibbānaparāyanam nibbānapariyosānam. Ākaṅkha-
māno ca tvaṃ āvuso Visākha Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā
etam-attham puccheyyāsi, yathā ca te Bhagavā byākaroti
tathā nam dhāreyyāsi.

Atha kho Visākho upāsako Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Dhamma-
dinnam bhikkhunim abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vi-
sākho upāsako yāvatako ahosi Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā
saddhim kathāsallāpo tam sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ
vutte Bhagavā Visākhā upāsakā etad-avoca: Paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī, mahāpaññā Visākha
Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī. Mammañ-ce pi tvaṃ Visākha etam-
attham puccheyyāsi, aham-pi tam evam-evam byākareyyam

yathā taṃ Dhammadinnāya bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ, eso c' ev' etassa attho, evam - etaṃ dhāreḥīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Visākho upāsako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

CŪḶAVEDALLASUTTAM CATUTTHAM.

45.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhamma-samādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkha-vipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-dukkaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhamma-samādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca sukha-vipākaṃ.

Katamaṃ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ: Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā evamvādiṇo evamdiṭṭhino: na - tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te kho molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti, te evam - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sam-passamānā kāmānaṃ pahānam - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpenti; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpaj-janti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā pa-ram - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam - āhaṃsu: Idaṃ kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānam - āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpenti, ime hi mayaṃ kāmahetu

kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse mālūvāsipātikā phaleyya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave mālūvābijaṃ aññatarasmiṃ sālāmūle nipateyya. Atha kho bhikkhave yā tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthā devatā sā bhītā saṃviggā santāsaṃ āpajjeyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya mittā-maccā ñātisālohitā, ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhiṭṭāvanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāseyyuṃ: Mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ mālūvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti. Atha kho taṃ bhikkhave mālūvābijaṃ n' eva moro gileyya na mago khādeyya na davadāho ḍaheyya na vanakammikā uddhareyyuṃ na upacikā udrabheyyuṃ, bijaṃ pan' assa. Taṃ pāvussakena meghena abhippavattāṃ samma-d-eva virū-heyya, sā 'ssa mālūvālatā taruṇā mudukā lomasā vilambinī, sā taṃ sālāṃ upaniseveyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto mittā-maccā ñātisālohitā, ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhiṭṭāvanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, mālūvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ mālūvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya mago vā khādeyya davadāho vā ḍaheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyuṃ upacikā vā udrabheyyuṃ, abijaṃ vā pan' assāti; sukho imissā mālūvālatāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomasāya vilambiniyā samphasso ti. Sā taṃ sālāṃ anuparihareyya, sā taṃ sālāṃ anupariharitvā upari viṭabhiṃ kareyya, upari viṭabhiṃ karitvā oghanāṃ janeyya, oghanāṃ janetvā ye tassa sālassa mahantā mahantā khandhā te padāleyya. Atha kho bhikkhave tasmiṃ sāle adhivatthāya devatāya evaṃ-assa: Idaṃ kho te bhonto mittā-maccā ñātisālohitā, ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā, osadhiṭṭāvanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā, mālūvābije anāgatabhayaṃ sampassamānā saṅgama samā-gamma evaṃ samassāsesuṃ: mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, mā bhavaṃ bhāyi, app-eva nāṃ' etaṃ mālūvābijaṃ moro vā gileyya

māgo vā khādeyya davadāho vā dāheyya vanakammikā vā uddhareyyum upacikā vā udraheyyum, abijam vā pan' assāti, yañ cāham mālūvābijahetu dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmiti. Evam-eva kho bhikkhave santi eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi kāmesu doso ti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti, te molibaddhāhi paribbājikāhi paricārenti; te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ su nāma te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayam sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī; sukho imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya mudukāya lomaśāya bāhāya saṃphasso ti te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjanti. Te kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjitvā kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Te tattha dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti. Te evam-āhaṃsu: Idaṃ kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā kāmesu anāgatabhayam sampassamānā kāmānaṃ pahānaṃ āhaṃsu kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpentī, ime hi mayam kāmahetu kāmanidānaṃ dukkhā tippā kaṭukā vedanā vediyāmāti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ-c' eva āyatiñ-ca dukkhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco acelako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na tiṭṭhabhadantiko, na abbihaṭaṃ na uddissa-kaṭaṃ na nimantaṇaṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patiganhāti na kaḷopimukhā patiganhāti, na ḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnam bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gabbhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantara-gatāya, na saṅkittisu, na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍasaṇḍacārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na merayaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopiko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopiko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattālopiko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhi pi dattīhi yāpeti — sattahi pi dattīhi yāpeti; ekāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvīhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam-pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, iti evarūpaṃ addhamāsikam-pi pariyāyabhatta-bhojanānuvogaṃ anuyutto viharati. So sākābhakkho vā

hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nīvārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piñṇākabhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomayabhakkho vā hoti, vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphalabhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chavadussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakkhipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesakambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūkapakkham - pi dhāreti; kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassulocanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭikkhitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakāpassayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatatiyakam - pi udakoroḥaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti evarūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṇ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇaṃ rāgaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbadosajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇaṃ dosaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā tibbamohajātiko hoti, so abhikkhaṇaṃ mohāṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So sahāpi dukkhena sahāpi domanassena assumukho pi rudamāno paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṇ - ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco pakatiyā na tibbarāgajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ rūgaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbadosajātiko hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ dosaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti; pakatiyā na tibbamohajātiko

hoti, so na abhikkhaṇaṃ mohajaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihāri ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsati pārisuddhiṃ ca tuthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ-c' eva āyatiṃ ca sukhavipākam. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādānāni.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

CŪḶADHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAṂ PAÑCAMAṂ.

46.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhādante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Yebhuyyena bhikkhave sattā evaṃkāma evaṃchanda evaṃadhippāyā: aho vata anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyeyyū, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍheyyuntī. Tesam bhikkhave sattānaṃ evaṃkāmaṇaṃ evaṃchandaṇaṃ evaṃadhippāyānaṃ anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti. Tatra tumhe bhikkhave kaṃ hetuṃ pacceṭhāti. — Bhagavaṃ-

mūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṇṇettikā Bhagavaṇṇapaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsisāmiti. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, sevitaḍḍhe dhamme na jānāti asevitaḍḍhe dhamme na jānāti, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na jānāti abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na jānāti. So sevitaḍḍhe dhamme ajānanto asevitaḍḍhe dhamme ajānanto, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme ajānanto abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme ajānanto, asevitaḍḍhe dhamme sevati sevitaḍḍhe dhamme na sevati, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme bhajati bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na bhajati. Tassa asevitaḍḍhe dhamme sevato sevitaḍḍhe dhamme asevato, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme bhajato bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme abhajato, anitṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto, sevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti asevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānāti. So sevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānanto asevitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānanto, bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānanto abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme pajānanto, asevitaḍḍhe dhamme na sevati sevitaḍḍhe dhamme sevati, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme na bhajati bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme bhajati. Tassa asevitaḍḍhe dhamme asevato sevitaḍḍhe dhamme sevato, abhajitaḍḍhe dhamme abhajato bhajitaḍḍhe dhamme bhajato, anitṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, itṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Cattār' imāni bhikkhave dhammasamādānāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-dukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ. Atthi bhikkhave

dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppanna-dukkaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ. Atthi bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca sukhavipākaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato anittā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, itthā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam -idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca sukhavipākaṃ, taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ na -ppajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ -c' eva āyatiṃ -ca sukhavipākaṃ -ti. Taṃ avidvā avijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ appajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato

aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā parihāyanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ aviddasuno.

Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca dukkhavipākanti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṇ dukkhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṇ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ na sevati, taṃ parivajjeti; tassa taṃ asevato taṃ parivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ āyatiṇ sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṇ āyatiṇ sukhavipākaṇ - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno. Tatra bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākāṃ, taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idaṃ kho dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṇ - c' eva āyatiṇ - ca sukhavipākaṇ - ti. Taṃ vidvā vijjāgato yathābhūtaṃ pajānanto taṃ sevati, taṃ na parivajjeti; tassa taṃ sevato taṃ aparivajjayato aniṭṭhā akantā amanāpā dhammā parihāyanti, iṭṭhā kantā manāpā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ bhikkhave hoti yathā taṃ viddasuno.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ-c' eva āyatiñ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pāṇātipātī hoti pāṇātipātapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pisuṇāvāco hoti pisuṇāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena micchādītṭhi hoti micchādītṭhipaccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāñ-c' eva āyatiñ-ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pāṇātipātī hoti pāṇātipātapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādāyī hoti adinnādānapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārī hoti kāmesu micchācārapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādī hoti musāvādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pisuṇāvāco hoti pisuṇāvācāpaccayā ca

sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāvāco hoti pharusāvācāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpī hoti samphappalāpāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abhijjhālu hoti abhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena byāpannacitto hoti byāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena micchādītthi hoti micchādītthipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Katamaṃ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannadukkhāṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena adinnādāna paṭivirato hoti adinnādāna veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca dukkhāṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi

dukkhena saḥāpi domanassena sammāditṭhi hoti sammāditṭhi-paccayā ca dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādanāṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatim sukhavipākam.

Katamaṃ-ca bhikkhave dhammasamādanāṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ -c' eva āyatim -ca sukhavipākam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti pānātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena musāvādā paṭivirato hoti musāvādā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena anabhijjhālu hoti anabhijjhāpaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena abyāpannacitto hoti abyāpādapaccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, saḥāpi sukhena saḥāpi somanassena sammāditṭhi hoti sammāditṭhi-paccayā ca sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave dhammasamādanāṃ paccuppanna-sukhaṃ -c' eva āyatim -ca sukhavipākam. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri dhammasamādanāni.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jivitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikkūlo, tam-enam evaṃ vadeyyum: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ tittakālābu visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa,

tassa te pipato c' eva na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. So taṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādhānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ - c' eva āyatiṃ - ca dukkhavipākāṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave āpānīyakāṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo, sukhakāmo dukkhaṭaṭikkūlo, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa, ayaṃ āpānīyakāṃso vaṇṇasampanno gandhasampanno rasasampanno, so ca kho visena saṃsaṭṭho, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ - ti. So taṃ apaṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato hi kho chādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādhānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannasukhaṃ āyatiṃ dukkhavipākāṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave pūtimuttaṃ nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya paṇḍurogī, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa, idaṃ pūtimuttaṃ nānābhesajjehi saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato hi kho na - cchādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī bhavissasīti. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na - ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato hi kho na - cchādeyya vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhī assa. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādhānaṃ vadāmi yam - idaṃ dhammasamādhānaṃ paccuppannadukkhaṃ āyatiṃ sukhavipākāṃ.

Seyyathā pi bhikkhave dadhiṃ - ca madhuṃ - ca sappiṇ - ca phāṇitaṃ - ca ekajjhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya lohitapakkhandiko, taṃ - enaṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Ambho purisa,

idaṃ dadhiñ - ca madhuñ - ca sappiñ - ca phāṇitañ - ca ekaj-
jham saṃsaṭṭham, sace ākaṅkhasi pipa, tassa te pipato c'
eva chādessati vaṇṇena pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca
pana sukhi bhavissasīti. So taṃ paṭisaṅkhāya pipeyya, na-
ppaṭinissajeyya; tassa taṃ pipato c' eva chādeyya vaṇṇena
pi gandhena pi rasena pi, pītvā ca pana sukhi assa. Tathū-
pamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ vadāmi yam-
idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ - c' eva āyatiñ-
ca sukhavipākaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave vassānaṃ pacchime
māse saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco na-
bhaṃ abbhussakkamāno sabbam ākāsagataṃ tamagataṃ
abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca, evam - eva kho
bhikkhave yam - idaṃ dhammasamādānaṃ paccuppannasukhañ -
c' eva āyatiñ - ca sukhavipākaṃ tad - aññe puthusamaṇabrāh-
maṇā(naṃ) parappavāde abhivihacca bhāsati ca tapati ca
virocati cāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhaga-
vato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

MAHĀDHAMMASAMĀDĀNASUTTAM CHATṬHAM.

47.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ
viharaṭi Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bha-
gavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vimaṇsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyā-
yam ājānanta Tathāgate samannesanā kātabbā, sammā-
sambuddho vā no vā iti viññāpāyāti. — Bhagavaṃmūlakā
no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaṇā.
Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. —
Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasikarotha,

bhāsisāmīti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Vīmaṁsakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā parassa cetopariyāyam ājānantena dvīsu dhammesu Tathāgato samannesitabbo, cakkhusotaviññeyyesu dhammesu: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttariṁ samannesati: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vītimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttariṁ samannesati: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassāti, tato naṁ uttariṁ samannesati: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ udāhu ittarasamāpanno ti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: dīgharattaṁ samāpanno ayam - āyasmā imaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ, nāyam - āyasmā ittarasamāpanno ti, tato naṁ uttariṁ samannesati: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, saṁvijjant' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā ti. Na tāva bhikkhave bhikkhuno idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti yāva na ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ñattajjhāpanno hoti yasam - patto ath' assa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjanti. Tam - enaṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno ayam - āyasmā bhikkhu yasam - patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti. Yato naṁ samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: ñattajjhāpanno

ayam-āyasmā bhikkhu yasam-patto, nāssa idh' ekacce ādinavā saṁvijjantīti, tato naṁ uttarim samannesati: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tam-enam samannesamāno evaṁ jānāti: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhuṁ pare evaṁ puccheyyuh: Ke paṇ'āyasmato ākāra ke anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṁ vadesi: abhayūparato ayam-āyasmā, nāyam-āyasmā bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevati khayā rāgassāti, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṁ byākareyya: Tathā hi pana ayam-āyasmā saṅhe vā viharanto eko vā viharanto ye ca tattha sugatā ye ca tattha duggatā ye ca tattha gaṇam-anusāsanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisesu sandissanti ye ca idh' ekacce āmisena anupalittā, nāyam-āyasmā taṁ tena avajānāti; sammukhā kho pana mētaṁ Bhagavato sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṁ: Abhayūparato 'ham-asmi, nāham-asmi bhayūparato, vitarāgattā kāme na sevāmi khayā rāgassāti.

Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato va uttarim paṭipucchitabbo: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye saṅkiliṭṭhā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vitimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vitimissā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā na te Tathāgatassa saṁvijjantīti. Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti vā te Tathāgatassa no vā ti. Byākaramāno bhikkhave Tathāgato evaṁ byākareyya: Ye vodātā cakkhusotaviññeyyā dhammā saṁvijjanti te Tathāgatassa; etapatho 'ham-asmi etagocarō, no ca tena tammayo ti. Evaṁvādiṁ kho bhikkhave satthāraṁ arahati sāvako upasaṅkamitum dhammasavanāya, tassa satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ. Yathā yathā kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno satthā dhammaṁ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitaṁ kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṁ, tathā tathā so tasmiṁ dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṁ dhammaṁ

dhammesu niṭṭham gacchati, satthari paṣidati: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti. Tañ - ce bhikkhave bhikkhum pare evaṃ puccheyyūṃ: Ke pan' āyasmato ākāra ke 'anvayā yen' āyasmā evaṃ vadesi: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti, sammā byākaramāno bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ byākareyya: Idhāham āvuso yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamim dhammasavanāya, tassa me Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ. Yathā yathā me āvuso Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti uttaruttarim paṇitapaṇitam kaṇhasukkasappaṭibhāgaṃ, tathā tathā 'ham tasmim dhamme abhiññāya idh' ekaccaṃ dhammaṃ dhammesu niṭṭham - agamaṃ, satthari paṣidim: sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo, supaṭipanno saṅgho ti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi Tathāgate saddhā nivittā hoti mūlajātā patitṭhitā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ākāravatī saddhā dassana-mūlikā dalhā, asaṃhāriyā samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasim. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave Tathāgate dhammasamannesanā hoti, evaṃ - ca pana Tathāgato dhammatā susamanniṭṭho hotīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

VĪMAṆSAKASUTTAM SATTAMAṆ.

48.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyā viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kosambiyā bhikkhū bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattim upenti. Atha kho

aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Idha bhante Kosambiyāṃ bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpentī na ca saññattim upenti, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpentī na ca nijjhattim upentīti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññatarāṃ bhikkhū āmantesi: Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetīti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva aññamaññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca aññamaññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upethāti. — Evam - bhante. — Taṃ kim - maññaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharatha, api nu tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho cāti. — No h' etam - bhante. — Iti kira bhikkhave yasmim tumhe samaye bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharatha, n' eva tumhākaṃ tasmim samaye mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca, na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Atha kiṃ - carahi tumhe moghapurisā kiṃ jānantā kiṃ passantā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā añña-

maññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharatha; te na c' eva añña-maññaṃ saññāpetha na ca saññattim upetha, na ca añña-maññaṃ nijjhāpetha na ca nijjhattim upetha. Tam hi tumbhakaṃ moghapurisā bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cha h' ime bhikkhave dhammā sārāṇiyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti, katame cha: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitāṃ hoti sabrahmacārisu āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ vacikammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno mettaṃ manokammaṃ p. h. ... raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu ye telābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā, antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam - pi, tathārūpehi lābhehi appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti silavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādharāṇabhogī. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni silāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatthāni aparāmatṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni, tathārūpesu silesu silāsāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo ... ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya, tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā diṭṭhisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārihi āvī c' eva raho ca. Ayam - pi dhammo sārāṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave cha sārāṇiyā dhammā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattanti. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave channaṃ sārāṇiyanāṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhikaṃ etaṃ saṅghātanikaṃ yadidaṃ yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave kūtāgārassa etaṃ aggaṃ etaṃ saṅgāhikaṃ etaṃ saṅghātanikaṃ yadidaṃ kūtāṃ, evam - eva kho

bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ sārāṇiyānaṃ dhammānaṃ —pe— sammādukkhakkhayāya.

Kathaṃ - ca bhikkhave yā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya: Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Atthi nu kho me taṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyuṭṭhānena pariyuṭṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ - ti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti, Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu byāpādapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu thīnamiddhapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu uddhaṇṇakukkuccapariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhito hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu idhalokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paralokacintāya pasuto hoti pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu bhaṇḍanaajāto kalahajāto vivādāpanno mukhasattilhi vitudanto viharati pariyuṭṭhitacitto va hoti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Na - tthi kho me taṃ pariyuṭṭhānaṃ ajjhataṃ appahīnaṃ yenāhaṃ pariyuṭṭhānena pariyuṭṭhitacitto yathābhūtaṃ na jāneyyaṃ na passeyyaṃ, suppaṇihitaṃ me mānaṃ saccānaṃ bodhāyāti. Idam - assa paṭhamāṃ āṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Imaṃ nu kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutiṃ - ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Imaṃ kho ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ āsevanto bhāvento bahulīkaronto labhāmi paccattaṃ samathaṃ, labhāmi paccattaṃ nibbutiṃ - ti. Idam - assa dutiyaṃ āṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato atthi nu kho ito bahiddhā āṇo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāyāhaṃ diṭṭhiyā samannāgato na - tthi ito bahiddhā āṇo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo

vā tathārūpāya diṭṭhiyā samannāgato ti. Idam - assa tatiyaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathaṃ - rūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi tathārūpiṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati yathārūpāya āpattiyā vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyati, atha kho naṃ khippam - eva satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu deseti vivarati uttānikaroti, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatīṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako hatthena vā pādena vā aṅgāraṃ akkamitvā khippam - eva paṭisaṃharati, evam - eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa catutthaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Kathaṃ - rūpāya ca bhikkhave dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Dhammatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa: kiñcāpi yāni tāni sabrahmacāriṇaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇiyanī tattha ussukkaṃ āpanno hoti, atha khvāssa tibbāpekhā hoti adhisīlasikkhāya adhicitasikkhāya adhipaṇṇāsikkhāya. Seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāvi taruṇavacchā tham - baṇ - ca ālumpati vacchakaṇ - ca apaviṇati, evam - eva kho bhikkhave dhammatā esā diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa — pe — adhipaṇṇāsikkhāya. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya dhammatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya dhammatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa pañcamaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Kathamrūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne aṭṭhikavā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa chaṭṭhaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Puna ca param bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Kathamrūpāya ca bhikkhave balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato: Balatā esā bhikkhave diṭṭhisampannassa puggalassa yaṃ Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmujaṃ. So evaṃ pajānāti: Yathārūpāya balatāya diṭṭhisampanno puggalo samannāgato aham - pi tathārūpāya balatāya samannāgato ti. Idam - assa sattamaṃ nāṇaṃ adhigataṃ hoti ariyaṃ lokuttaraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ puthujjanehi.

Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgatassa kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa dhammatā susamannitṭhā hoti sotāpattiṭṭhalasacchikiriyāya. Evaṃ sattaṅgasamannāgato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpattiṭṭhalasamannāgato hotīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

49.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Ekam-idāhaṃ bhikkhave samayam Ukkatthāyam viharāmi Subhagavane sālārājamūle. Tena kho pana bhikkhave samayena Bakassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: Idam niccam idam dhuvam idam sassataṃ idam kevalam idam acavanadhammaṃ, idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇam na-tthīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave Bakassa brahmuno cetasā cetoparivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya evam-evam Ukkatthāyam Subhagavane sālārājamūle antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pāturahosiṃ. Addasā kho maṃ bhikkhave Bako brahmā dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna maṃ etad-avoca: Ehi kho mārisa, sāgataṃ mārisa, cirassaṃ kho mārisa imaṃ pariyāyam-akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya. Idam hi mārisa niccam idam dhuvam idam sassataṃ idam kevalam idam acavanadhammaṃ, idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, ito ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇam na-tthīti. Evaṃ vutte aham-bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, avijjāgato vata bho Bako brahmā, yatra hi nāma aniccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ-ti vakkhati, addhuvam yeva samānaṃ dhuvan-ti vakkhati, asassataṃ yeva samānaṃ sassataṃ-ti vakkhati, akevalam yeva samānaṃ kevalan-ti vakkhati, cavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhamman-ti vakkhati, yattha ca pana jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca taṃ tathā vakkhati: idam hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjatīti, santaṃ-ca pan' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇam: na-tth' aññaṃ uttarim nissaraṇan-ti vakkhatīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññātaraṃ Brahma-pārisajjam anvāsisitvā maṃ etad-avoca: Bhikkhu bhikkhu, mētam-āsado, mētam-āsado, eso hi bhikkhu brahmā Mahā-

brahmā abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavatti issaro kattā nimmātā seṭṭho sañjitā vasi pitā bhūtabhabyānam. Ahesum kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavigarahakā paṭhavijigucchakā, āpagarahakā āpajigucchakā, tejagarahakā tejajigucchakā, vāyagarahakā vāyajigucchakā, bhūtagarahakā bhūtajigucchakā, devagarahakā devajigucchakā, Pajāpatigarahakā Pajāpatijigucchakā, Brahmagarahakā Brahmajigucchakā, te kāyassa bheda paṇupacchedā hīne kāye patitṭhitā. Ahesum pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe samanabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ paṭhavipasaṃsakā paṭhavābhinandino, āpapasāṃsakā āpābhinandino, tejapasāṃsakā tejābhinandino, vāyapasāṃsakā vāyābhinandino, bhūtapasaṃsakā bhūtābhinandino, devapasāṃsakā devābhinandino, Pajāpatipasaṃsakā Pajāpatābhinandino, Brahmapasaṃsakā Brahmābhinandino, te kāyassa bheda paṇupacchedā paṇite kāye patitṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvaṃ karoḥi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattissasi, seyyathā pi nāma puriso siriṃ āgacchantiṃ daḍḍena paṭippanāmeyya, seyyathā pi vā pana bhikkhu puriso narakappapāte papatanto hatthehi ca pādehi ca paṭhaviṃ virāgeyya, evaṃsampadamidaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ bhavissati. Ingha tvaṃ mārisa yad - eva te Brahmā āha tad - eva tvaṃ karoḥi, mā tvaṃ Brahmuno vacanaṃ upātivattittho. Nanu tvaṃ bhikkhu passasi brahmiṃ parisāṃ sannisinna - ti. Iti kho maṃ bhikkhave Māro pāpimā brahmiṃ parisāṃ upanesi. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvaṃ - asi pāpima, yo c' eva pāpima Brahmā yā ca Brahmaparisā ye ca Brahmapārisajjā sabbe va tava hatthagatā, sabbe va tava vasagatā. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: Eso pi me assa hatthagato, eso pi me assa vasagato ti. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima n' eva tava hatthagato, n' eva tava vasagato ti.

Evaṃ vutte bhikkhave Bako brahmā maṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ hi mārisa niccaṃ yeva samānaṃ niccaṃ - ti vadāmi,

dhuvaṃ yeva samānaṃ dhuvaṃ - ti vadāmi, sassataṃ yeva samānaṃ sassataṃ - ti vadāmi, kevalaṃ yeva samānaṃ kevalaṃ - ti vadāmi, acavanadhammaṃ yeva samānaṃ acavanadhammaṃ - ti vadāmi, yattha ca pana na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati tad-evāhaṃ vadāmi: idaṃ hi na jāyati na jīyati na mīyati na cavati na upapajjati, asantaṃ-ca pan' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: na - tth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ - ti vadāmi. Ahesuṃ kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ, yāvatakaṃ tuyhaṃ kaṣiṇaṃ āyu tāvatakaṃ tesāṃ tapokammam-eva ahosi, te kho evaṃ jāneyyumu: santaṃ vā aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: atth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ - ti, asantaṃ vā aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ: na - tth' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ - ti. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Na c' ev' aññaṃ uttariṃ nissaraṇaṃ dakkhissasi, yāvad-eva ca pana kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi bhavissasi. Sace kho tvaṃ bhikkhu paṭhaviṃ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṃ—tejaṃ—vāyaṃ—bhūte—deve—Pajāpatiṃ—Brahmaṃ ajjhosissasi opasāyiko me bhavissasi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo ti.—Ahaṃ-pi kho etaṃ Brahme jānāmi: sace paṭhaviṃ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo, sace āpaṃ—tejaṃ—vāyaṃ—bhūte—deve—Pajāpatiṃ—Brahmaṃ ajjhosissāmi opasāyiko te bhavissāmi vatthusāyiko yathākāmakaraṇiyo bāhiteyyo. Api ca te ahaṃ Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evaṃ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti.—Yathākathaṃ pana me tvaṃ mārisa gatiṃ - ca pajānāsi jutiṃ - ca pajānāsi: evaṃ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahānubhāvo Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti.—

Yāvatā candimasuriyā pariharanti disā bhanti virocanaṃ tāva saḥassadhā loko, ettha te vattatī vaso.

Paroparaṃ - ca jānāsi atho rāgavirāgināṃ, itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ sattānaṃ āgatiṃ gatiṃ - ti.

Evaṃ kho te ahaṃ Brahme gatiṃ - ca pajānāmi jutiṃ - ca pajānāmi: evaṃ mahiddhiko Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahānubhāvo

Bako brahmā, evaṃ mahesakkho Bako brahmā ti. Atthi kho Brahme aññe tayo kāyā, tattha tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tyāhaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Atthi kho Brahme Ābhassarā nāma kāyo yato tvaṃ cuto idhūpapanno, tassa te aticiranivāsena sā sati mutṭhā, tena taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ. atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Atthi kho Brahme Subhakiṇṇā nāma kāyo—Vehapphalā nāma kāyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam - ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Paṭhaviṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme paṭhavito abhiññāya yāvataṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya paṭhavī nāhosi, paṭhaviyā nāhosi, paṭhavito nāhosi, paṭhavī me ti nāhosi, paṭhaviṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo. Āpāṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—tejaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—vāyaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—bhūte kho ahaṃ Brahme—deve kho ahaṃ Brahme—Pajāpatin kho ahaṃ Brahme—Brahmaṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—Ābhassare kho ahaṃ Brahme—Subhakiṇṇe kho ahaṃ Brahme—Vehapphale kho ahaṃ Brahme—Abhibhuṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme—sabbāṃ kho ahaṃ Brahme sabbato abhiññāya yāvataṃ sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ tad - abhiññāya sabbāṃ nāhosi, sabbasmīṃ nāhosi, sabbato nāhosi, sabbam - me ti nāhosi, sabbāṃ nābhivadiṃ. Evam - pi kho ahaṃ Brahme n' eva te samasamo abhiññāya, kuto niceyyaṃ, atha kho aham - eva tayā bhiyyo ti. — Sace kho te mārisa sabhassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ, mā h' eva te ritakam - eva ahosi tucchakam - eva ahosi. Viññāpaṃ anidassanaṃ anantaṃ sabbatopabhaṃ, taṃ paṭhaviyā paṭhavattena ananubhūtaṃ, āpassa āpattena ananubhūtaṃ, tejassa tejattena ananubhūtaṃ, vāyassa vāyattena ananubhūtaṃ, bhūtāpaṃ bhūtattena ananubhūtaṃ, devānaṃ devattena ananubhūtaṃ, Pajāpatissa Pajāpatattena ananubhūtaṃ, brahmānaṃ brahmattena ananubhūtaṃ, Ābhassarānaṃ Ābhassarattena ananubhūtaṃ, Subhakiṇṇānaṃ Subhakiṇṇattena ananubhūtaṃ, Vehapphalānaṃ Vehapphalat-

tena ananubhūtaṃ, Abhibhussa Abhibhattena ananubhūtaṃ, sabbassa sabbattena ananubhūtaṃ. Handa ca hi te mārisa antara-dhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ Brahme antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha kho bhikkhave Bako brahmā: antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa, antaradhāyissāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa-ti n' eva-ssu me sakkoti antaradhāyitum. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Bakaṃ brahmānaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Handa ca hi te Brahme antaradhāyāmiti. — Handa ca hi me tvaṃ mārisa antaradhāyassu sace visahasīti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhikkhave tathā-rūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhāsīm: ettāvatā Brahmā ca Brahmapārisā ca Brahmapārisajjā ca saddaṇ-ca me sossanti na ca maṃ dakkhintiti antarahito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsīm:

Bhave vāhaṃ bhayaṃ disvā bhavaṇ-ca vibhavesinaṃ
bhavaṃ nābhivadim kañci nandiṇ-ca na upādiyin-ti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Brahmā ca Brahmapārisā ca Brahma-pārisajjā ca acchariyabbhutatittajātā ahesuṃ: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho samaṇassa Gotamassa mahiddhikatā mahānubhāvatā, na vata no ito pubbe diṭṭho vā suto vā añño samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko evaṃ mahānubhāvo yathā 'yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito. Bhavarāmāya vata bho pajāya bhavaratāya bhavasammuditāya samūlaṃ bhavaṃ udabbahīti.

Atha kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā aññataraṃ Brahma-pārisajjaṃ anvāvisitvā maṃ etad-avoca: Sace kho tvaṃ mārisa evaṃ jānāsī, sace tvaṃ evaṃ-anubuddho, mā sāvake upanesi mā pabbajite, mā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi mā pabbajitānaṃ, mā sāvakesu gedhim-akāsi mā pabbajitesu. Ahesuṃ kho bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā paṭijānamānā, te sāvake upanesuṃ pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesuṃ pabbajitānaṃ, sāvakesu gedhim-akāsu pabbajitesu. Te sāvake upanetvā pabbajite, sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā pabbajitānaṃ, sāvakesu gedhikatacittā pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedā paṇu-pacchedā hīne kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Ahesuṃ pana bhikkhu tayā pubbe samaṇabrāhmaṇā lokasmiṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā

paṭijānamānā, te na sāvake upanesuṃ na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesuṃ na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhim - akaṃsu na pabbajitesu. Te na sāvake upanetvā na pabbajite, na sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā na pabbajitānaṃ, na sāvakesu gedhikatacittā na pabbajitesu, kāyassa bhedā pāṇupacchedā paṇite kāye paṭiṭṭhitā. Tan - tāhaṃ bhikkhu evaṃ vadāmi: Iṅha tvaṃ mārisa appossukko diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharassu, anakkhātāṃ kusalaṃ hi mārisa, mā paraṃ ovaḍāhīti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhikkhave Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-avocaṃ: Jānāmi kho tāhaṃ pāpima, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvaṃ - asi pāpima, na maṃ tvaṃ pāpima hitānukampī evaṃ vadesi, ahitānukampī maṃ tvaṃ pāpima evaṃ vadesi, tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: yesaṃ samaṇo Gotamo dhammaṃ desissati te me visayaṃ upātivattissantīti. Asammāsambuddhā ca pana te pāpima samaṇabrāhmaṇā samānā: sammāsambuddh' amhāti paṭijāniṃsu. Ahaṃ kho pana pāpima sammāsambuddho va samāno: sammāsambuddho 'mhi paṭijānāmi. Desento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ tādiso va, adesento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va; upanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va, anupanento pi hi pāpima Tathāgato sāvake tādiso va; taṃ kissa hetu: Tathāgatassa pāpima ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīṃ jātijarāmaraṇiyā te pahīnā uccinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi pāpima tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūḷhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho pāpima Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīṃ jātijarāmaraṇiyā te pahīnā uccinnamulā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā ti.

Itih' idaṃ Mārassa ca anālapanaṭāya Brahmuno ca abhinimantanatāya tasmā imassa veyyakaraṇassa Brahma-nimantaṇikan - t' eva adhivacanan - ti.

50.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno abbhokāse caṅkamati. Tena kho pana samayena Māro pāpimā āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa kucchigato hoti koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭho. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad - ahoṣi: Kin - nu kho me kucchi garugaru viya māsācetaṃ maññe ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno caṅkamā orohitvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno paccattaṃ yoniso manasikāsi. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ kucchigataṃ koṭṭham - anupaviṭṭhaṃ, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avoca: Nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahoṣi: Ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassaṃ evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippaṃ jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad - avoca: Evam - pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima jānāmi, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ jānātīti, Māro tvam - asi pāpima. Tuyhaṃ hi pāpima evaṃ hoti: ajānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo apassaṃ evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti; yo pi 'ssa so satthā so pi maṃ n' eva khippaṃ jāneyya, kuto pana maṃ ayaṃ sāvako jānissatīti. Atha kho Mārassa pāpimato etad - ahoṣi: Jānam - eva kho maṃ ayaṃ samaṇo passaṃ evam - āha: nikkhama pāpima, nikkhama pāpima, mā Tathāgataṃ vihesesi mā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ, mā te ahoṣi dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyāti. Atha kho Māro pāpimā

āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa mukhato uggantvā paccaggale aṭṭhāsi.

Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ paccaggale ṭhitaṃ, disvāna Māraṃ pāpimantaṃ etad-avoca: Ettha pi kho tāhaṃ pāpima passāmi, mā tvaṃ maññittho: na maṃ passatīti, eso tvaṃ pāpima paccaggale ṭhito. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ pāpima Dūsī nāma māro ahoṣiṃ, tassa me Kālī nāma bhaginī, tassā tvaṃ putto, so me tvaṃ bhāgineyyo hosi. Tena kho pana pāpima samayena Kakusandho bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho loke uppanno hoti. Kakusandhassa kho pana pāpima bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa Vidhura-Saṅjivāṃ nāma sāvakayugaṃ ahoṣi aggaṃ bhaddayugaṃ. Yāvata kho pana pāpima Kakusandhassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa sāvakā nāssu 'dha koci āyasmatā Vidhurena samasamo hoti yadidaṃ dhamma-desanāya. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Vidhurassa Vidhuro Vidhuro t' eva samaññā udapādi. Āyasmā pana pāpima Saṅjivo araññagato pi rukkhamaṭṭhagato pi suññāgāragato pi appakasiren' eva saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjati. Bhūta-pubbaṃ pāpima āyasmā Saṅjivo aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṭṭhe saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno nisinnaṃ hoti. Addasāsuṃ kho pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivāṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṭṭhe saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, handa naṃ dahāmāti. Atha kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino tiṇaṃ ca katṭhaṃ ca gomayaṃ ca saṅkaḍḍhitvā āyasmato Saṅjivassa kāye upacinitvā aggaṃ datvā pakkamimsu. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Saṅjivo tassā rattiyaṃ accayena tāya samāpattiyaṃ vuṭṭhalitvā cīvarāni papphotetvā pubbanhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Addasāsuṃ kho te pāpima gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino āyasmantaṃ Saṅjivāṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ, disvāna nesaṃ etad-ahosi: Acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, ayaṃ samaṇo nisinnako va kālakato, svāyaṃ patisaṅjivito

ti. Iminā kho etaṃ pāpima pariyāyena āyasmato Saṅjivassa Saṅjivo Saṅjivo t' eva samaññā udapādi.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa mārassa etad-ahosi: Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ brāhmaṇa-gahapatike anvāvisēyyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app-eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsīyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ-ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsi māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante —pe— aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsi māro labhetha otāraṇ-ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitṭhā Dūsina mārena bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosanti paribhāsanti rosetti vihesenti: Ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma ulūko rukkhasākhāyaṃ mūsikaṃ magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma kotthu naditīre macche magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma bilāro sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhīre mūsikaṃ magaya-māno jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā —pe— apajjhāyanti. Seyyathā pi nāma gadrabho vahacchinno sandhisamalasaṅkaṭṭhīre jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati apajjhāyati, evaṃ - ev' ime muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā bandhupādāpaccā: jhāyino 'smā jhāyino 'smā ti pattakkhandhā adhomukhā madhurakajātā jhāyanti pajjhāyanti nijjhāyanti apajjhāyanti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussā kālaṃ karonti yebbhuyyena kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahamā sammā-sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitṭhā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsina mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme akkosatha paribhāsatha rosetha vihesetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi akkosiyamānānaṃ paribhāsiyamānānaṃ rosiyamānānaṃ vihesiyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāraṇ - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharatha; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā —pe— muditāsahagatena cetasā—upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatha, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharathāti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araññagatā pi rukkhamaḷagatā pi suññāgāragatā pi mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharimsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimsu, karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā—upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharimsu, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharimsu.

Atha kho pāpima Dūsissa mārassa etad - ahosi: Evaṃ pi kho aham karonto imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ kalyāṇadhammānaṃ n' eva jānāmi āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā, yaṇ - nūnāhaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisesyaṃ: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha

pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjīyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima Dūsī māro brāhmaṇagahapatike anvāvisi: Etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjīyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Atha kho te pāpima brāhmaṇagahapatikā anvāvitthā Dūsina mārena bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti. Ye kho pana pāpima tena samayena manussā kālāṃ karonti yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā. sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjanti.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahāṃ sammā - sambuddho bhikkhū āmantesi: Anvāvitthā kho bhikkhave brāhmaṇagahapatikā Dūsina mārena: etha tumhe bhikkhū silavante kalyāṇadhamme sakkarotha garukarotha mānetha pūjetha, app - eva nāma tumhehi sakkariyamānānaṃ garukariyamānānaṃ māniyamānānaṃ pūjīyamānānaṃ siyā cittassa aññathattaṃ yathā naṃ Dūsī māro labhetha otāran - ti. Etha tumhe bhikkhave asubhānupassī kāye viharatha, āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇṇino, sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino ti. Atha kho te pāpima bhikkhū Kakusandhena bhagavatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena evaṃ ovadiyamānā evaṃ anusāsiyamānā araṇṇagatā pi rukkhamaḷagatā pi suṇṇāgāragatā pi asubhānupassī kāye viharāṃsu, āhāre paṭikkūlasaṇṇino, sabbaloke anabhirata - saṇṇino, sabbasaṅkhāresu aniccānupassino.

Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā arahāṃ sammā - sambuddho pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvarāṃ ādāya āyasmatā Vidhurena pacchāsamaṇena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho pāpima Dūsī māro aññataraṃ kumārāṃ anvāvisitvā sakkharaṃ gahetvā āyasmato Vidhurassa sīse pahāraṃ adāsi, sisāṃ vobhindi. Atha kho pāpima āyasmā Vidhuro bhinnena sīsenā lohitenā gaḷantena Kakusandhaṃ yeva

bhagavantam arahantam sammāsambuddham piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho pāpima Kakusandho bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho nāgāpalokitam apalokesi: na vāyam Dūsī māro mattam - aññāsiti. Sahāpalokanāya ca pana pāpima Dūsī māro tamhā ca thānā cavi mahānirayañ - ca upapajji. Tassa kho pana pāpima mahānirayassa tayo nāmadheyyā honti: chaphassāyataniko iti pi, saṅkusamāhato iti pi, paccattavedaniyo iti pi. Atha kho mañ pāpima niraya-pālā upasaṅkamitvā etad-avocum: Yadā kho te mārissa saṅkunā saṅku hadaye samāgaccheyya, atha nañ ājāneyyāsi: vassasahassam - me niraye paccamānassāti. So kho abam pāpima bahūni vassāni bahūni vassasatāni bahūni vassasahassāni tasmiñ mahāniraye apacciñ, dasa vassasahassāni tass' eva mahānirayassa ussade apacciñ vuṭṭhānimam nāma vedanam vediyamāno. Tassa mayham pāpima evarūpo kāyo hoti seyyathā pi manussassa, evarūpañ sisam hoti seyyathā pi macchassa.

Kidiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsī apaccatha
Vidhurañ sāvakam-āsajja Kakusandhañ-ca brāhmaṇam.

Satam āsi ayosaṅkū, sabbe paccattavedanā,
idiso nirayo āsi yattha Dūsī apaccatha
Vidhurañ sāvakam-āsajja Kakusandhañ-ca brāhmaṇam.

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.

Majje sarassa tiṭṭhanti vimānā kappathāyino,
veḷuriyavaṇṇā rucirā accimanto pabhassarā,
accharā tattha naccanti puthu nānattavaṇṇiyo.

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.

Yo ve Buddhena cudito bhikkhusaṅghassa pekkhato
Migāramātu pāsādañ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum - āsajja Kaṇha dukkham nigacchasi.

Yo Vejayantañ pāsādañ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampayi
iddhibalen' upatthaddho sañvejesi ca devatā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Vejyante pāsāde Sakkam so paripucchati:

api āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo,
tassa Sakko viyākāsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathātathaṃ,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Brahmānaṃ paripucchati Sudhammāyaṃ abhito
sabhaṃ:

ajjāpi te āvuso diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū,
passasi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ,

Tassa Brahmā viyākāsi anupubbaṃ yathātathaṃ:
na me mārissa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū,

Passāmi vitivattantaṃ Brahmaloce pabhassaraṃ,
so 'haṃ aṇṇa kathaṃ vappaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Yo Mahāneruno kūṭaṃ vimokkena aphassayi,
vannaṃ Pubbavidehānaṃ, ye ca bhūmisayā narā,

Yo etam-abhijānāti bhikkhu Buddhassa sāvako,
tādisaṃ bhikkhum-āsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi.

Na ve aggi cetayati: ahaṃ bālaṃ dāhāmi ti,
bālo ca jalitaṃ aggaṃ āsajjana sa dāyhati.

Evam-eva tuvaṃ Māra āsajjana Tathāgataṃ
sayam dāhissasi attānaṃ, bālo aggaṃ va samphusaṃ.

Apuññaṃ pasavi Māro āsajjana Tathāgataṃ;
kin-nu maññasi pāpima: na me pāpaṃ vipaccati.

Karoto cīyati pāpaṃ cirarattāya Antaka;
Māra nibbinda Buddhamhā, āsam-mā kāsi bhikkhusu.

Iti Māraṃ aghaṭṭesi bhikkhu Bhesakalāvane,
tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhāyathāti.

MĀRATAJJANĪYASUTTAM DASAMAṀ.

CŪLAYAMAKAVAGGO PAŅCAMO.

MŪLAPANÑASAM NĪṬṬHITAṀ.

51.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ. Atha kho Pessa ca¹ hatthārohaputto Kandarako ca paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, Kandarako pana paribbājako Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tīto kho Kandarako paribbājako tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloke-
tvā Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvaṃ - c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama ahesuṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādesuṃ seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te bho Gotama bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi bhotā Gotamena sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito ti. — Evam - etaṃ Kandaraka. evam - etaṃ Kandaraka: ye pi te Kandaraka ahesuṃ atītaṃ - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādesuṃ seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito; ye pi te Kandaraka bhavissanti anāgatam - addhānaṃ arahanto sammāsambuddhā te pi bhagavanto etaparamaṃ yeva sammā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṭipādessanti seyyathā pi etarahi mayā sammā bhikkhusaṅgho paṭipādito. Santi hi Kandaraka bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe arahanto khīṇāsavaṃ vusita-
vanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇa-
bhavasamyojanā samma - d - aṇṇā vimuttā. Santi pana Kan-
daraka bhikkhū imasmiṃ bhikkhusaṅghe sekhā santatasilā
santatavuttino nipakā nipakavuttino, te catusu satipaṭṭhānesu
supaṭṭhitacittā viharanti, katamesu catusu: Idha Kandaraka

bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassan - ti.

Evam vutte Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavantam etad-
avoca: Acchariyam bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāva supañ-
ñattā c' ime bhante Bhagavatā cattāro satipatthānā sattānam
visuddhiyā sokapariddavānam samatikkamāya dukkhadomanas-
sānam atthagamāya nāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchi-
kiriyyā. Mayam - pi hi bhante gihi odātavasanā kālena
kālam imesu catusu satipatthānesu supatthitacittā viharāma:
idha mayam bhante kāye kāyānupassī viharāma ātāpino
sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam, veda-
nāsu vedanānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā satimanto
vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam, citte cittānupassī viharāma
ātāpino sampajānā satimanto vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanas-
sam, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharāma ātāpino sampajānā
satimanto vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassam. Acchariyam
bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ - c' idam bhante Bhagavā
evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭṭe evam manussa-
sāṭṭheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h'
etaṃ bhante yadidaṃ manussā, uttānakam h' etaṃ bhante
yadidaṃ pasavo. Aham hi bhante pahomi hatthidamman
sāretum, yāvatakena antārena Campam gatāgataṃ karissati
sabbāni tāni sāṭṭheyyāni kūṭheyyāni vaṇkeyyāni jimheyyāni
pātukarissati. Amhākam pana bhante dāsā ti vā pessā ti
vā kammakarā ti vā aññathā ca kāyena samudācaranti añña-
thā vācāya aññathā ca nesam cittam hoti. Acchariyam
bhante, abbhutam bhante, yāvañ - c' idam bhante Bhagavā
evam manussagahane evam manussakasaṭṭe evam manussa-
sāṭṭheyye vattamāne sattānam hitāhitam jānāti. Gahanam h'
etaṃ bhante yadidaṃ manussā, uttānakam h' etaṃ bhante
yadidaṃ pasavo ti. — Evam - etaṃ Pessa, evam - etaṃ Pessa,

gahanam h' etam Pessa yadidam manussā, uttānakam h' etam Pessa yadidam pasavo. Cattāro 'me Pessa puggalā santo samvijjamānā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto. Idha Pessa ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, idha pana Pessa ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati. Imesaṃ Pessa catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ katamo te puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.

Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto ayaṃ-pi me puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati, ayaṃ me puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti. — Kasmā pana te Pessa ime tayo puggalā cittaṃ n' ārādhenti. — Yvāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so paraṃ sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūlaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo pāyaṃ bhante puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto so attānaṃ-ca paraṃ-ca sukhakāmaṃ dukkhapaṭikkūle ātāpeti paritāpeti, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ n' ārādheti. Yo

ca kho ayaṃ bhante puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttapari-
tāpanānuyogam anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānu-
yogam anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme
nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena
attanā viharati, iminā me ayaṃ puggalo cittaṃ ārādheti.
Handa ca dāni mayāṃ bhante sacchāma, bahukiccā mayāṃ
bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ Pessa kālaṃ mañña-
siti. Atha kho Pessa hatthārohaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhi-
vādetvā padakkhipaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Pesse hatthārohaputte
bhikkhū āmantesi: Paṇḍito bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto,
mahāpaṇḍito bhikkhave Pessa hatthārohaputto; sace bhikkhave
Pessa hatthārohaputto muhuttaṃ nisīdeyya yāv' assāham ime
cattāro puggale vitthārena vibhajāmi, mahatā atthena saṃ-
yutto agamissa. Api ca bhikkhave ettāvataṃ pi Pessa
hatthārohaputto mahatā atthena saṃyutto ti. — Etassa Bha-
gavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā ime cattāro
puggale vitthārena vibhajeyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū
dhāressantiti. — Tena hi bhikkhave supātha sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhik-
khū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo attantapo attapari-
tāpanānuyogam anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ace-
lako hoti muttācāro hatthāpalekhano, na ehibhadantiko na
tiṭṭhabhadantiko, nābhihaṭaṃ na uddissakaṭaṃ na nimanta-
ṇaṃ sādīyati; so na kumbhīmukhā patiganhāti na kaḷopi-
mukhā patiganhāti, na eḷakamantaraṃ na daṇḍamantaraṃ
na musalamantaraṃ, na dvinnāṃ bhuñjamānānaṃ, na gab-
bhiniyā na pāyamānāya na purisantaragatāya, na saṅkittisu,
nā yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti, na yattha makkhikā saṇḍa-
saṇḍaeārini, na macchaṃ na maṃsaṃ na suraṃ na mera-
yaṃ na thusodakaṃ pibati. So ekāgāriko vā hoti ekālopi-
ko, dvāgāriko vā hoti dvālopi-ko — sattāgāriko vā hoti sattā-
lopi-ko; ekissā pi dattiyā yāpeti, dvīhi pi dattīhi yāpeti —
sattahi pi dattīhi yāpeti; ekāhikam pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, dvī-

bikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti — sattāhikam - pi āhāraṃ āhāreti, itievarūpaṃ addhamāsikam - pi pariyāyabhaddabhojanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. So sākabhakkho vā hoti sāmākabhakkho vā hoti nivārabhakkho vā hoti daddulabhakkho vā hoti haṭabhakkho vā hoti kaṇabhakkho vā hoti ācāmabhakkho vā hoti piñṇākabhakkho vā hoti tiṇabhakkho vā hoti gomaya-bhakkho vā hoti; vanamūlaphalāhāro yāpeti pavattaphala-bhojī. So sāṇāni pi dhāreti masāṇāni pi dhāreti chava-dussāni pi dhāreti paṃsukūlāni pi dhāreti tiriṭṭāni pi dhāreti ajināni pi dhāreti ajinakklipam - pi dhāreti kusacīram - pi dhāreti vākacīram - pi dhāreti phalakacīram - pi dhāreti kesa-kambalam - pi dhāreti vālakambalam - pi dhāreti ulūka-pakkham - pi dhāreti. Kesamassulocako pi hoti kesamassu-locanānuyogam - anuyutto, ubbhaṭṭhako pi hoti āsanapaṭīk-khitto, ukkuṭiko pi hoti ukkuṭikappadhānam - anuyutto, kaṇṭakā-passayiko pi hoti kaṇṭakāpassaye seyyaṃ kappeti, sāyatati-yakam - pi udakorohaṇānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Iti eva-rūpaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ kāyassa ātāpanaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puṅgalo attantapo attaparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puṅgalo parantapo parapari-tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puṅgalo orabbhiko hoti sūkariko sākuntiko māgaviko luddo maccha-ghātako coro coraghātako bandhanāgāriko, ye vā paṇ' aññe pi keci kurūrakammantā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puṅgalo parantapo paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puṅgalo attantapo ca attaparitā-panānuyogam - anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam - anuyutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puṅgalo rājā vā hoti khattiyo muddhāvasitto brāhmaṇo vā mahāsālo. So puratthi-mena nagarassa navaṃ santhāgāraṃ kārāpetvā kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kharājīnaṃ nivāsetvā sappitelena kāyaṃ abbaññitvā magavisāṇena piṭṭhiṃ kaṇḍūvamāno santhāgāraṃ pavisati saddhiṃ mahesiyā brāhmaṇena ca purohitaṇa. So tattha anantarahitāya bhūmiyā haritupattāya seyyaṃ kappeti. Ekissā gāviyā sarūpavacchāya yaṃ ekasmiṃ thane khīraṃ

hoti tena ājā yāpeti, yaṃ dutiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena mahesī yāpeti, yaṃ tatiyasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena brāhmaṇo purohito yāpeti, yaṃ catutthasmiṃ thane khīraṃ hoti tena aggim juhanti, avasesena vacchako yāpeti. So evam-āha: Ettakā usabhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatarā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā vacchatariyo haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā ajā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā urabbhā haññantu yaññatthāya, ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya, ettakā dabbhā lūyantu barihisatthāyāti. Ye pi 'ssa te honti dāsā ti vā pessa ti vā kammakarā ti vā te pi daṇḍatajjitā bhayatajjitā assumukhā rudamānā parikammāni karonti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo attantapo ca attaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogam-anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo ditthe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharati: Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sūttam sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmaccariyam pakāseti. Tam dhammam suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So tam dhammam sutvā Tathāgato saddham paṭilabhati. So tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati: Sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, na-y-idam sukaram agāram ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇam ekantaparisuddham saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmaccariyam caritum, yaṃ-nūnāham kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajeyyan-ti. So aparena samayena appam vā bhogakkhandham pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandham pahāya,

appaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā nātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyaṇi vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsāvija-samāpanno pānātipātāṃ pahāya pānātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nibhitaḍaḍḍo nibhitasattho laj्ji dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharati. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena suci-bhūtena attanū viharati. Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahma-cārī hoti ārācārī, virato methunā gāmadhammā. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kappasukkhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ. So bījagāmahhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhaddiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagīta-vādita-visukadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālā-gandha-vilepanadhāraṇa-maṇḍana-vibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayana-mahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaṇṇapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṇṇsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārīkapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthi-gavāssa-vaḷavā-pāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khettavattthupāṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūṭeyyapahīnagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāṃsakūṭa-mānakūṭā

paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṭana-vañcana-nikati-sāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana-vadha-bandhana-viparāmosa-ālopa-sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti. So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. Seyyathā pi nāma pakkhī sakunō yena yen' eva ḍeti sapattabhāro va ḍeti, evam- evaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yen' eva pakkamati samādāy' eva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam- enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā — pe — ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī; yatvādhikaraṇam- enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhataṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samījite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakaṃ sampajānakārī hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibbhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena silakkhandhena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato iminā ca ariyena satisampajāññena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati, araññaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ su-
sānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So pacchā-
bhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā,
ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya, parimukhaṃ satīṃ upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjham loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti; byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati, sabbapānabhūtahitānukampī byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, ālokasaññī sato sampajāno thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikicchho viharati, akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavilitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo vīsatiṃ - pi jātiyo tiṃsaṃ - pi jātiyo cattārisaṃ - pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ - pi jātiyo jātisaṃ - pi jātisahassaṃ - pi jātisatasahassaṃ - pi aneke - pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭa - vivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra uppādiṃ, tatrāp' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī

evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno ti. Iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayānāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ - ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āvasamudayo ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodho ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttaṃ - iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo n' ev' attantapo nātta-paritāpanānuyogam-anuyutto na parantapo na parapari-

tāpanānuyogam - anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo ditṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sitibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandan - ti.

KANDARAKASUTTANTAṀ PATHAMAM.

52.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake. Tena kho pana samaya - yena Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputtaṃ anupatto hoti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro yena Kukkuṭārāmo yena aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad - avoca: Kahaṇ - nu kho bhante āyasmā Ānando etarahi viharati, dassanakāmā hi mayan - taṃ āyasmantaṃ Ānandan - ti. Eso gahapati āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmake ti. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputte taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tiretvā yena Vesālī Beluvagāmake yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ etad - avoca:

Atthi nu kho bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīnā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpunātīti. — Atthi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto

yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti. — Katamo pana bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena eka-dhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti.

Idha gahapati bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savićcāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Idam-pi kho paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha tthito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam-pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ-c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ-ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Idam-pi kho dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ tad-aniccaṃ nirodhadhamman-ti pajānāti. So tattha tthito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko hoti tatthapariniḃbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam-pi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-

sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appa-mattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittaṃ vimuccati aparikkhīṇā ca āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam - pi kho tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ - ti pajānāti. So tathā t̐hito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Idam - pi kho catutthaṃ jhānaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-yitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodha-dhammaṃ - ti pajānāti. So tathā t̐hito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho mettā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhata abhisāṅceta-yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ - ti pajānāti. So tathā t̐hito — pe — anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca paraṃ gahapati bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena cetasā — pe — muditāsahagatena cetasā — pe — upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham - adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyā-bajjhena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho upekhā cetovimutti abhisāṅkhata abhisāṅceta-yitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhataṃ abhisāṅceta-yitaṃ tad - aniccaṃ

nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasanñānam samatikkamā paṭighasanñānam atthagamā nānattasanñānam amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisancetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhatam abhisancetayitam tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanam samatikkamma anantam viññāpan - ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisancetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhatam abhisancetayitam tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito — pe — anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇāti.

Puna ca param gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma na - t̥thi kiñci ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayam - pi kho ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhisankhatā abhisancetayitā, yaṁ kho pana kiñci abhisankhatam abhisancetayitam tad - aniccam nirodhadhamman - ti pajānāti. So tattha t̥hito āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannam orambhāgiyānam saṁyojanānam parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha - parinibbāyi anāvat̥tiddhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā - sambuddhena ekadhammo akkhāto yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttañ - c' eva cittam vimuccati aparikkhīnā ca āsavā parikkhayaṁ gacchanti ananuppattañ - ca anuttaram yoggakkhemam anupāpuṇātīti.

Evaṁ vutte Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ etad - avoca: Seyyathā pi bhante Ānanda puriso ekaṁ nidhimukhaṁ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasa

nidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya, evam - eva kho ahaṃ bhante ekaṃ amatadvāraṃ gavesanto sakid - eva ekādasā amata-dvārāni alatthaṃ savanāya. Seyyathā pi bhante purisassa agāraṃ ekādasadvāraṃ, so tasmim̐ agāre āditte ekamekena pi dvārena sakkuṇeyya attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātuṃ, evam - eva kho ahaṃ bhante imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ ekamekena pi amatadvārena sakkuṇissāmi attānaṃ sotthim̐ kātuṃ. Ime hi nāma bhante aññatitthiyā ācariyassa ācariya-dhanaṃ pariyessanti, kim̐ paṇāhaṃ āyasmato! Ānandassa pūjaṃ na karissāmi. Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhaka-nāgaro Pāṭaliputtakaṃ - ca Vesālīkaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipātāpetvā paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappehi sampavāresi ekamekaṃ - ca bhikkhuṃ paccekadussa-yugena acchādesi, āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ticivarena acchādesi āyasmato ca Ānandassa pañcasataṃ vihāraṃ kārāpesīti.

AṬṬHAKANĀGARASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM̐.

53.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim̐ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avo-cuṃ: Idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ anajjhāvutthaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena. Taṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamaṃ paribhuñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamaṃ paribhuttaṃ paccā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā paribhuñjissanti, tad - assa Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya

sukhāyāti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā (tuphībhāvena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhipam katvā yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabba-santharim santhāgāram santharitvā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamanikam patitthāpetvā telappadipam āropetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atthamsu. Ekamantaṃ tthitā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Sabba-santharim santhataṃ bhante santhāgāram, āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaniko patitthāpito, telappadipo āropito; yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kalam maññatiti. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā majjhimam thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā pacchimam bhittim nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā, Kāpilavatthavā pi kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāram pavisitvā puratthimam bhittim nissāya pacchāmukhā nisīdimsu Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakke bahu-d-eva rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahamsetvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Paṭibhātu taṃ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānam Sakyānam sekho pāṭipado; piṭṭhim me agilāyati, tam-aham āyamissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇam saṅghāṭim paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyam kappesi pāde padam accādhāya sato sampajāno utthāna-saṇṇam manasikarivā.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Mahānāmaṃ Sakyam āmantesi: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, bhojane mattaññu hoti, jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ ditthadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhi hoti akiechalābhi akasiralābhi. Kathaṃ - ca

Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako silavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaṃveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sūtvā — pe — ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā — jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā — kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā — manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ - enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaṃveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññu hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad - eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya, vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmācariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ - ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṇaṃ - ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phāsu-vihāro cāti. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mattaññu hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako divasaṃ caṅka-mena nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uttānasaṇṇāṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyaṃ paccihimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Kathañ-ca Mahānāma

ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhim: iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaranasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi sathā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Hirimā hoti, hiriyati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, hiriyati pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam samāpattiyā. Ottāpi hoti, ottapati kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, ottapati pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam samāpattiyā. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyānā majjhekalyānā pariyosānakalyānā sātthā sabyañjanā kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tathārūpā 'ssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhatā vacasā paricitā manasā 'nupekkhitā dīṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Āraddhaviriyo viharati akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya kusalānam dhammānam upasampadāya, thānavā dāḥa-parakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatam - pi cirabhāsitam - pi saritā anussaritā. Paññāvā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammādukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti. Kathaṃ ca Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnam jhānānam abhicetasikānam dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī: Idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako vivico' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ duttiyam jhānam — pe — tatiyam jhānam — catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnam jhānānam abhicetasikānam dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānam nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī.

Yato kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako evam silasampanno hoti, evam indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evam bhojane mattaññū hoti, evam jāgariyam anuyutto hoti, evam sattahi saddhammehi

samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pātipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Seyyathā pi Mahānāma kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tān' assu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhi-sayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni; kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya: aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyun - ti, atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Evaṃ - eva kho Mahānāma yato ariyasāvako evaṃ silasampanno hoti, evaṃ indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, evaṃ bhojane mattaññū hoti, evaṃ jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, evaṃ sattahi saddhammehi samannāgato hoti, evaṃ catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ abhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako sekho pātipado apuccaṇḍatāya samāpanno bhabbo abhinibbhidāya bhabbo sambodhāya bhabbo anuttarassa yogakkhemassa adhigamāya. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamma anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; ayaṃ - assa paṭhamā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamma dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā - kammūpage satte pajānāti; ayaṃ - assa dutiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā. Sa kho so Mahānāma ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ āgamma āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā

upasampajja viharati; ayam - assa tatiyā 'bhinibbhidā hoti kukkuṭacchāpakassēva aṇḍakosamhā.

Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako silasampanno hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako indriyesu guttadvāro hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako bhojane mat-taṇṇū hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako sattahi saddhammeli samannāgato hoti idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ abhi-cetasikānaṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī idam - pi 'ssa hoti caraṇasmiṃ. Yaṇ - ca kho Mahānāma ariyasāvako anekavihiṭaṃ pubbe-nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jā-tiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ pubbe-nivāsaṃ anussarati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne pa-ṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammū-page satte pajānāti, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Yam - pi Mahānāma ariyasāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-vimuttiṃ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idam - pi 'ssa hoti vijjāya. Ayam vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako vijjāsampanno iti pi, caraṇasampanno iti pi, vijjācaraṇasampanno iti pi. Brahmunā p' esā Mahānāma Sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā:

Khattiyo seṭṭho jane tasmiṃ ye gottapaṭisārino,
vijjācaraṇasampanno so seṭṭho devamānuse ti.

Sā kho pan' esā Mahānāma Brahmunā Sanaṅkumārena gāthā sugītā na duggītā, subhāsītā na dubbhāsītā, attha-samhitā no anatthasamhitā, anumatā Bhagavatā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā utṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmanṭeṣi: Sādhū sādhu Ānanda, sādhu kho tvaṃ Ānanda Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ sekhaṃ pātipadaṃ abhāsīti.

Idam - avoca āyasmā Ānando, samanunño satthā ahoṣi.
Attamanā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā āyasmato Ānandassa bhā-
sitam abhinandun - ti.

SEKHASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

54.

Evam - me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Aṅgutta-
rāpesu viharati; Āpaṇam nāma Aṅguttarāpānam nigamo.
Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram
ādāya Āpaṇam piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā
pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo
ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā
aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi. Potaliyo pi kho gahapati
sampannanivāsapāvuraṇo chattupāhanāhi jaṅghāvihāram
anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena so vanasaṇḍo ten'
upasaṅkami, tam vanasaṇḍam ajjhogāhitvā yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi,
sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṁ
atṭhāsi. Ekamantaṁ tṭhitam kho Potaliyam gahapatiṁ Bha-
gavā etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace
ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gahapati: gaha-
pativādena maṁ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratiti kupito anatta-
mano tuṅhī ahoṣi. Dutiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potaliyam gaha-
patiṁ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati āsanāni, sace
ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Dutiyam - pi kho Potaliyo gahapati:
gahapativādena maṁ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratiti kupito
anattamano tuṅhī ahoṣi. Tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā Potali-
yam gahapatiṁ etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho gahapati
āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evam vutte Potaliyo gaha-
pati: gahapativādena maṁ samaṇo Gotamo samudācaratiti
kupito anattamano Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ta - y - idam

bho Gotama na - cchannaṃ, ta - y - idaṃ na - ppatirūpaṃ, yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ gahapati vādena samudācarasīti. — Te hi te gahapati ākāra te līṅgā te nimittā yathā taṃ gahapatissāti. — Tathā hi pana me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te gahapati sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Idha me bho Gotama yaṃ aho si dhanāṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā sabbaṃ - taṃ puttānaṃ dāyajiyaṃ niyyātāṃ, tatthāhaṃ anovādi anupavādi ghāsachādanaparamo viharāmi. Evaṃ kho me bho Gotama sabbe kammantā paṭikkhittā sabbe vohārā samucchinā ti. — Aññathā kho tvaṃ gahapati vohārasamucchedaṃ vadasi aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suñāhi sādhu kaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Aṭṭha kho ime gahapati dhammā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, katame aṭṭha: Apāṇātipātāṃ nissāya pāṇātipāto pahātabbo, dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saccaṃ vācaṃ nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo, apisuṇāṃ vācaṃ nissāya pisuṇā vācā pahātabbā, agiddhilobhaṃ nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo, anindārosaṃ nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo, akodhupāyāsaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo, anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo. // Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattantīti. — Ye 'me bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena avibhattā ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya saṃvattanti, sādhū me bhante Bhagavā ime aṭṭha dhamme vitthārena vibhajatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti. — Tena hi gahapati suñāhi sādhu kaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Apānātipātāṃ nissāya pānātipāto pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu pānātipātī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana pānātipātī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya pānātipātapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ pānātipātapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā pānātipātapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nivaranaṃ yadidaṃ pānātipāto, ye ca pānātipātapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā pānātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Apānātipātāṃ nissāya pānātipāto pahātabbo ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu adinnādāyī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana adinnādāyī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya adinnādānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ adinnādānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā adinnādānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nivaranaṃ yadidaṃ adinnādānaṃ, ye ca adinnādānapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā adinnādānaṃ paṭiviratassa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Dinnādānaṃ nissāya adinnādānaṃ pahātabban - ti iti yan - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Saccaṃ vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu musāvādī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahañ - c' eva kho pana musāvādī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya musāvādapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ musāvādapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā musāvādapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nivaranaṃ yadidaṃ musā-

vādo, ye ca musāvādapaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātā-parilāhā musāvādā paṭiviratassa evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātā-parilāhā na honti. Saccam vācam nissāya musāvādo pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ-taṃ vuttaṃ idam-etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Apisunaṃ vācam nissāya piṣuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiṃ-c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gaḥapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu piṣuṇāvāco assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahaṃ-c' eva kho pana piṣuṇāvāco assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā. Etad-eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ piṣuṇā vācā, ye ca piṣuṇāvācāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātā-parilāhā piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratassa evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātāparilāhā na honti. Apisunaṃ vācam nissāya piṣuṇā vācā pahātabbā ti iti yaṇ-taṃ vuttaṃ idam-etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Agiddhilobhaṃ nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiṃ-c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gaḥapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu giddhilobhī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedaṃ paṭipanno; ahaṃ-c' eva kho pana giddhilobhī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya giddhilobhāpaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ giddhilobhāpaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā giddhilobhāpaccayā. Etad-eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ giddhilobho, ye ca giddhilobhāpaccayā uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātāparilāhā agiddhilobhissa evaṃ-sa te āsavā vighātāparilāhā na honti. Agiddhilobhaṃ nissāya giddhilobho pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ-taṃ vuttaṃ idam-etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Anindārosaṃ nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiṃ-c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gaḥapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesam kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu nindārosī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ

pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ -c' eva kho pana nindārosi assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya nindārosapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ nindārosapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā nindārosapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nindāroso, ye ca nindārosapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā anindārosissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Anindārosaṃ nissāya nindāroso pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Akodhupāyasaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu kodhupāyāsī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ -c' eva kho pana kodhupāyāsī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya kodhupāyāsapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ kodhupāyāsapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā kodhupāyāsapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ kodhupāyāso, ye ca kodhupāyāsapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā akodhupāyāsissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Akodhupāyasaṃ nissāya kodhupāyāso pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñ - c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ: Idha gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yesaṃ kho ahaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetu atimānī assaṃ tesāhaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya samucchedāya paṭipanno; ahañ -c' eva kho pana atimānī assaṃ, attā pi maṃ upavadeyya atimānapaccayā, anuvicca viññū garaheyyuṃ atimānapaccayā, kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā duggati paṭikaṅkhā atimānapaccayā. Etad - eva kho pana saṃyojanaṃ etaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ atimāno, ye ca atimānapaccayā uppajjeyyuṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā anatimānissa evaṃ - sa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Anatimānaṃ nissāya atimāno pahātabbo ti iti yaṇ - taṃ vuttaṃ idam - etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Ime kho gahapati aṭṭha dhammā saṅkhittena vuttā vitthārena vibhattā ye ariyassa vinaye vohārasamucchedāya samvattanti, na tv-eva tāva ariyassa vinaye sabbenā sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Yathākatham pana bhante ariyassa vinaye sabbenā sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ vohārasamucchedo hoti. Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbenā sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ vohārasamucchedo hotīti. — Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikaroḥi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho Potaliyo gahapati Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Seyyathā pi gahapati kukkuro jighacchādubbalyapareto goghātakasūnaṃ paccupaṭṭhito assa, tam-enam dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsi vā aṭṭhikaṅkalāṃ sunikantaṃ nikaṅkaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ upacchubheyya; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: api nu so kukkuro amuṃ aṭṭhikaṅkalāṃ sunikantaṃ nikaṅkaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ palikhādanto jighacchādubbalyaṃ paṭivineyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante, tam kissa hetu: aduṃ hi bhante aṭṭhikaṅkalāṃ sunikantaṃ nikaṅkaṃ nimmaṃsaṃ lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ, yāvad-eva ca pana so kukkuro kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evaṃ-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Aṭṭhikaṅkalū-pamā kāma vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā nānattā nānattasitā tam abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam-ev' upekhāṃ blāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā maṃsapesiṃ ādāya uddāyeyya, tam-enam gijjhā pi kaṅkā pi kulalā pi anupatitvā anupatitvā vitaccheyyuṃ virājeyyuṃ; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: sace so gijjho vā kaṅko vā kulalo vā tam maṃsapesiṃ na khippam-eva paṭinissajeyya so tattonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhan-ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Maṃsapesūpamā kāma vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti

evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekkhā nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekkhā ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā nirujjhanti tam-ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ ādāya paṭivātaṃ gaccheyya; taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: sace so puriso taṃ ādittaṃ tiṇukkaṃ na khippam-eva paṭinissajeyya tassa sā ādittā tiṇukkā hatthaṃ vā daheyya bāhaṃ vā daheyya aññatarāṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ daheyya, so tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporisā pūrā aṅgārānaṃ vitaccikānaṃ vitadhūmānaṃ, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkha-paṭikkūlo, tam-enāṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃ; taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: viditaṃ hi bhante tassa purisassa: imaṃ ce ahaṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ papatissāmi tatonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ ti. — Evaṃ-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso supinaṃ passeeyya, ārāmaṛamaṇeyyakāṃ vanarāmaṇeyyakāṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakāṃ pokkharāṇīrāmaṇeyyakāṃ, so paṭibuddho na kiñci passeeyya, evam-eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkā bahupāyāsā, ādinavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekkhā bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso yācitakāṃ bhogaṃ yācitvā

yānaṃ poroseyyaṃ pavaramaṇikuṇḍalaṃ so tehi yācitagehi bhogehi purakkhato parivuto antarāpanaṃ paṭipajjeyya, tam-enaṃ jano disvā evaṃ vadeyya: bhogī vata bho puriso, evaṃ kira bhogino bhogaṇi bhuñjantīti, tam-enaṃ sāmikā yattha yatth' eva passeyyuṃ tattha tatth' eva sāni hareyyuṃ; tam kim-maññasi gahapati: alan-nu kho tassa purisassa aññathattāyāti. — Evaṃ bhante, taṃ kissa hetu: sāmīno hi bhante sāni harantīti. — Evaṃ-eva kho gahapati ariya-sāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati: Yācita-kūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo ti evam-etam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā — pe — tam-ev' upekkhāṃ bhāveti.

Seyyathā pi gahapati gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre tibbo vanasaṇḍo, tatr' assa rukkho sampannaphalo ca upannaphalo ca, na cāssu kānici phalāni bhūmiyaṃ patitāni. atha puriso āgaccheyya phalattthiko phalagavesi phalapariyesanaṃ caramāno, so taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā taṃ rukkhāṃ passeyya sampannaphalaṃ — ca upannaphalaṃ — ca, tassa evam-assa: ayaṃ kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyaṃ patitāni, jānāmi kho panāhaṃ rukkhāṃ ārohituṃ, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ rukkhāṃ ārohitvā yāvadatthaṃ — ca khādeyyaṃ ucchaṅgaṃ — ca pūreyyan-ti; so taṃ rukkhāṃ ārohitvā yāvadatthaṃ — ca khādeyya ucchaṅgaṃ — ca pūreyya. Atha dutiyo puriso āgaccheyya phalattthiko phalagavesi phalapariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārīm ādāya, so taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā taṃ rukkhāṃ passeyya sampannaphalaṃ — ca upannaphalaṃ — ca, tassa evam-assa: ayaṃ kho rukkho sampannaphalo ca upannaphalo ca, na-tthi ca kānici phalāni bhūmiyaṃ patitāni, na kho panāhaṃ jānāmi rukkhāṃ ārohituṃ, yaṇ-nūnāhaṃ imaṃ rukkhāṃ mūlato chetvā yāvadatthaṃ — ca khādeyyaṃ ucchaṅgaṃ — ca pūreyyan-ti; so taṃ rukkhāṃ mūlato chindeyya. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: asu yo so puriso paṭhamaṃ rukkhāṃ ārūḷho sace so na khippam-eva oroheyya tassa so rukkho papatanto hatthaṃ vā bhañjeyya pādaṃ vā bhañjeyya aññataraṃ vā aṅgapaccāṅgam bhañjeyya, so tato-

nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ va nigaccheyya maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ-
ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ - eva kho gahapati ariyasāvako
iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā Bhaga-
vatā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnava ettha bhiyyo ti evaṃ-
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
nānattā nānattasitā taṃ abhinivajjetvā yā 'yaṃ upekhā
ekattā ekattasitā yattha sabbaso lokāmisupādānā aparisesā
nirujjhanti taṃ - ev' upekhaṃ bhāveti.

Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ
upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ āgamma anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātīṃ dve pi jātīyo tisso
pi jātīyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarati. Sa kho so gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ
yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati paṇisuddhiṃ āgamma dibbena cak-
khunā visuddhena atikkanta mānusakena satte passati cava-
māne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate
duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Sa kho so
gahapati ariyasāvako imaṃ yeva anuttaraṃ upekhāsati paṇi-
suddhiṃ āgamma āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ
paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati.

Ettāvatā kho gahapati ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam
sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti. Taṃ kim - maññasi
gahapati: yathā ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo hoti, api nu tvaṃ evarūpaṃ vo-
hārasamucchedaṃ attani samanupassasīti. — Ko cāhaṃ
bhante ko ca ariyassa vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā
sabbam vohārasamucchedo. Ārakā 'haṃ bhante ariyassa
vinaye sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam vohārasamucchedā.
Mayaṃ hi bhante pubbe aññatitthiye paribbājake anājāniye
va samāne ājāniyā ti amaññimha, anājāniye va samāne
ājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, anājāniye va samāne ājāni-
yatthāne ṭhapimha; bhikkhū pana mayāṃ bhante ājāniye va
samāne anājāniyā ti amaññimha, ājāniye va samāne
anājāniyabhojanaṃ bhojimha, ājāniye va samāne anā-
jāniyatthāne ṭhapimha. Idāni pana mayaṃ bhante añña-

titthiye paribbājake anājanīye va samāne anājanīyā ti jānis-sāma, anājanīye va samāne anājanīyabhojanam bhojissāma, anājanīye va samāne anājanīyatthāne tṭhapissāma; bhikkhū pana mayam bhante ājanīye va samāne ājanīyā ti jānissāma, ājanīye va samāne ājanīyabhojanam bhojissāma, ājanīye va samāne ājanīyatthāne tṭhapissāma. Ajanesi vata me bhante Bhagavā samaṇesu samaṇapemaṃ, samaṇesu samaṇappasādam, samaṇesu samaṇagāravaṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

POTALIYASUTTANTAṃ CATUTTHAṃ.

55.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavane. Atha kho Jivako Komārabhacco yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Sutam - mētaṃ bhante: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṇsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ - ti. Ye te bhante evam - āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṇsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccekammaṃ - ti, kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ tṭhānaṃ āgacchatiti. —

Ye te Jivaka evam-āhaṃsu: samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti, taṃ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṃ uddissakaṭaṃ maṃsaṃ paribhuñjati paṭiccamman-ti, na me te vutta-vādino. abbhācikkhanti ca pana man-te asatā abhūtena. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan-ti vadāmi: diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ parisaṅkitaṃ. Ime hi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ aparibhogan-ti vadāmi. Tihi kho ahaṃ Jivaka ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan-ti vadāmi: adiṭṭhaṃ asuttaṃ aparisaṅkitaṃ. Ime hi kho ahaṃ Jivaka tihi ṭhānehi maṃsaṃ paribhogan-ti vadāmi.

Idha Jivaka bhikkhu aññātaraṃ gūmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā upanissāya viharati. So mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ, iti uddham-adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyābajjhena pharitvā viharati. Tam-enaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upasaṅkamitvā svātānāya bhāttena nimanteti. Ākaṅkhamāno va Jivaka bhikkhu adhiyāseti. So tassā rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya yena tassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisidati, tam-enaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati. Tassa na evaṃ hoti: sādhu vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā paṇitena piṇḍapātena parivisati, aho vata māyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā āyatim-pi evarūpena paṇitena piṇḍapātena pariviseyyāti, evaṃ pi 'ssa na hoti. So taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ agathito amucchito anajjhopanno ādinavaddassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Taṃ kim-maññasi Jivaka: api nu so bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye attabyābādhāya vā ceteti parabyābādhāya vā ceteti ubhayabyābādhāya vā cetetiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu so Jivaka bhikkhu tasmiṃ samaye anavajjaṃ yeva āhāraṃ āhāretiti. — Evaṃ bhante. Suttaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Brahmā mettāvihārī ti. Tam-me idaṃ bhante Bhagavā sakkhi diṭṭho, Bhagavā hi bhante mettāvihārī ti. — Yena kho Jivaka rāgena yena

te etan - ti. — Etad - eva kho pana me bhante sandhāya bhāsitaṃ.

Yo kho Jivaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhati so pañcahi tñānehi bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati: Yam - pi so evaṃ - āha: gacchatha amukaṃ nāma pāṇaṃ ānethāti, iminā paṭhamena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so pāṇo galappavedhakena āṇiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā dutiyena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so evaṃ - āha: gacchatha imaṃ pāṇaṃ ārabhathāti, iminā tatiyena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so pāṇo ārabhiyamāno dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, iminā catutthena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati; yam - pi so Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā akappiyena āsādeti, iminā pañcamena tñānena bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati. Yo kho Jivaka Tathāgataṃ vā Tathāgatasāvakaṃ vā uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhati so imehi pañcahi tñānehi bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavatīti. Evaṃ vutte Jivako Komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante. Kappiyaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti, anavajjaṃ vata bhante bhikkhū āhāraṃ āhārenti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante — pe — upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan - ti.

JIVAKASUTTANTAṃ PAÑCAMAṃ.

56.

Evaṃ - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Tena kho pana samayena Nigāṇṭho Nātaputto Nālandāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā nigaṇṭha - parisāya saddhiṃ. Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nālandā - yaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkanto yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthitaṃ kho Dīghatapassīṃ nigaṇṭhaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho Tapassī āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisidāti. Evaṃ vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho aññatarāṃ nicaṃ āsanāṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisidi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Dīghatapassīṃ nigaṇṭhaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Kati pana Tapassī Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto kammāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Na kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa kammaṃ kaṇṇaṃ - ti paññāpetuṃ, daṇḍaṃ daṇḍa - ti kho āvuso Gotama āciṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paññāpetuṃ - ti. — Kati pana Tapassī Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tīhi kho āvuso Gotama Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto daṇḍāni paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyadaṇḍaṃ vacidaṇḍaṃ manodaṇḍaṃ - ti. — Kiṃ pana Tapassī aññad - eva kāyadaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ vacidaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ manodaṇḍaṃ - ti. — Aññad - eva āvuso Gotama kāyadaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ vacidaṇḍaṃ aññaṃ manodaṇḍaṃ - ti. — Imesaṃ pana Tapassī tiṇṇaṃ daṇḍānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ kammaṃ daṇḍaṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāyadaṇḍaṃ yadi vā vacidaṇḍaṃ yadi vā manodaṇḍaṃ - ti. — Imesaṃ kho āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ daṇḍānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ kāyadaṇḍaṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpeti pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍaṃ no tathā manodaṇḍaṃ - ti. — Kāyadaṇḍaṃ - ti Tapassī vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍaṃ - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍaṃ - ti Tapassī vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍaṃ - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. — Kāyadaṇḍaṃ - ti Tapassī vadesi. — Kāyadaṇḍaṃ - ti āvuso Gotama vadāmi. Itiha Bhagavā Dīghatapassīṃ nigaṇṭhaṃ imasmiṃ kathāvatthussmiṃ yāvattiyakaṃ patitthāpesi.

Evam vutte Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca: Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama kati daṇḍāni paññāpesi
pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā ti.
— Na kho Tapassi āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatassa daṇḍaṃ daṇḍaṃ -ti
paññāpetuṃ, kammaṃ kamman -ti kho Tapassi āciṇṇaṃ
Tathāgatassa paññāpetun -ti. — Tvaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama
kati kammāni paññāpesi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa
kammassa pavattiyā ti. — Tiṇi kho ahaṃ Tapassi kammāni
paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa
pavattiyā, seyyathidaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ mano-
kamman -ti. — Kiṃ pan' āvuso Gotama aññad -eva kāya-
kammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ manokamman -ti. —
Aññad -eva Tapassi kāyakammaṃ aññaṃ vacīkammaṃ aññaṃ
manokamman -ti. — Imesaṃ pan' āvuso Gotama tiṇṇaṃ
kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivibhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ
katamaṃ kammaṃ mahāsāvajjatarāṃ paññāpesi pāpassa kam-
massa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, yadi vā kāya-
kammaṃ yadi vā vacīkammaṃ yadi vā manokamman -ti. —
Imesaṃ kho ahaṃ Tapassi tiṇṇaṃ kammānaṃ evaṃ paṭivi-
bhattānaṃ evaṃ paṭivisiṭṭhānaṃ manokammaṃ mahāsāvajja-
tarāṃ paññāpemi pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kam-
massa pavattiyā, no tathā kāyakammaṃ no tathā vacī-
kamman -ti. — Manokamman -ti āvuso Gotama vadesi. —
Manokamman -ti Tapassi vadāmi — pe —. Manokamman -ti
āvuso Gotama vadesi. — Manokamman -ti Tapassi vadāmiti.
Itiha Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Bhagavantaṃ imasmiṃ kathā-
vatthusmiṃ yāvattatīyakaṃ patitṭhāpetvā utṭhāy' āsanā yena
Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā
mahatiyā gihiparisāya saddhiṃ nisinno hoti bālakiniyā Upāli-
pamukhāya. Addasā kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Digha-
tapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ dūrato va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna Digha-
tapassim nigaṇṭhaṃ etad -avoca: Handa kuto nu tvaṃ Tapassi
āgacchasi divā divassāti. — Ito hi kho ahaṃ bhante āgac-
chāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa santikā ti. — Ahu pana te
Tapassi samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kocid -eva kathāsallāpo

ti. — Ahu kho me bhante samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te Tapassi ahu samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ kocid - eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yāvatako ahosi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Dīghatapassinī nigaṇṭhaṃ etad - avoca: Sādhū sādhu Tapassi, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ - evaṃ Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Sādhū sādhu bhante Tapassi, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma - d - eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ - evaṃ bhadantena Tapassinā samaṇassa Gotamassa byākataṃ; kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ oḷārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. Sace me samaṇo Gotamo tathā patitṭhissati yathā bhadantena Tapassinā patitṭhāpitaṃ, seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso dīghalomikaṃ eḷakaṃ lomesu gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikākammarkaro mahantaṃ soṇḍikākilāṇjaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipitvā kaṇṇe gahetvā ākaḍḍheyya parikaḍḍheyya samparikaḍḍheyya evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ ākaḍḍhissāmi parikaḍḍhissāmi samparikaḍḍhissāmi; seyyathā pi nāma balavā soṇḍikādhutto vālaṃ kaṇṇe gahetvā odhuneyya niddhuneyya nicchādeyya evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ vādena vādaṃ odhu-

nissāmi niddhunissāmi nicchādessāmi; seyyathā pi nāma kuñjaro satthihāyano gambhīraṃ pokkharaniṃ ogāhitvā saṇadhovikaṃ nāma kilītajātaṃ kilāti evaṃ - evāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ saṇadhovikaṃ maññe kilītajātaṃ kilissāmi. Handa cāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropessāmi. — Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evaṃ vutte Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya; samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassī anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassī anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Gaccha tvaṃ gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa imasmiṃ kathāvatthusmiṃ vādaṃ āropehi; ahaṃ vā hi gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyyaṃ Dīghatapassī vā nigaṇṭho tvaṃ vā ti.

Evaṃ bhante ti kho Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Pāvārikambavanaṃ

yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Āgamā nu khv-idha bhante Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Āgamā khv-idha gahapati Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho ti. — Ahu pana te bhante Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci-d-eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Ahu kho me gahapati Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci-d-eva kathāsallāpo ti. — Yathākathaṃ pana te bhante ahu Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim koci-d-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yāvatako ahosi Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Upālissa gahapatissa ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Sādhū sādhū bhante Tapassī, yathā taṃ sutavatā sāvakena samma-d-eva satthu sāsanaṃ ājānanta evaṃ evaṃ Dīghatapassinā nigaṇṭhena Bhagavato byākataṃ, kiṃ hi sobhati chavo manodaṇḍo imassa evaṃ olārikassa kāyadaṇḍassa upanidhāya, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Sacce kho tvam gahapati sacce patitṭhāya manteyyāsi siyā no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' assa nigaṇṭho ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno sītodakapaṭikkhitto uphodakapaṭisevī, so sītodakam alabhamāno kālaṃ kareyya. Imassa pana gahapati Nātaputto katthūpapattim paññāpetīti. — Atthi bhante Manosattā nāma devā, tattha so upapajjati, taṃ kissa hetu: asu hi bhante manopatiḍbaddho kālaṃ karotīti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhiyati purimena vā pacchimam pacchimena vā purimam. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evaṃ āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi

gahapati: idh' assa nigantho cātuyāmasaṃvarasaṃvuto sabba-vārivārīto sabbavāriyuto sabbavāridhuto sabbavārīphuṭo, so abhikkamanto paṭikkamanto bahū khuddake pāṇe saṅghātaṃ āpādeti. Imassa pana gahapati Nigantho Nātaputto kaṃ vipākāṃ paññāpetiti. — Asaṅcetanikaṃ bhante Nigantho Nātaputto no mahāsāvajjaṃ paññāpetiti. — Sace pana gahapati cetetiti. — Mahāsāvajjaṃ bhante hotiti. — Cetanāṃ pana gahapati Nigantho Nātaputto kismiṃ paññāpetiti. — Manodaṇḍasmiṃ bhante ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākaroḥi, na kho te sandhiyato purimena vā pacchimaṃ pacchimena vā purimaṃ. Bhāsītā kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitthāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evaṃ āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahāsāvajjataro pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā, no tathā vacidaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujanā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Evaṃ bhante, ayaṃ Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca, bahujanā ākiṇṇamanussā ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idha puriso āgaccheyya ukkhittāsiko, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttena ekamaṃsakhalāṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ karissāmi. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so puriso yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttena ekamaṃsakhalāṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kātun-ti. — Dasa pi bhante purisā visatim-pi purisā timsam-pi purisā cattārisam-pi purisā paññāsam-pi purisā na-ppahonti yāvatikā imissā Nālandāya pāṇā te ekena khaṇena ekena muhuttena ekamaṃsakhalāṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kātum, kiṃ hi sobhati eko chavo puriso ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: idh' āgaccheyya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto, so evaṃ vadeyya: Ahaṃ imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ karissāmi. Taṃ kim-maññasi gahapati: pahoti nu kho so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto imaṃ Nālandaṃ ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ

kātun - ti. — Dasa pi bhante Nālandā visatim - pi Nālandā timsam - pi Nālandā cattārīsam - pi Nālandā paññāsam - pi Nālandā pahoti so samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ ceto-vasippatto ekena manopadosena bhasmaṃ kātun, kiṃ hi so bhati ekā chavā Nālandā ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimam pacchimena vā purimam. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti. — Kiñcāpi bhante Bhagavā evam - āha, atha kho kāyadaṇḍo va mahā-sāvajjataro pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, no tathā vacīdaṇḍo no tathā manodaṇḍo ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: sutan - te: Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ arañña-bhūtan - ti. — Evaṃ bhante, sutam me: Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ arañña-bhūtan - ti. — Taṃ kim - maññasi gahapati: kinti te sutam: kena taṃ Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ arañña-bhūtan - ti. — Sutam mētaṃ bhante: isiṇaṃ manopadosena taṃ Daṇḍakāraññaṃ Kālingāraññaṃ Mejjhāraññaṃ Mātāṅgāraññaṃ araññaṃ arañña-bhūtan - ti. — Gahapati gahapati, manasikaritvā kho gahapati byākarohi, na kho te sandhīyati purimena vā pacchimam pacchimena vā purimam. Bhāsita kho pana te gahapati esā vācā: sacce ahaṃ bhante patitṭhāya mantessāmi, hotu no ettha kathāsallāpo ti.

Purimen' evāhaṃ bhante opammena Bhagavato attamaṇo abhiraddho, api cāhaṃ imāni Bhagavato vicitrāni pañhapaṭibhānāni sotukāmo evāhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ paccanī-kātabbam amaññissam. Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, ndhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi

dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ-ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

Anuviccekāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccekāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhīyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ āha: Anuviccekāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccekāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Maṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhivā kevalakappaṃ Nālandaṃ paṭākaṃ parihareyyuṃ: Upāl' amhākaṃ gahapati sāvakattūpagato ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ āha: Anuviccekāraṃ kho gahapati karohi, anuviccekāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyam-pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ-ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

Dīgharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulāṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbāṃ maññeyyāsi. — Iminā p' ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhīyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ āha: Dīgharattaṃ kho te gahapati nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulāṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbāṃ maññeyyāsi. Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ āha: mayham-eva dānaṃ dātabbāṃ na aññesaṃ dānaṃ dātabbāṃ, mayham-eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbāṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbāṃ, mayham-eva dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, mayham-eva sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ-ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā nigaṇṭhesu pi dāne samādapeti. Api ca bhante mayam-ettha kālaṃ jānissāma. Esāhaṃ bhante tatiyam-pi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ-ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagatan-ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Upālissa gahapatissa ānupubbikathaṃ kathesi, seyyathidaṃ dānakathaṃ silakathaṃ saggakathaṃ, kāmānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme āni-sāsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Upālīṃ gahapatīṃ

kallacittāṃ muducittāṃ vinīvarāpaccittāṃ udaggacittāṃ pasanna-cittāṃ atha yā buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanā taṃ pakāsesi: dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathā pi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakālakāṃ samma - d - eva rajanaṃ patigāpheyya, evaṃ - evaṃ Upālissa gahapatissa tasmiṃ yeva āsane virajāṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi: yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ - taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ - ti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati ditṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogālbhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃ - katha vesārajjapatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bhante gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyā ti. — Yassa dāni tvaṃ gahapati kālaṃ maññasīti.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena sakaṃ nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā dovārikaṃ āmantesi: Ajjatagge samma dovārika āvarāmi dvāraṃ ni - gaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace koci nigaṇṭho āgacchati taṃ - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato, āvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paccassosi.

Assosi kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato ti. Atha kho Dīghatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad - avoca: Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato ti. — Atṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tappassī anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya, tṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagacchey-

yāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: Upāli kira gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato ti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyyāti. — Handāhaṃ bhante gacchāmi yāva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti. — Gaccha tvaṃ Tapassi jānāhi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Dighatapassim nigaṇṭham dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Dighatapassim nigaṇṭham etad - avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante. mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato, āvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha. etth' eva te āharissantīti. Na me āvuso piṇḍakena attho ti vatvā tato paṇinivattitvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccaṃ yeva kho bhante yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagato. Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ bhante nālatthaṃ: na kho mētaṃ bhante ruocati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvī, āvaṭṭaniṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetīti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ Tapassi anavakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam upagaccheyya, ṭhānaṃ - ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattam upagaccheyyāti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Dighatapassī nigaṇṭho Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Saccaṃ yeva kho bhante yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattam

upagato. Etam kho te aham bhante nālattham: na kho mētam bhante ruccati yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeyya, samaṇo hi bhante Gotamo māyāvi, āvaṭṭa-niṃ māyaṃ jānāti yāya aññatitthiyānaṃ sāvake āvaṭṭetiti. Āvaṭṭo kho te bhante Upāli gahapati samaṇena Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti. — Atthānaṃ kho etam Tapassi ana-vakāso yaṃ Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāva-kattaṃ upagaccheyya, thānaṃ ca kho etam vijjati yaṃ sa-maṇo Gotamo Upālissa gahapatissa sāvakattaṃ upagaccheyya. Handa cāham Tapassi gacchāmi yāva sāmaṃ yeva jānāmi yadi vā Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato yadi vā no ti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhiṃ yena Upālissa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtaṃ etad'avoca: Tiṭṭha bhante, mā pāvisi, ajjatagge Upāli gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakattaṃ upagato, āvaṭṭaṃ dvāraṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ nigaṇṭhīnaṃ, anāvaṭṭaṃ dvāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ; sace te bhante piṇḍakena attho etth' eva tiṭṭha, etth' eva te āharissantiti. — Tena hi samma dovārika yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Upālīṃ gahapatīṃ evaṃ vadehi: Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya sad-dhiṃ bahidvārakoṭṭhake thito, so te dassanakāmo ti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Upālīṃ gahapatīṃ etad'avoca: Nigaṇṭho bhante Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhiṃ bahidvārakoṭṭhake thito, so te dassanakāmo ti. — Tena hi samma dovārika majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni paññāpehiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā majjhimāya dvāra-sālāya āsanāni paññāpetvā yena Upāli gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Upālīṃ gahapatīṃ etad'avoca: Paññattāni kho te bhante majjhimāya dvārasālāya āsanāni, yassa dāni kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho Upāli gahapati yena

majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇitaṇ - ca tattha nisīditvā dovārikam āmantesi: Tena hi samma dovārika yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamtvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam evaṃ vadehi: Upāli bhante gahapati evaṃ - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho dovāriko Upālissa gahapatissa paṭissutvā yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Upāli bhante gahapati evaṃ - āha: Pavisa kira bhante sace ākaṅkhasīti. Atha kho Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto mahatiyā nigaṇṭhapharisāya saddhim yena majjhimā dvārasālā ten' upasaṅkami.

Atha kho Upāli gahapati yaṃ sudam pubbe va yato pas-sati Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam dūrato va āgacchantam disvāna tato paccuggantvā yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇitaṇ - ca tam uttarāsaṅgena pamajjitvā pariggahetvā nisīdāpeti, so dāmi yaṃ tattha āsanam aggaṇ - ca seṭṭhaṇ - ca uttamaṇ - ca paṇitaṇ - ca tattha sāmam nisīditvā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam etad - avoca: Samvijjante kho bhante āsanāni, sace ākaṅkhasi nisīdāti. Evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto Upālim gahapatim etad - avoca: Ummatto si tvaṃ gahapati, datto si tvaṃ gahapati: gacchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghāṭeṇa paṭimukko āgato. Seyyathā pi gahapati puriso aṇḍahārako gantvā ubbhatehi aṇḍehi āgaccheyya, seyyathā vā pana gahapati puriso akkhikahārako gantvā ubbhatehi akkhīhi āgaccheyya, evaṃ - eva kho tvaṃ gahapati: gacchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropessāmiti gantvā mahatā si vādasāṅghāṭeṇa paṭimukko āgato. Āvaṭṭo si kho tvaṃ gahapati samaṇeṇa Gotamena āvaṭṭaniyā māyāyāti.

Bhaddikā bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā, kalyāṇī bhante āvaṭṭanī māyā. Piyā me bhante nāṭisālohitā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ piyānam - pi me assa nāṭisālohitānaṃ digharattam hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante khattiyā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p'assa khattiyānaṃ digharattam

hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe ce pi bhante brāhmaṇā — pe — vessā — pe — suddā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyyūṃ sabbesānaṃ p' assa suddānaṃ digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako ce pi bhante loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇi pajā sadevamanussā imāya āvaṭṭaniyā āvaṭṭeyya sadevakassa p' assa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Tena hi bhante upamaṇ-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa jīṇassa vuddhassa mahallakassa daharā māṇavikā pajāpati ahosi gabbhini upaviṇṇā. Atha kho bhante sū māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikaṃ etad-avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kiḷāpanikā bhavissatīti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhante sū māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissatīti. Dutiyam-pi kho bhante so brāhmaṇo taṃ māṇavikaṃ etad-avoca: Āgamehi tāva bhoti yāva vijāyasi; sace tvaṃ bhoti kumārakaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yo te kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissati; sace pana tvaṃ bhoti kumārikaṃ vijāyissasi tassā te ahaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānissāmi yā te kumārīkāya kiḷāpanikā bhavissatīti. Tatiyam-pi kho bhante sū māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānehi yo me kumārakassa kiḷāpanako bhavissatīti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhaṃ āpaṇā makkaṭacchāpakāṃ kiṇitvā ānetvā taṃ māṇavikaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṇ-te bhoti āpaṇā makkaṭac-

chāpako kīṇitvā ānito yo te kumārakassa kīlāpanako bhavissatīti. Evaṃ vutte bhante sā māṇavikā taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Gaccha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ evaṃ vadehi: Icchāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanaṃ nāma raṅgajātaṃ raṅjitaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṇ-ti. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo tassā māṇavikāya sāratto paṭibaddhacitto taṃ makkaṭacchāpakam ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ etad-avoca: Icchāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ makkaṭacchāpakam pītāvalepanaṃ nāma raṅgajātaṃ raṅjitaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṇ-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ kho te bhante makkaṭacchāpako raṅgakkhamo hi kho, no ākoṭanakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo ti. Evam-eva kho bhante bālānaṃ nigaṇṭhānaṃ vādo raṅgakkhamo hi kho bālānaṃ no paṇḍitānaṃ, no anuyogakkhamo no vimajjanakkhamo. Atha kho bhante so brāhmaṇo aparena samayena navaṃ dussayugaṃ ādāya yena Rattapāṇi rajakaputto ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Rattapāṇiṃ rajakaputtaṃ etad-avoca: Icchāṃ' ahaṃ samma Rattapāṇi imaṃ navaṃ dussayugaṃ pītāvalepanaṃ nāma raṅgajātaṃ raṅjitaṃ ākoṭitapaccākoṭitaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṇ-ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Rattapāṇi rajakaputto taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad-avoca: Idaṃ kho te bhante navaṃ dussayugaṃ raṅgakkhamaṃ-c' eva ākoṭanakkhamaṃ-ca vimajjanakkhamaṃ-cāti. Evam-eva kho bhante tassa Bhagavato vādo arahato sammāsambuddhassa raṅgakkhamo c' eva paṇḍitānaṃ no bālānaṃ anuyogakkhamo ca vimajjanakkhamo cāti.

Sarājikā kho taṃ gahapati parisā evaṃ jānāti: Upāli gahapati Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa sāvako ti; kassa taṃ gahapati sāvakaṃ dhāremāti. Evaṃ vutte Upāli gahapati utṭhāy' āsanā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā

ten' añjalim-panāmetvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ etad-avoca:
Tena hi bhante suṇhi yassāhaṃ sāvako:

Dhīrassa vigatamohassa pabhinna-khilassa vijitavijayassa
anīghassa susamacittassa vuddhasīlassa sādhu-paññassa
vessantarassa vimalassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Akathaṃkathissa tusitassa vantalokāmisassa muditassa
katasamaṇassa manujassa antimasārīrassa narassa
anopamaṇassa virajassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Asaṃsayassa kusalassa venayikassa sārathīvarassa
anuttarassa ruciradhammaṇassa nikkaṇkhassa pabhāsakarassa
mānacchidassa vīrassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Nisabhassa appameyyassa gambhīrassa monapattassa
khemāṇkarassa vedassa dhammaṭṭhassa saṃvutattassa
saṅgātigassa muttassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Nāgassa pantaśenassa khīṇasaṃyojanassa muttassa
paṭimantakassa dhonassa panna-dhajaṇassa vītarāgassa
dantaṇṇassa nippapañcassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Isisattamaṇassa akūhassa tevijjassa brahmapattassa
nahātakassa pada-kassa passa-dhassa vīdita-vedaṇṇassa
purindadaṇṇassa sakkassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Ariyassa bhāvitattassa paṭtipattassa veyyākaraṇassa
saṭimato vipassissa anabhīnatassa no apanatassa
anejaṇṇassa vasippattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Sammaggatassa jhāyissa ananugatan-tarassa su-dhassa
asitassa appahīṇassa pavivittassa agga-pattassa
tiṇṇassa tārayantaṇṇassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Santaṇṇassa bhūripaññassa mahāpaññassa vīta-lobhassa
tathāgataṇṇassa sugataṇṇassa appaṭipuggalaṇṇassa asa-massa
visāradassa nipuṇassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmi.

Taṇhacchidassa buddhassa vīta-dhūmaṇṇassa anupa-lītaṇṇassa
āhuneyyassa yakkaṇṇassa uttama-puggalaṇṇassa atulaṇṇassa
mahato ya-sagga-pattassa Bhagavato tassa sāvako 'ham'-asmīti.

Kadā saññūḷhā pana te ga-ba-pa-ti ime samaṇassa Go-ta-
masa vaṇṇā tī. — Seyyathā pi bhante nānā-pupphānaṃ mahā

puppharāsi, tam-enam dakkho mālākāro vā mālākārantevāsi vā vicitram mālaṃ gantheyya, evam-eva kho bhante so Bhagavā anekavaṇṇo anekasatavaṇṇo. Ko hi bhante vaṇṇā-rahassa vaṇṇaṃ na karissatiti.

Atha kho Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa Bhagavato sakkāraṃ asahamānassa tatth' eva uṇhaṃ lohitaṃ mukhato uggañchiti.

UPĀLISUTTANTAṃ CHATṬHAM.

57.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koḷiyesu viharati; Haliddavasanaṃ nāma Koḷiyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Puṇṇo ca Koḷiyaputto govatiko acelo ca Seniyo kukkuravatikko yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatikko Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā kukkuro va palikujjitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinn'o kho Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatikko dukkarakārako, chamānikkhitaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ digharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchiti. — Dutiyam-pi kho — pe — tatiyam-pi kho Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Ayaṃ bhante acelo Seniyo kukkuravatikko dukkarakārako, chamānikkhitaṃ bhuñjati, tassa taṃ kukkuravataṃ digharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa na labhāmi: alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchiti, api ca te ahaṃ byākariṃsāmi. Idha Puṇṇa ekacco kukkuravataṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurasīlaṃ bhāvet paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkuracittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ

abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ. So kukkuravataṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ,
kukkurasīlaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkura-
cittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kukkurākappaṃ
bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa bhedaṃ param-
maraṇā kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Sace kho paṇi
assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena
vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhaviṣṣāmi devaṃnātaro vā ti,
sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Puṇṇa
dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aṇṇātaraṃ gatīṃ vadāmi: nirayaṃ vā
tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā. Iti kho Puṇṇa sampajjamānaṃ kukkura-
vataṃ kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upaneti, vipajjamānaṃ
nirayaṇ - ti.

Evaṃ vutte acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko parodi assuṇi
pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Puṇṇaṃ Koḷiyaputtaṃ go-
vatikaṃ etad - avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Puṇṇa nālatthaṃ:
alaṃ Puṇṇa, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. —
Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ - āha.
Api ca me idaṃ bhante kukkuravataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ
samādiṇṇaṃ. Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko,
tassa taṃ govataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa
kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti. — Alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ,
mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam -
pi kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:
Ayaṃ bhante Puṇṇo Koḷiyaputto govatiko, tassa taṃ go-
vataṃ dīgharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ, tassa kā gati ko
abhisamparāyo ti. — Addhā kho te ahaṃ Seniya na labhāmi:
alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti, api ca
te ahaṃ byākarissāmi. Idha Seniya ekacco govataṃ bhāveti
paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gosilaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbo-
kiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gavā-
kappaṃ bhāveti paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ. So govataṃ bhā-
vetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, gosilaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ
abbokiṇṇaṃ, gocittaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ,
gavākappaṃ bhāvetvā paripuṇṇaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ, kāyassa
bhedaṃ param - maraṇā guṇaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Sace

kho pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaṇṇataro vā ti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhissa kho ahaṃ Seniya dvinnāṃ gatināṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi: nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoniṃ vā. Iti kho Seniya sampajjamānaṃ govataṃ gunnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upaneti, vipajjamānaṃ nirayaṃ - ti.

Evaṃ vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko parodi assūni pavattesi. Atha kho Bhagavā acelaṃ Seniyaṃ kukkuravatikaṃ etad-avoca: Etaṃ kho te ahaṃ Seniya nālatthaṃ: alaṃ Seniya, tiṭṭhat' etaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchāmi. — Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ-āha. Api ca me idaṃ bhante govataṃ diḡharattaṃ samattaṃ samādiṇṇaṃ. Evaṃ pasanno ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati: pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā ahaṃ - c' ev' imaṃ govataṃ pajaheyyaṃ ayaṃ - ca acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko taṃ kukkuravatāṃ pajaheyyāti. — Tena hi Puṇṇa suṇāhi sādhukena manasikarohi, bhāsissāmi. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cattār' imāni Puṇṇa kammāni mayā sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāni, katamāni cattāri: Atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākāṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākāṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkvipākāṃ, atthi Puṇṇa kammaṃ akaṇhaṃ asukkaṃ akaṇhasukkvipākāṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayaṃ saṃvattati. Katamaṃ - ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhaṃ kaṇhavipākāṃ: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjhaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ vacisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjhaṃ lokaṃ upapannaṃ samānaṃ sabyābajjhā phassaṃ phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi phassehi phutṭho samāno sabyābajjhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti ekantaḍukkhaṃ seyyathā pi sattā

nerayikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇham kaṇhavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco abyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjham vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti abyābajjham manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So abyābajjham kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjham vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjham manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā abyābajjham lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ abyābajjham lokam upapannaṃ samānam abyābajjhā phassā phusanti. So abyābajjhehi phassehi phuttho samāno abyābajjham vedanaṃ vedeti ekantasukham seyyathā pi devā Subhakiṇṇā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ sukkaṃ sukkavipākam. Katamañ-ca Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākam: Idha Puṇṇa ekacco sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharoti. So sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi kāyasaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vacīsaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi manosaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkharitvā sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapajjati. Tam - enaṃ sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi lokam upapannaṃ samānam sabyābajjhā pi abyābajjhā pi phassā phusanti. So sabyābajjhehi pi abyābajjhehi pi phassehi phuttho samāno sabyābajjham - pi abyābajjham - pi vedanaṃ vedeti vokiṇṇam sukhadukkham seyyathā pi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Iti kho Puṇṇa bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannam - enaṃ phassā phusanti. Evaṃ p' ahaṃ Puṇṇa: kammadāyādā sattā ti vadāmi. Idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammaṃ kaṇhasukkaṃ kaṇhasukkavipākam. Kata-

mañ-ca Puṇṇa kammañ akanhañ asukkañ akanhāsukka-vipākam kammañ kammakkhayāya saṁvattati: Tatra Puṇṇa yam-idam kammañ kaṇhañ kaṇhavipākam tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam-p' idam kammañ sukkañ sukkavipākam tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, yam-p' idam kammañ kaṇhasukkañ kaṇhasukkavipākam tassa pahānāya yā cetanā, idam vuccati Puṇṇa kammañ akanhañ asukkañ akanhāsukka-vipākam kammañ kammakkhayāya saṁvattati. Imāni kho Puṇṇa cattāri kammāni mayā sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā paveditāniti.

Evam vutte Puṇṇo Koliyaputto govatiko Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantañ bhante, abhikkantañ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante — pe — upāsakam-maṇ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetañ saraṇagatan-ti. Acelo pana Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Abhikkantañ bhante, abhikkantañ bhante. Seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitañ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannañ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggañ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotañ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintiti, evam-evam Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhante Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ-ca bhikkhusaṅghañ-ca. Labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam labheyyam upasampadan-ti. — Yo kho Seniya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiñ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā veditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiñ dhammavinaye ākaṅkhanā pabbajjam ākaṅkhanā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam maṁ vassānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyāti. Alattha kho acelo Seniyo kukkuravatiko Bhagavato santike pabbajjam alattha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo eko vūpakatṭho appa-

matto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmācariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhinñā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmācariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattā - yāti abbhāññāsi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Seniyo arahataṃ ahoṣitī.

KUKKURAVATIKASUTTANTAṃ SATTAMAṃ.

58.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nātaputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Abhayaṃ rājakumāraṃ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad - avoca: Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropeli, evaṃ te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggaṇchīti: Abhayena rājakumārena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti. — Yathākathaṃ panāhaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādaṃ āropessāmi. — Ehi tvaṃ rājakumāra yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ vadehi: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Bhāseyya rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti, tam - enaṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ - carahi te bhante puthujjanena nānākaraṇaṃ, puthujjano pi hi taṃ vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā ti. Sace pana te samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti: Na rājakumāra Tathāgato taṃ vācam bhāseyya yā sā vācā

paresam appiyā amanāpā ti, tam-enam tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi: Atha kiṃ-carahi te bhante Devadatto byākato: āpāyiko Devadatto, nerayiko Devadatto, kappatṭho Devadatto, atekiccho Devadatto ti, tāya ca pana te vācāya Devadatto kupito ahosi anattamano ti. Imaṃ kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭṭikam pañham puttṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum. Seyyathā pi nāma purissassa ayosiṅghātakam kaṇṭhe vilaggaṃ, so n' eva sakkuṇeyya uggilitum n' eva sakkuṇeyya ogilitum, evam-eva kho te rājakumāra samaṇo Gotamo imaṃ ubhatokoṭṭikam pañham puttṭho samāno n' eva sakkhīti uggilitum n' eva sakkhīti ogilitum - ti.

Evam-bhante ti kho Abhayo rājakumāro Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa paṭissutvā utṭhāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnassa kho Abhayassa rājakumārassa suriyam oloketvā etad-ahosi: Akālo kho ajja Bhagavato vādam āropetum, sve dānāham sake nivesane Bhagavato vādam āropessāmi ti Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya attacattuttho bhattan-ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavato adhivāsanam viditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena Abhayassa rājakumārassa nivesanam ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pañnatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantam paṇitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantam bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim aññataram nīcam āsanam gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Abhayo rājakumāro Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Bhāseyya nu kho bhante Tathāgato taṃ vācam yā sā vācā paresam appiyā amanāpā ti. — Na kho 'ttha rājakumāra ekamsenāti. — Ettha bhante anassum nigaṇṭhā ti. — Kiṃ pana tvaṃ rājakumāra evaṃ vadesi:

maññasi rājakumāra: sacāyaṃ kumāro tuyhaṃ vā pamādam-anvāya 'dhātiyā vā pamādam-anvāya kaṭṭhaṃ vā kaṭṭhalaṃ vā mukhe āhareyya, kinti naṃ kareyyāsiti. — Āhareyy' assa-haṃ bhante. Sace ahaṃ bhante na sakkuṇeyyaṃ ādiken' eva āhattuṃ, vāmena hatthena sīsaṃ pariggahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena vaṅkaṅgulim karitvā salohitaṃ-pi āhareyyaṃ, taṃ kissa hetu: atthi me bhante kumāre anukampā ti. — Evaṃ-eva kho rājakumāra yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, taṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yaṃ-ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ appiyā amanāpā, tatra kālaṇṇū Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya. Yaṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, na taṃ Tathāgato vācaṃ bhāsati; yaṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ anattasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, taṃ-pi Tathāgato vācaṃ na bhāsati; yaṃ-ca kho Tathāgato vācaṃ jānāti bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ atthasamhitam, sā ca paresaṃ piyā manāpā, tatra kālaṇṇū Tathāgato hoti tassā vācāya veyyākaraṇāya, taṃ kissa hetu: Atthi rājakumāra Tathāgatassa sattesu anukampā ti.

Ye 'me bhante khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipapaṇḍitā pi samanapaṇḍitā pi pañhaṃ abhisaṅkharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti, pubbe va nu kho etaṃ bhante Bhagavato cetaso parivattakitaṃ hoti: ye maṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ pucchissanti tesāhaṃ evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākariṣṣāmi, udāhu ṭhānaso v' etaṃ Tathāgataṃ paṭi-bhātīti. — Tena hi rājakumāra taṃ-ñev' ettha paṭipucchis-sāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-maññasi rājakumāra: kusalo tvaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅ-gānaṃ-ti. — Evaṃ bhante, kusalo ahaṃ rathassa aṅga-paccaṅgānaṃ-ti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi rājakumāra: ye taṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ: kin-nāma' idaṃ rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ-ti, pubbe va nu kho te etaṃ cetaso pari-

Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. — Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañca-kaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ etad - avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Dutiyam - pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad - avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam - pi kho āyasmā Udāyi Pañca-kaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ etad - avoca: Na kho gahapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho gahapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti. Tatiyam - pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim etad - avoca: Na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā: sukhā vedanā, dukkhā vedanā. Yā 'yaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti. N' eva kho asakkhi āyasmā Udāyi Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatiṃ saññāpetum na pañāsakkhi Pañca-kaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyim saññāpetum.

Assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañca-kaṅgena thapatinā saddhim imāṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Anando yena Bhagavā ten' upasāṅkami, upasāṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako ahosi āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim kathāsallāpo taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad - avoca: Santaṃ yeva kho Ānanda pariyāyaṃ Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa nābbhanumodi, santaṃ yeva ca pana pariyāyaṃ Udāyi Pañcakaṅgassa thapattissa nābbhanumodi. Dve p' Ananda vedanā vuttā mayā

pariyāyena, tisso pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, pañca pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, cha pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthādasā pi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, chattiṁsāpi vedanā vuttā mayā pariyāyena, atthasatāni vedanāsatanīpi vuttāni mayā pariyāyena. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanujānissanti na samanumaññissanti na samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpanuā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattihi vitudantā viharissanti. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo. Evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanujānissanti samanumaññissanti samanumodissanti tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakibhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharissanti.

Pañca kho ime Ānanda kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhuvinnēyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotavinnēyyā saddā — ghānavinnēyyā gandhā — jivhāvinnēyyā rasā — kāyavinnēyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Ānanda ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ idaṃ vuccati kāmasukhaṃ.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idaṃ - assa nānujānāmi, taṃ kiṃsa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etaṃhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇī - ca paṇītataraṇī - ca. Katamañ - c' Ānanda etaṃhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇī - ca paṇītataraṇī - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho Ānanda etaṃhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇī - ca paṇītataraṇī - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, idaṃ - assa nānujānāmi,

tañ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca. Katamañ - c' Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānañ vūpasamā ajjhatañ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvañ avitakkāñ avicārañ samādhijañ pītisukhañ dutiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañ - ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yañ - tañ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānañ atthagamā adukkhañ asukhañ upekhāsati paṭisuddhiñ catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññañ samatikkamā paṭighasāññañ atthagamā nānattasāññañ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanañ samatikkamma: anantañ viññāpan - ti viññāpañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītatarāñ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññāpañcāyatanañ samatikkamma: na - tthi kiñci ākiñcañcāyatanañ upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etambhā sukhā aññañ sukhāñ abhikkantatarāñ - ca paṇītatarāñ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda — pe — paṇītataṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇīta-
taṛaṇ - ca.

Yo kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyya: Etaparamaṃ sattā sukhāṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedenti, idam - assa nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu: Atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca. Katamaṇ - c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇīta-
taṛaṇ - ca: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Idam kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṛaṇ - ca paṇītataṛaṇ - ca.

Thānaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Ānanda vijjati yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: Saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samaṇo Gotamo āha taṇ - ca sukhasmaṇ paṇṇāpeti, ta - y - idam kiṃ su, ta - y - idam kathaṃ sūti. Evaṃvādiṇo Ānanda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ - assu vacanīyā: Na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhāṃ yēva vedanaṃ sandhāya sukhasmaṇ paṇṇāpeti, api c' āvuso yattha yattha sukhāṃ upalabbhati yaṃ yaṃ taṃ Tathāgato sukhasmaṇ paṇṇāpetti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

BAHUVEDANIYASUTTANTAṃ NAVAMAṃ.

60.

Evaṃ - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhīm yena Sālā nāma Kosalānaṃ brāhmaṇagāmo tad - avasari. Assosum kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā: Samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno

mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ Sālaṃ anuppatto. Tam kho pana bhavantāṃ Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā arahāṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokam sadevakam samarakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇa-brāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhe-kalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevala-paripunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti. Sādhukho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotīti. Atha kho Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā app-ekacce Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim paṇāmetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce Bhagavato santike nāmagottaṃ sāvetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu, app-ekacce tuṇhibhūtā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Sāleyyake brāhmaṇagahapatike Bhagavā etadavoca: Atthi pana vo gahapatayo koci manāpo satthā yasmiṃ vo ākāravatī saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Na-tthi kho no bhante koci manāpo satthā yasmiṃ no ākāravatī saddhā paṭiladdhā ti. — Manāpaṃ vo gahapatayo satthāraṃ alabhantehi ayaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo samādāya vattitabbo. Apaṇṇako hi gahapatayo dhammo samatto samādiṇṇo so vo bhavissati digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Katamo ca gahapatayo apaṇṇako dhammo:

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yittham na-tthi lutam, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇam kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-tthi ayaṃ loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti. Tesam yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi dinnam atthi yittham atthi hutam, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam kammānam phalam vipāko. atthi ayam loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṇ-ca lokam paraṇ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikativā pavedentiti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evam bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaivādinno evaṇḍiṭṭhino: Na-tthi dinnam na-tthi yittham na-tthi hutani, na-tthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na-tthi ayaṃ loko na-tthi paro loko, na-tthi mātā na-tthi pitā, na-tthi sattā opapātikā, na-tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ-ca lokam paraṃ-ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam-etam pāṭikaṃkham: yam-idam kāyasucaritaṃ vacī-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idam kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti, tam kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkham. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti. saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchāsaṅkappo. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti vācam bhāsati, sā'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam-ayaṃ paccanikaṃ karoti. Santam yeva kho pana param lokam: na-tthi paro loko ti param saññapeti, sā'ssa hoti asaddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaññattiyā attān' ukkaṃseti param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa susilyam pahīnaṃ hoti, dussilyam paccupatṭhitaṃ; ayaṃ-ca micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanikatā asaddhammasaññatti attukkamsanā paravambhanā evaṃ-s' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na - tthi paro loko evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ sotthim - attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi paro loko evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādiṭṭhi natthikavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṃ - ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṃ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. (Evaṃ - assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ tṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvivādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi dinnāṃ atthi yitṭhāṃ atthi hutāṃ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko, atthi mātā atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭi - pannā ye imaṃ - ca lokaṃ paraṃ - ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme sam - ādāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti āha, ye te arahanto paralokaviduno tesam - ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana paraṃ lokaṃ: atthi paro loko ti

param saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na param vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussīyaṃ pabhināṃ hoti, susīyaṃ paccupatṭhitam; ayañ - ca sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanikatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsanā aparavambhanā evaṃ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi paro loko evam - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu paro loko, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca panāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditṭhi atthikavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva paro loko evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggaho: yañ - ca ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso, yañ - ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Evam - assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ tṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evanditṭhino: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pānam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khura - pariyaṇtena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭhaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhinaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pa - canto pācento, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, na - tth puññaṃ āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññaṃ, na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā

ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam - āhamsu: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pānam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgarikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato parādāraṃ gacchato musā bhāṇato, karato kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇāṇ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṇ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento, atthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena sacca - vajjena atthi puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo ti. Taṃ kim - maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṇña - maññaṃ ujuvippaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo ti, tesam - etaṃ pūṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam - idaṃ kāya - sucariṭaṃ vacīsucariṭaṃ manōsucariṭaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam - idaṃ kāyaduccariṭaṃ vacīduccariṭaṃ manō - duccariṭaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Na hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā passanti akusalā - naṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiri - yaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti micchā - saṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti vācam bhāsatī, sā 'ssa hoti micchāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriya - vādā tesam - ayaṃ paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyaṃ: na - tthi kiriyā ti paraṃ saṇṇapeti, sā 'ssa hoti asaddhammasaṇṇatti, tāya ca pana asaddhammasaṇṇattiyā attāṃ' ukkaṃseti paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho paṇ' assa susīyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, dussīyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayaṇ -

ca micchādītthi micchāsāṅkappo micchāvācā ariyānaṃ paccanīkatā asaddhammasaṇṇatti attukkaṃsaṇā paravambhaṇā evaṃs' ime aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti micchādītthipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho na - tthi kiriyā evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedā sotthim - attānaṃ karissati, sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṃ - ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo dītthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho: dussilo purisapuggalo micchādītthi akiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaliggaho: yaṃ - ca dītthe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yaṃ - ca kāyassa bhedā param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evaṃ - assāyaṃ apaṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā tītthati, riṇcati kusalaṃ tñānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdītthino: Karato kāraṇato — pe — atthi puñṇassa āgamo ti, tesam - etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yaṃ - idaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yaṃ - idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti 'ssa dītthi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādītthi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsāṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti vācaṃ bhāsati, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti āha, ye te arahanto kiriyavādā tesam - ayaṃ na paccanīkaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana kiriyā: atthi kiriyā ti param saṇṇāpeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaṇṇatti,

tāya ca pana saddhammasaṇṇattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṁseti na paraṁ vambhethi. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussilyaṁ pahinaṁ hoti, susilyaṁ paccupatṭhitaṁ; ayaṁ - ca sammā-ditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṁ apaccanikatā saddhammasaṇṇatti anattukkaṁsanā aparavambhanā evaṁ - s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammāditṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Sace kho atthi kiriyā evaṁ - ayaṁ bhavaṁ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṁ param - maraṇā sugatiṁ saggaṁ lokaṁ upapajjissati. Kāmaṁ kho pana mā 'hu kiriyā, hotu nesaṁ bhavataṁ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ saccaṁ vacanaṁ, atha ca paṇāyaṁ bhavaṁ purisapuggalo ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṁ pāsaṁso: silavā purisapuggalo sammāditṭhi kiriyavādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva kiriyā evaṁ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭaggalo: yaṁ - ca ditṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṁ pāsaṁso, yaṁ - ca kāyassa bhedaṁ param - maraṇā sugatiṁ saggaṁ lokaṁ upapajjissati. Evaṁ - assāyaṁ apanṇako dhammo susamatto samādiṇṇo ubhayaṁsaṁ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, rūceti akusalaṁ tṭhānaṁ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṁvādino evaṁditṭhino: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṁ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṁ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na - tthi balaṁ na - tthi viriyaṁ na - tthi purisatthāmo na - tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṁ niyatisaṅgati - bhāva - parinātā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṁ paṭisaṁvedentīti. Tesāṁ yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṁ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evaṁ - āhaṁsu: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṁ saṅkilesāya, sahetu sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; atthi hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṁ visuddhiyā, sahetu sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti; atthi balaṁ atthi viriyaṁ atthi purisatthāmo atthi purisaparakkamo, na sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṁ niyatisaṅgati - bhāva - parinātā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhāṁ paṭisaṁvedentīti. Taṁ kim - maññatha gahapatayo:

kaliggaho: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ gārayho, yañ-ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apaṇṇako dhammo dussamatto samādiṇṇo ekaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati kusalaṃ tṭhānaṃ.

Tatra gahapatayo ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: Atthi hetu atthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti, tesam-etāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: yam-idaṃ kāya-duccaritaṃ vaci-duccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ ime tayo akusale dhamme abhinivajjetvā yam-idaṃ kāyasucaritaṃ vaci-sucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ ime tayo kusale dhamme samādhāya vattissanti, taṃ kissa hetu: Passanti hi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ādinavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ vodānapakkhaṃ. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetu ti 'ssa diṭṭhi hoti, sā 'ssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti saṅkappeti, svāssa hoti sammāsaṅkappo. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti vācaṃ bhāseti, sā 'ssa hoti sammāvācā. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti āha, ye te arahanto hetuvādā tesam-ayaṃ na paccanikaṃ karoti. Santaṃ yeva kho pana hetuṃ: atthi hetūti paraṃ saññapeti, sā 'ssa hoti saddhammasaññatti, tāya ca pana saddhammasaññattiyā n' ev' attān' ukkaṃseti na paraṃ vambheti. Iti pubbe va kho pan' assa dussīyaṃ pabīnaṃ hoti, susīyaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ; ayañ-ca sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā ariyānaṃ apaccanīkatā saddhammasaññatti anattukkaṃsaṇā aparavambhaṇā evaṃ-s' ime aneke kusalā dhammā sambhavanti sammādiṭṭhipaccayā.

Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Sace kho atthi hetu evaṃ-ayaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjissati. Kāmaṃ kho pana mā 'hu hetu, hotu nesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ, atha ca paṇāyaṃ bhavaṃ purisapuggalo diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsaṃso: silavā purisapuggalo sammādiṭṭhi hetuvādo ti. Sace kho atth' eva

hetu evaṃ imassa bhoto purisapuggalassa ubhayattha kaṭag-
gaho: yañ-ca diṭṭhe va dhamme viññūnaṃ pāsāṃso, yañ-ca
kāyassa bhedaṃ param-maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upa-
pajjissati. Evam-assāyaṃ apanṇako dhammo susamatto
samādiṇṇo ubhayaṃsaṃ pharitvā tiṭṭhati, riñcati akusalaṃ
ṭhānaṃ.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti. Tesāṃ yeva kho
gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā uju-
vipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi sabbaso āruppā
ti. Taṃ kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇa-
brāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ
bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati:
Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃ-
diṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aditṭhaṃ;
ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino:
atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, idam-me aviditaṃ. Ahañ-c' eva
kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekaṃsena ādāya volhareyyaṃ:
idam-eva saccaṃ, moghaṃ-aññaṃ-ti, na me taṃ assa pati-
rūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ bha-
vataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ
vijjati ye te devā rūpino manomayā apanṇakam-me tatrū-
papatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā
evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso āruppā ti, sace tesāṃ
bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccaṃ vacanaṃ ṭhānaṃ-etaṃ
vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apanṇakam-me tatrū-
papatti bhavissati. Dissante kho pana rūpādhikaraṇaṃ
daṇḍādāna-satthādāna-kalaha-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṃtuva-
pesuñña-musāvādā, na-tthi kho paṇ' etaṃ sabbaso arūpe ti.
So iti paṭisañkhāya rūpaṇaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Santi gahapatayo eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
evaṃdiṭṭhino: Na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tesāṃ
yeva kho gahapatayo samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ eke samaṇa-
brāhmaṇā ujuvipaccanikavādā, te evam-āhaṃsu: Atthi

sabbaso bhavanirodho ti. Tam kim-maññatha gahapatayo: nanu 'me samaṇabrāhmaṇā aññamaññassa ujuvipaccanikavādā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Tatra gahapatayo viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me adiṭṭham; ye pi te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, idam-me avi-ditaṃ. Ahañ-c' eva kho pana ajānanto apassanto ekam'sena ādāya vohareyyaṃ: idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti, na me taṃ assa patirūpaṃ. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ tñānam-etam vijjati ye te devā arūpino saññāmayā apaṇṇakam-me tatrūpapatti bhavissati; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, sace tesam bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam vacanaṃ tñānam-etam vijjati yaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyissāmi. Ye kho te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: na-tthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike; ye pana te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: atthi sabbaso bhavanirodho ti, tesam-ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya bhavānaṃ yeva nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Cattāro 'me gahapatayo puggalā santo saṃvijjamāṇā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo parantapo hoti paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo attantapo ca hoti attaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto parantapo ca paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto. Idha gahapatayo ekacco puggalo n' ev' attantapo hoti nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so

suddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavaṃāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathā-kammūpage satte pajānāti. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāpāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ — ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam — iti ñāpaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati gahapatayo pugalo n' ev' attantapo nāttaparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto na parantapo na paraparitāpanānuyogaṃ anuyutto, so anattantapo aparantapo diṭṭhe va dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sītibhūto sukhapaṭisaṃvedī brahmabhūtena attanā viharatīti.

Evaṃ vutte Sāleyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam etad — avocaṃ: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhinti, evaṃ — evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammaṃ — ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ — ca. Upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete saraṇagate ti.

APANNAKASUTTANTAM DASAMAM.

GHAHAPATIYAGGO PATHAMO.

61.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Vēḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Rāhulo Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vutṭhito yen' Ambalaṭṭhikā yen' āyasmā Rāhulo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āsanam paññāpesi udakañ - ca pādānaṃ. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, misajja pāde pakkhālesi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ udakāvesesaṃ udakādhāne ṭhapetvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvaṃ Rāhula imaṃ parittaṃ udakāvesesaṃ udakādhāne ṭhapitaṃ - ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ parittaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ parittaṃ udakāvesesaṃ chaḍḍetvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvaṃ Rāhula taṃ parittaṃ udakāvesesaṃ chaḍḍitaṃ - ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ chaḍḍitaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ udakādhānaṃ nikujjitvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvaṃ Rāhula imaṃ udakādhānaṃ nikujjitaṃ - ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ nikujjitaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ udakādhānaṃ ukkujjitvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Passasi no tvaṃ Rāhula imaṃ udakādhānaṃ rittaṃ tucchaṃ - ti. — Evam-bhante. — Evaṃ rittaṃ tucchaṃ kho Rāhula tesam sāmāññaṃ yesam na-tthi sampajānamusāvāde lajjā.

Seyyathā pi Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhavaḥ bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro, so saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti pacchimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti pacchimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sīsena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi

kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soḍḍaṃ; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhava' 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato purimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti paccimehi pi pādehi kammaṃ karoti, purimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti paccimena pi kāyena kammaṃ karoti, sīsena pi kammaṃ karoti, kaṇṇehi pi kammaṃ karoti, dantehi pi kammaṃ karoti, naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, rakkhat' eva soḍḍaṃ; apariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jīvitaṃ - ti. Yato kho Rāhula rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhava' 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soḍḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; tattha hatthārohassa evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūhava' 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro saṅgāmagato — pe — naṅguṭṭhena pi kammaṃ karoti, soḍḍāya pi kammaṃ karoti; pariccattaṃ kho rañño nāgassa jīvitaṃ, na - tthi dāni kiñci rañño nāgassa akaraṇiyaṃ - ti. Evam - eva kho Rāhula yassa kassaci sampajānamasāvāde na - tthi lajjā nāhaṃ - tassa kiñci pāpaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ - ti vadāmi. Tasamātiha te Rāhula: hassā pi na musā bhaṇissāmi evaṃ hi te Rāhula sikkhitabbaṃ.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Rāhula: kimatthiyo ādāso ti. — Paccavekkhanattho bhante ti. — Evam - eva kho Rāhula paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyena kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vācāya kammaṃ kattabbaṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manasā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me kāya - kammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya, akusalaṃ idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me kāya - kammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi samvatteyya, akusalaṃ idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, eva - rūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇiyaṃ.

Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ kattukāmo idam-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na parabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalam idam kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ karaṇiyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad-eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ karomi idam-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalam idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ karomi idam-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalam idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāyakammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ karomi idam-me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvattati na parabyābādhāya saṃvattati na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, kusalam idam kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, anupadaññeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ kāyakammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ tad-eva te kāyakammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalam idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idam kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam-me kāyakammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalam idam kāyakammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula kāyakammaṃ satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivaritabbaṃ uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatinaṃ saṃ-

varam āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ kāyena kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me kāyakammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ kāyakammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujaṇa vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad-eva tvaṃ Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad-eva te vacikammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacikammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacikammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacikammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacikammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ kattukāmo idaṃ - me vacikammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacikammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukha-vipākaṃ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad-eva te vacikammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me vacikammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacikammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me vacikammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacikammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacikammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me vacikammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe —

na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, anupadajjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula vācāya kammaṃ tad - eva te vacīkammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam - me vacīkammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam - me vacīkammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula vacīkammaṃ satthari vā vinūṇusu vā sabrahmacārisu desetabbaṃ vivaritabbaṃ uttānikātabbaṃ, desetvā vivaritvā uttānikatvā āyatīṃ saṁvaraṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ vācāya kammaṃ akāsiṃ idam - me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ vacīkammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṇ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pītipāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Yad - eva tvaṃ Rāhula manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo hosi tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya parabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṁvatteyya, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṇ - ti, evarūpan - te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ sasakkaṃ na karaṇīyaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ kattukāmo idam - me vacīkammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṁvatteyya, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukh-

drayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpaṃ - te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ karaṇiyaṃ. Karontena pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati parabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvattati, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, paṭisaṃhareyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ karomi idaṃ - me manokammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya — pe — na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvattati, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, anupadañjeyyāsi tvaṃ Rāhula evarūpaṃ manokammaṃ. Katvā pi te Rāhula manasā kammaṃ tad - eva te manokammaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ: Yaṃ nu kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ attabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti parabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti. Sace tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ — pe — ubhayabyābādhāya pi saṃvatti, akusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ dukkhudrayaṃ dukkhavipākaṃ - ti, evarūpe te Rāhula manokamme aññiyitabbaṃ harāyitabbaṃ jigucchitabbaṃ, aññiyitvā harāyitvā jigucchitvā āyatiṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjitabbaṃ. Sace pana tvaṃ Rāhula paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jāneyyāsi: Yaṃ kho ahaṃ idaṃ manasā kammaṃ akāsiṃ idaṃ - me manokammaṃ n' ev' attabyābādhāya saṃvatti na parabyābādhāya saṃvatti na ubhayabyābādhāya saṃvatti, kusalaṃ idaṃ manokammaṃ sukhudrayaṃ sukhavipākaṃ - ti, ten' eva tvaṃ Rāhula pīti-pāmujjena vihareyyāsi ahorattānusikkhī kusalesu dhammesu.

Ye hi keci Rāhula atītam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhesuṃ, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhesuṃ. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula anāgatam - addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti manokammaṃ parisodhessanti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessanti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessanti. Ye hi pi keci Rāhula etarahi samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti manokammaṃ parisodhenti, sabbe te evam - evaṃ paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhenti, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhenti. Tasmātiha Rāhula: paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā kāyakammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā vacīkammaṃ parisodhessāma, paccavekkhitvā paccavekkhitvā manokammaṃ parisodhessāmāti evaṃ hi vo Rāhula sikkhitabban - ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

AMBALAṬṬHIKĀ-RĀHULO VĀDASUTTANTAṃ PAṬHAMAM.

62.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihayaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Sāvattihim piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Āyasmā pi kho Rāhulo pubbanha-

samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Atha kho Bhagavā apaloketvā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā, oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā, hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham' asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbanti. — Rūpaṃ-eva nu kho Bhagavā, rūpaṃ-eva nu kho Sugatāti. — Rūpaṃ-pi Rāhula, vedanā pi Rāhula, saññā pi Rāhula, saṅkhārā pi Rāhula, viññāṇaṃ pi Rāhulāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo: ko n' ajja Bhagavatā sam-mukhā ovādena ovadito gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavississatiti tato paṇinivattitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā. Addasā kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe nisinnaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭhapetvā, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi: Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanāṃ bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etad'avoca: Kathaṃ bhāvitā nu kho bhante ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru atṭhī atṭhimiñjā vakkāṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ pihakāṃ papphāsāṃ antaṃ antagūṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ-pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavidhātu paṭhavidhātur-ev' esā. Taṃ: n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'ham' asmi, na mēso attā ti evaṃ-etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbanti.

sammappaññāya dattabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā vāyodhātuyā nibbindati, vāyodhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Katamā ca Rāhula ākāsadhātu : ākāsadhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā. Katamā ca Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu : yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsagataṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ kannacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoḥarati, yattha ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ santiṭṭhati, yena ca asitapītakhāyitasāyitaṃ adho-bhāgā nikkhamati, yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ - pi kiñci ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāsaṃ ākāsagataṃ upādinnaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu. Yā c' eva kho pana ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu ākāsadhātur - ev' esā. Taṃ : n' etaṃ mama, n' eso 'haṃ - asmi, na mēso attā ti evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dattabbam. Evam - etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā ākāsadhātuyā nibbindati, ākāsadhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti.

Paṭhavisamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula paṭhaviyā sucim - pi nikkhipanti asucim - pi nikkhipanti gūthagatam - pi nikkhipanti muttagatam - pi nikkhipanti khelagatam - pi nikkhipanti pubbagatam - pi nikkhipanti lohitagatam - pi nikkhipanti, na ca tena paṭhavī atṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula paṭhavisamaṃ bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, paṭhavisamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Āposamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvehi, āposamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula āpasmiṃ sucim - pi dhovanti asucim - pi dhovanti gūthagatam - pi dhovanti muttagatam - pi dhovanti khelagatam - pi dhovanti pubbagatam - pi dhovanti lohitagatam - pi dhovanti, na ca tena āpo atṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva

kho tvaṃ Rāhula āposamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Tejosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, tejosamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula tejo sucim - pi ḍahati asucim - pi ḍahati gūthagatam - pi ḍahati muttagatam - pi ḍahati khelagatam - pi ḍahati pubbagatam - pi ḍahati lohitaḡatam - pi ḍahati, na ca tena tejo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula tejo - samaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Vāyosamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, vāyosamaṃ hi te Rāhula cittaṃ bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula vāyo sucim - pi upavāyati asucim - pi upavāyati gūthagatam - pi upavāyati muttagatam - pi upavāyati khelagatam - pi upavāyati pubbagatam - pi upavāyati lohitaḡatam - pi upavāyati, na ca tena vāyo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula vāyosamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi — pe — ṭhassanti.

Ākāsasamaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, ākāsasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti. Seyyathā pi Rāhula ākāso na katthaci paṭiṭṭhito, evam - eva kho tvaṃ Rāhula ākāsasamaṃ bhāvanam bhāvehi, ākāsasamaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannā manāpāmanāpā phassā cittaṃ na pariyādāya ṭhassanti.

Mettaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, mettaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo byāpādo so pahiyissati. Karuṇam Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, karuṇam hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā vihesā sā pahiyissati. Muditaṃ Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, muditaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yā arati sā pahiyissati. Upekkham Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, upekkham hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo paṭigho so pahiyissati. Asubham Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi, asubham hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato yo rāgo so pahiyissati. Aniccasaṇṇam Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvehi,

aniccasaññaṃ hi te Rāhula bhāvanāṃ bhāvayato yo asmi-māno so pahīyissati.

Ānāpānasatiṃ Rāhula bhāvanāṃ bhāvehi, ānāpānasati Rāhula bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca Rāhula ānāpānasati kathaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā: Idha Rāhula bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato va assasati, sato passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto: dīghaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto: dīghaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti; rassaṃ vā assasanto: rassaṃ assasāmiti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto: rassaṃ passasāmiti pajānāti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti sikkhati, cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Samādahāṃ cittaṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, samādahāṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmiti sikkhati, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmiti sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, aniccānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, virāgānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, nirodhānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti sikkhati, paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti sikkhati. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho Rāhula ānāpānasati evaṃ bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā. Evaṃ bhāvitāya kho Rāhula ānāpānasatiyā

evaṃ bahulikātāya ye pi te carimakā assāsapassāsā te pi viditā va nirujjhanti no aviditā ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀ-RĀHULO VĀDASUTTANTAM DUTIYAM.

63.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samāyaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattliyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmato Māluṅkyāputtassa rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Yān' imāni dīṭṭhigatāni Bhagavatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi, asassato loko iti pi, antavā loko iti pi, anantavā loko iti pi, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ iti pi, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, hoti ca na ca' hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam - me na ruccati, tam - me na khamati, so 'haṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam - atthaṃ pucchissāmi. Sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā, antavā loko ti vā, anantavā loko ti vā, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā, hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, evāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. No ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā, evāhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināy' āvattissāmiti.

Atha kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto sāyanhasamayam paṭi-sallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Māluṅkyāputto Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi: Yān' imāni diṭṭhigatāni Bhagavatā abyākatāni ṭhapitāni paṭikkhittāni: Sassato loko iti pi. asassato loko iti pi — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā iti pi, tāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti; yāni me Bhagavā na byākaroti tam-me na ruccati, tam-me na khamati, so 'ham Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā etam-attham pucchissāmi; sace me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham Bhagavati brahmacariyam carissāmi; no ce me Bhagavā byākarissati: Sassato loko ti vā, asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, evāham sikkham paṇaṇṇāya bhīṇā' āvattissāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti, sassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: asassato loko ti, asassato loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṁ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti, antavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: anantavā loko ti, anantavā loko ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṁ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: tam jīvam tam sarīran-ti, tam jīvam tam sarīran-ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: aññaṁ jīvam aññaṁ sarīran-ti, aññaṁ jīvam aññaṁ sarīran-ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: tam jīvam tam sarīran-ti vā aññaṁ jīvam aññaṁ sarīran-ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukam hoti yadidaṁ: na jānāmi na passāmi. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me

Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti. Sace Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu; sace Bhagavā jānāti: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti me Bhagavā byākarotu. No ce Bhagavā jānāti: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā, ajānato kho pana apassato etad-eva ujukaṃ hoti yadidaṃ: na jānāmi na passāmiti.

Kin-nu tāhaṃ Mālunīyāputta evaṃ avacaṃ: ehi tvaṃ Mālunīyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tvaṃ vā pana maṃ evaṃ avaca: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Iti kira Mālunīyāputta n' evāhaṃ taṃ vadāmi: ehi tvaṃ Mālunīyāputta mayi brahmacariyaṃ cara, ahaṃ te byākarissāmi: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti; na pi kira maṃ tvaṃ vadesi: ahaṃ bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi, Bhagavā me byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti. Evaṃ sante moghapurisa ko santo kaṃ paccācikkhasi.

Yo kho Mālunīyāputta evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā ti;

abyākatam - eva taṃ Māluṅkyāputta Tathāgatenā assa atha so puggalo kālāṃ kareyya. Seyyathā pi Māluṅkyāputta puriso sallena viddho assa savisena gāḷhapalepanena, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upaṭṭhapeyyūṃ. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi middho: khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto iti vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: diḡho vā rasso vā majjhimo vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: kālō vā sāmo vā maṅguracchavi vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ purisaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho: asukasmīṃ gāme vā nigame vā nagare vā ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ dhanuṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā cāpo yadi vā kodaṇḍo ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ jīyaṃ jānāmi yāy' amhi viddho yadi vā akkassa yadi vā saṇṭhassa yadi vā nahārussa yadi vā maruvāya yadi vā khīrapaṇṇino ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā kacchaṃ yadi vā ropimaṇ- ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa pattehi vājitaṃ, yadi vā gijjhassa yadi vā kaṅkassa yādi vā kula- lassa yadi vā morassa yadi vā sithilahanuno ti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ kaṇḍaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yassa nahārunā parikkhit- taṃ, yadi vā gavassa yadi vā mahisassa yadi vā roruvassa yadi vā semhārassāti. So evaṃ vadeyya: na tāvāhaṃ imaṃ sallaṃ āharissāmi yāva na taṃ sallaṃ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho yadi vā sallaṃ yadi vā khurappaṃ yadi vā vekaṇḍaṃ yadi vā nārācaṃ yadi vā vacchadantaṃ yadi vā karavīra-

pattan - ti. Aññātam - eva taṃ Mālūṅkyāputta tena purisena assa atha so puriso kālaṃ kareyya. Evam - eva kho Mālūṅkyāputta yo evaṃ vadeyya: Na tāvāhaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi yāva me Bhagavā na byākarissati: sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā — pe — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā ti, abyākatam - eva taṃ Mālūṅkyāputta Tathāgatena assa atha so puggalo kālaṃ kareyya.

Sassato loko ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Asassato loko ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Sassato loko ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati asassato loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Antavā loko ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Anantavā loko ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Antavā loko ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati anantavā loko ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ - ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ - ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ - ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. Na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evam - pi no. Hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti Mālūṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ

santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ no. N' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati brahmacariyavāso abhavissāti evaṃ-pi no. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti Māluṅkyāputta diṭṭhiyā sati n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti vā diṭṭhiyā sati atth' eva jāti atthi jarā atthi maraṇaṃ santi sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā yesāhaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme nighātaṃ paññapemi.

Tasmātiha Māluṅkyāputta abyākataṇ-ca me abyākatato dhāretha, byākataṇ-ca me byākatato dhāretha. Kiṇ-ca Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Sassato loko ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ, asassato loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, antavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, anantavā loko ti mayā abyākataṃ, taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ-ti mayā abyākataṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇ-ti mayā abyākataṃ, hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ, n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti mayā abyākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā abyākataṃ: Na h' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta atthasaṃhitaṃ n' ādibrahmacariyikaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ mayā abyākataṃ. Kiṇ-ca Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ: Idaṃ dukkhaṇ-ti Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti mayā byākataṃ, ayaṃ dukkhanirodha-gāmini paṭipadā ti mayā byākataṃ. Kasmā c' etaṃ Māluṅkyāputta mayā byākataṃ: Etaṃ hi Māluṅkyāputta atthasaṃhitaṃ, etaṃ ādibrahmacariyikaṃ, etaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, tasmā taṃ mayā byākataṃ. Tasmātiha Māluṅkyā-

kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sakkāyaditthi; anuseti tv - ev' assa sakkāyaditthānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa dhammā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati dhammesu vicikicchā; anuseti tv - ev' assa vicikicchānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa silā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sīlesu silabbataparāmāso; anuseti tv - ev' assa silabbataparāmāsānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa kāmā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati kāmesu kāmaccchando; anuseti tv - ev' assa kāmarāgānusayo. Daharassa hi Māluṅkyāputta kumārassa mandassa uttānaseyyakassa sattā ti pi na hoti, kuto pan' assa uppajjissati sattesu byāpādo; anuseti tv - ev' assa byāpādānusayo. Nanu Māluṅkyāputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā, iminā taruṇūpamena upārambhena upārambhissantīti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantāṃ etad - avoca: Etassa Bhagavā kālo, etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā pañc' orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanāni deseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Tena h' Ānanda suṇohi sādhuḥkaṃ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmi. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Idh' Ānanda assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurissadhammassa akovido sappurissadhamme avinīto, sakkāyaditthipariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati sakkāyaditthiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditthiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditthi thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā thāmagatā appaṭivinitā orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Silabbataparāmāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati silabbataparāmāsaparetena, uppannassa ca silabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na - ppajānāti; tassa so silabbataparāmāso thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāma-

rāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Byāpādapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na-ppajānāti; tassa so byāpādo thāmagato appaṭivinito orambhāgiyaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Sutavā ca kho Ānanda ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto, na sakkāyaditṭhipariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na sakkāyaditṭhiparetena, uppannāya ca sakkāyaditṭhiyā nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā sakkāyaditṭhi sānusayā pahiyati. Na vicikicchāpariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa sā vicikicchā sānusayā pahiyati. Na silabbataparāmāsapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na silabbataparāmāsaparetena, uppannassa ca silabbataparāmāsassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so silabbataparāmāso sānusayo pahiyati. Na kāmarāgapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so kāmarāgo sānusayo pahiyati. Na byāpādapariyutṭhitena cetasā viharati na byāpādaparetena, uppannassa ca byāpādassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; tassa so byāpādo sānusayo pahiyati.

Yo Ananda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato taccaṃ acchetvā phegguṃ acchetvā sāracchedo bhavissatīti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati, evam-eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ anāgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ñassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Yo ca kho Ānanda maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya

taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti ṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato taccaṃ chetvā phegguṃ chetvā sāraccchedo bhavissati tiṭṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati, evam-eva kho Ānanda yo maggo yā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya taṃ maggaṃ taṃ paṭipadaṃ āgama pañc' orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ṇassati vā dakkhīti vā pajahissati vā ti ṭhānam-etaṃ vijjati. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadi pūrā udakassa samatittikā kākaṭṭhāyā, atha dubbalako puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyāṃ bāhāya sotāṃ chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gacchāmiti, so na sakkuṇheyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyāṃ bāhāya sotāṃ chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gantūṃ, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati na ppassīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati seyyathā pi so dubbalako puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathā pi Ānanda Gaṅgā nadi pūrā udakassa. samatittikā kākaṭṭhāyā, atha balavā puriso āgaccheyya: ahaṃ imissā Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyāṃ bāhāya sotāṃ chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gacchāmiti, so sakkuṇheyya Gaṅgāya nadiyā tiriyāṃ bāhāya sotāṃ chetvā sotthinā pārāṃ gantūṃ, evam-eva kho Ānanda yassa kassaci sakkāyanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati seyyathā pi so balavā puriso evam-ete daṭṭhabbā.

Katamo c' Ānanda maggo katamā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya: Idh' Ānanda bhikkhu upadhivivekā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānā sabbaso kāyadutṭhullānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajāṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad-eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhārāgataṃ viññāṇāgataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhatato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya

dhātuyā cittaṃ upasamharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhaya virāgo nirodho nibbāna - ti. So tattha - tṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhaya opapātiko hoti tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ — pe — anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayam - pi kho Ānanda maggo ayam paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya.

Puna ca paraṃ Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññāna - ti viññānañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati — pe — sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tṭhi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. So yad - eva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti, so tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasamharati: etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhakkhaya virāgo nirodho nibbāna - ti. So tattha - tṭhito

āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpupāti; no ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpupāti ten' eva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhaya opapātiko hoti tathapariniḥḥāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayaṃ kho Ānanda maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāyāti.

Eso ce bhante maggo esā paṭipadā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya, atha kiñ - carahi idh' ekacce bhikkhū cetovimuttino ekacce paññāvimuttino ti. — Ettha kho tesāhaṃ Ānanda indriyavemattataṃ vadāmi.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

MAHĀ-MĀLUNKYASUTTANTAṃ CATUTTHAM.

65.

Evam - me sutāṃ. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Bhikkhavo ti. Bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjāmi; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānāmi appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjatha; ekāsanabhojanaṃ kho bhikkhave tumhe pi bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ - ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ - ca balaṃ - ca phāsuvihāraṃ - cāti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Ahaṃ kho bhante na ussahāmi ekāsanabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum; ekāsanabhojanaṃ hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkucam siyā vipphaṇṇaṃ ti. — Tena hi tvam Bhaddāli yattha nimantito assasi tattha ekadesaṃ bhuñjitvā ekadesaṃ niharitvā pi bhuñjeyyāsi; evam - pi

kho tvaṃ Bhaddāli bhuñjamāno yāpessasiti. — Evam-pi kho ahaṃ bhante na ussahāmi bhuñjituṃ; evam-pi hi me bhante bhuñjato siyā kukkuccaṃ siyā vippaṭisāro ti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli sabban-taṃ temāsāṃ na Bhagavato sammukhībhāvaṃ adāsi yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāri.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Bhaddāli yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Bhaddāliṃ te bhikkhū etad-avocaṃ: Idaṃ kho āvuso Bhaddāli Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ kariyati: niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Ingh' āvuso Bhaddāli etaṃ desakaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, mā te pacchā dukkarataṃ ahoṣīti. Evam-āvuso ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatīṃ samvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā 'akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: Bhagavā kho Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati, Bhagavā pi maṃ jānissati: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ti. Ayam-pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā

kho bhikkhū Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ti. Ayam-pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, tā pi maṃ jānissanti — pe — sambahulā kho upāsakā Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, te pi maṃ jānissanti — sambahulā kho upāsikā Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, tā pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ti. Ayam-pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. Samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahoṣi: sambahulā kho nānātitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā Sāvattthiyaṃ vassaṃ upagatā, te pi maṃ jānissanti: Bhaddāli nāma bhikkhu samānassa Gotamaṣṣa sāvako therānñataro satthu sāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ti. Ayam-pi kho te Bhaddāli samayo appaṭividdho ahoṣi. — Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato paṭigaṇhātu āyatiṃ saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddāli accayo accagamā yathā bālāṃ yathā mūlhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅghe sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu ubhato bhāgavimutto, tam-ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohiṭi. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Bhaddāli: idh' assa bhikkhu paññāvimutto — kāyasakkhī — ditthipatto — saddhāvimutto — dhammānūsārī — saddhānūsārī, tam-ahaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ: Ehi me tvaṃ bhikkhu paṅke saṅkamo hohiṭi. Api nu so saṅkameyya vā, aññena vā kāyaṃ sannāmeyya, no ti vā vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Bhaddāli: api nu tvaṃ Bhaddāli tasmiṃ samaye ubhatobhāgavimutto vā hosi paññā-

vimutto vā kāyasakkhi vā dīṭhippatto vā saddhāvimutto vā dhammānusārī vā saddhānusārī vā ti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu tvaṃ Bhaddālī tasmiṃ samaye ritto tuccho aparaddho ti. — Evaṃ bhante. Accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yo 'haṃ Bhagavatā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅge sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesiṃ. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayaṃ accayato patigaṇhātu āyatiṃ saṃvarāyāti. — Taggha tvaṃ Bhaddālī accayo accagamā yathā bālaṃ yathā mūḷhaṃ yathā akusalaṃ, yaṃ tvaṃ mayā sikkhāpade paññāpiyamāne bhikkhusaṅge sikkhaṃ samādiyamāne anussāhaṃ pavedesi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ Bhaddālī accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ patigaṇhāma. Vuddhi h' esā Bhaddālī ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatiṃ saṃvaraṃ āpajjati.

Idha Bhaddālī ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane aparipūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kaṇḍaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ, app - eva nāmāhaṃ uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ - ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kaṇḍaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakaṭṭhassa viharato satthā pi upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī upavadanti, devatā pi upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ upavadati. So satthārā pi upavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi upavadito devatāhi pi upavadito attanā pi attānaṃ upavadito na uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddālī hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakārissa.

Idha pana Bhaddālī ekacco bhikkhu satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārī hoti; tassa evaṃ hoti: yaṃ - nūnāhaṃ vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajeyyaṃ, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kaṇḍaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ

kāsaṃ palālapuṇjaṃ, app - eva nāmāhaṃ uttariṃ manussa-dhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ - ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati, araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇjaṃ. Tassa tathā vūpakatṭhassa viharato satthā pi na upavadati, anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī na upavadanti, devatā pi na upavadanti, attā pi attānaṃ na upavadati. So satthārā pi anupavadito anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi anupavadito devatāhi pi anupavadito attanā pi attānaṃ anupavadito uttariṃ manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti. So vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrākāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrākāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ - ca kāyeṇa paṭisaṃvedeti yaṃ - taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukha-vihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrākāriṣṣa. Puna ca paraṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhu sukhaṃ ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrākāriṣṣa.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anañgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubbhūte kammaniye tṭhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavibitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h'

etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjapatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātānāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti; taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissa. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye t̥hite ānejjapatte āsavānaṃ khayānāyā cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ — ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; ime āsavā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam — iti nāṇaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Taṃ kissa hetu: Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti yathā taṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya paripūrakārissāti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena — m — idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena — m — idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhuṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti. — Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṃ — ca dosaṃ — ca appaccayaṃ — ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāṭeti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti taṃ karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṃ — ca dosaṃ — ca appaccayaṃ — ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāṭeti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano

hoti tam karomīti n' āha. Sādhu vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idam adhi-karaṇam na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idam adhi-karaṇam na khippam-eva vūpasammati. Idha pana Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko hoti āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññam paṭi-carati, na bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, na kopāṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti, nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu abhiñhāpattiko āpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarati, na bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, na kopāṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātu-karoti, sammā vattati, lomaṃ pāpeti. nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti āha. Sādhu vat' āyas-manto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upaparikkhatha yathā 'ss' idam adhi-karaṇam khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upa-parikkhanti yathā 'ss' idam adhi-karaṇam khippam-eva vūpasammati.

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko hoti anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññam paṭi-carati, bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, kopāṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāpeti, na nitthāraṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti n' āha. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu adhiccāpattiko anāpattibahulo, so bhikkhūhi vuccamāno aññen' aññam paṭicarati, bahiddhā katham apanāmeti, kopāṇ-ca dosaṇ-ca appaccayaṇ-ca pātukaroti, na sammā vattati, na lomaṃ pāpeti, na nitthā-raṃ vattati, yena saṅgho attamano hoti tam karomīti n' āha. Sādhu vat' āyasmanto imassa bhikkhuno tathā tathā upa-parikkhatha yathā 'ss' idam adhi-karaṇam na khippam-eva vūpasammeyyāti. Tassa kho etaṃ Bhaddāli bhikkhuno bhikkhū tathā tathā upaparikkhanti yathā 'ss' idam adhi-

Idha Bhaddāli ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena. Tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyiti. Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli purisassa ekaṃ cakkhūṃ, tassa mittāmaccā nātisālohitā taṃ ekaṃ cakkhūṃ rakkheyyuṃ: mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ ekaṃ cakkhūṃ tamhā pi parihāyiti; evaṃ - eva kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacco bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; tatra Bhaddāli bhikkhūnam evaṃ hoti: Ayaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu saddhāmattakena vahati pemamattakena; sace mayaṃ imaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karissāma, mā yaṃ pi 'ssa taṃ saddhāmattakaṃ pemamattakaṃ tamhā pi parihāyiti.

Ayaṃ kho Bhaddālī hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena-m-idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karonti; ayaṃ pana Bhaddālī hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena-m-idh' ekaccaṃ bhikkhūṃ no tathā pavayha pavayha kāraṇaṃ karontīti.

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena pubbe appa-

tarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni ahesum bahutarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅṭhahimsu; ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yen' etarahi bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅṭhahantiti. — Evaṃ h' etaṃ Bhaddāli hoti: sattesu hāyamānesu saddhamme antaradhāyamāne bahutarāni c' eva sikkhāpadāni honti appatarā ca bhikkhū aññāya saṅṭhahanti. Na tāva Bhaddāli satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti yāva na idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho mahattaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya. Na tāva Bhaddāli idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti yāva na saṅgho lābhaggaṃ patto hoti — pe — yasaggaṃ patto hoti — bāhusaccaṃ patto hoti — rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli saṅgho rattaññūtaṃ patto hoti atha idh' ekacce āsavatṭhāniyā dhammā saṅghe pātubhavanti, atha satthā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpeti tesam yeva āsavatṭhāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya.

Appakā kho tumhe Bhaddāli tena samayena ahuvattha yadā vo ahaṃ ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desesiṃ; sarasi tvaṃ Bhaddāli. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Tatra Bhaddāli kaṃ hetum pacesīti. — So hi nūnāhaṃ bhante dīgharattaṃ satthusāsane sikkhāya aparipūrakāri ahosin'ti. — Na kho Bhaddāli es' eva hetu esa paccayo; api ca me tvaṃ Bhaddāli dīgharattaṃ cetasa ceto paricca vidito: na vāyaṃ moghapuriso mayā dhamme desiyamāne atṭhikavā manasikatvā sabbacetaso samannāharitvā ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇātiti. Api ca te ahaṃ Bhaddāli ājānīyasusūpamaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ desissāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi-

karohi, bhāssissāmiti. Evaṃ bhante ti kho āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Seyyathā pi Bhaddāli dakkho assadamako bhadraṃ assājānīyaṃ labhitvā paṭhamen' eva mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāreti. tassa mukhādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmīṃ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājānīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmīṃ thāne parinibbuto hoti, taṃ - enaṃ assadamako uttarīṃ kāraṇaṃ kāreti yugādhāne, tassa yugādhāne kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmīṃ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājānīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmīṃ thāne parinibbuto hoti, taṃ - enaṃ assadamako uttarīṃ kāraṇaṃ kāreti anukkame maṇḍale khurakāye dhāve ravatthe rājagūṇe rājavamse uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhāye, tassa uttame jave uttame haye uttame sākhāye kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa honti yeva visūkāyitāni visevitāni vipphanditāni kānici kānici yathā taṃ akāritapubbaṃ kāraṇaṃ kāriyamānassa, so abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmīṃ thāne parinibbāyati. Yato ca kho Bhaddāli bhadro assājānīyo abhiṇhakāraṇā anupubbakāraṇā tasmīṃ thāne parinibbuto hoti, taṃ - enaṃ assadamako uttarīṃ vaṇṇiyaṃ - ca valiyaṃ - ca anuppavecchati. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasaḥ' aṅgeli samannāgato bhadro assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabbhoggo rañño aṅgaṇaṃ - t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ - eva kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa; katamehi dasahi: Idha Bhaddāli bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsāṅkappena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammākammanāyena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammājīvena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya

sammāsatiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāñāpēna samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Imehi kho Bhaddāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dukkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇiyo anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Bhaddāli Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

BHADDĀLISUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

66.

Evam - me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu viharati; Āpaṇaṃ nāma Aṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Āyasmā pi kho Udāyī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Āpaṇaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Āpaṇe piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena so vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaḷe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Udāyissa rahogatassa patisallinassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyanhasamayaṃ patisallāpā vutthito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca:

Idha mayhaṃ bhante rahogatassa patisaḷḷinassa evaṃ cetaso parivattakko udapādi: bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā... kusalaṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ upahattā ti. Mayaṃ hi bhante pubbe sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Iṅha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānaṃ - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṇissaggam - āhāti. Te mayaṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evaṃ - taṃ divā vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Te mayaṃ bhante sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca. Ahu kho so bhante samayo yaṃ Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Iṅha tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahathāti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante ahud - eva aññathattaṃ ahu domanassaṃ: yaṃ - pi no imesaṃ dvinnāṃ bhaddānaṃ paṇitasāṅkhātataṃ, tassa pi no Bhagavā pahānaṃ - āha, tassa pi no Sugato paṇissaggam - āhāti. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante aññataro puriso divā sūpeyyaṃ labhivā evaṃ - āha: Handa ca imaṃ nikkhipatha, sāyaṃ sabbe va samaggā bhuñjissāmāti. Yā kāci bhante saṅkhatiya sabbā tā rattiṃ, appā divā. Te mayaṃ bhante Bhagavati pemaṇ - ca gāravaṇ - ca hiriṇ - ca ottappaṇ - ca sampassamānā evaṃ - taṃ rattiṃ vikālabhojanaṃ pajahimhā. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhante bhikkhū rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carantā candanikaṃ - pi pavisanti, oḷigalle pi papatanti, kaṇṭakavattaṃ - pi ārohani, suttam - pi gāviṃ ārohani, mānavehi pi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi akatakammehi pi, mātugāmo pi te asaddhammena nimanteti. Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhante rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ piṇḍāya carāmi. Addasā kho maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vijjantarikāya bhājanaṃ dhovanti, disvā maṃ bhītā vissaramakāsi: Abbhūṃ me, piṣāco vata maṇ - ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ itthiṃ etad - avocaṃ: Na bhagini piṣāco, bhikkhu

piṇḍāya ṭhito ti. Bhikkhussa ātu māri; bhikkhussa mātu māri, varan-te bhikkhu tiṇhena govikattanena kucchi parikkatto na tv-eva yā rattandhakāratimisāyaṃ kucchihetu piṇḍāya carasā ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante tad-anussarato evaṃ hoti: Bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā dukkhadhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā sukkhadhammānaṃ upahattā; bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ apahattā, bahunnaṃ vata no Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upahattā ti.

Evam-eva pan' Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ-c' eva na-ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatṭhāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro. Seyyathā pi Udāyi laṭukikā sakunikā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yena sā laṭukikā sakunikā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti, taṃ hi tassā abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanan-ti, samman-nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yena sā bhante laṭukikā sakunikā pūtilatāya bandhanena baddhā tatth' eva vadhaṃ vā bandhaṃ vā maraṇaṃ vā āgaceti, taṃ hi tassā balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te tañ-c' eva na-ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatṭhāpenti ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

Idha pan' Udāyi ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti

mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṇissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanaṃ. Seyyathā pi Udāyi rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yenakāmaṃ pakkamati; yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yenakāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ daḷhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman-nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante rañño nāgo isādanto ubbūlhavā 'bhijāto saṅgāmāvacaro daḷhehi vārattehi bandhanehi baddho isakaṃ yeva kāyaṃ sannāmetvā tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā yenakāmaṃ pakkamati, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanaṃ. — Evam-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evam-āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānam-āha, yassa no Sugato paṇissaggam-āhāti; te tañ-c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatṭhāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Te taṃ pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanaṃ.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso daḷiddo assako anāhiyo, tass' assa ekaṃ agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātīdāyīm na paramarūpaṃ, ekā khaṭopikā oluggaviluggā na paramarūpā, ekissā

kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakaṃ na paramarūpaṃ, ekā jāyikā na paramarūpā; so āramagataṃ bhikkhuṃ passeyya sudhota-hatthapādaṃ manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāviṃ sitāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ - assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ, āruyaṃ vata bho sāmāññaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ - ti. So na sakkuṇeyya ekaṃ agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātīdāyiṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekaṃ khaṭṭopikaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekaṃ jāyikaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajituṃ. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekaṃ agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ . . . ekaṃ jāyikaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajituṃ, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanaṃ - ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante puriso bandhanehi baddho na sakkoti ekaṃ agārakaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ kākātīdāyiṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekaṃ khaṭṭopikaṃ oluggaviluggaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekissā kumbhiyā dhaññasamavāpakaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya ekaṃ jāyikaṃ na paramarūpaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajituṃ, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dālhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce moghapurisā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ paṇ' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa, adhisallikhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo ti; te taṃ - c' eva na - ppajahanti mayi ca appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāmā. Tesan - taṃ Udāyi hoti balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dālhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro.

Seyyathā pi Udāyi gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho

mahaddhano mahābhogo, nekānaṃ nikkhagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dhañṇagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ khettagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ vatthugaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ bhariyāgaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsagaṇānaṃ cayo nekānaṃ dāsigaṇānaṃ cayo; so āramagataṃ bhikkhūṃ passeyya sudhotatthapādaṃ manuṇṇaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāvaṃ sītāya chāyāya nisinnaṃ adhicitte yuttaṃ. Tassa evaṃ-assa: Sukhaṃ vata bho sāmāṇṇaṃ, ārūgyaṃ vata bho sāmāṇṇaṃ; so vat' assaṃ yo 'haṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ - ti. So sakkuṇeyya nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ. Yo nu kho Udāyi evaṃ vadeyya: yehi so gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya ... nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ, taṃ hi tassa balavaṃ bandhanaṃ dajhaṃ bandhanaṃ thiraṃ bandhanaṃ apūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ thūlo kaḷiṅgaro ti, samman - nu kho so Udāyi vadamāno vadeyyāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. Yehi so bhante gahapati vā gahapati-putto vā bandhanehi baddho sakkoti nekāni nikkhagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dhañṇagaṇāni pahāya nekāni khettagaṇāni pahāya nekāni vatthugaṇāni pahāya nekāni bhariyāgaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsagaṇāni pahāya nekāni dāsigaṇāni pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitūṃ, taṃ hi tassa abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asāraṃ bandhanaṃ - ti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacce kulaputtā: idaṃ pajahathāti mayā vuccamānā te evaṃ - āhaṃsu: Kiṃ pan' imassa appamattakassa oramattakassa pahātabbassa yassa no Bhagavā pahānaṃ - āha, yassa no Sugato paṭi-nissaggam - āhāti; te taṃ - c' eva pajahanti mayi ca na appaccayaṃ upatthāpentī ye ca bhikkhū sikkhākāma. Te taṃ

pahāya appossukkā pannalomā paradavuttā migabhūtena cetasā viharanti. Tesan-taṃ Udāyi hoti abalaṃ bandhanaṃ dubbalaṃ bandhanaṃ pūtikaṃ bandhanaṃ asārakaṃ bandhanaṃ.

Cattāro 'me Udāyi puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ, katame cattāro: Idh' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te adhiṇāseti, na-pajahati na vinodeti na byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Imāṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti, so te adhiṇāseti, pajahati vinodeti byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Imāṃ pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Seyyathā pi Udāyi puriso divasasantatte ayokaṭṭhe dve vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya; dandho Udāyi udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evaṃ-eva kho Udāyi idh' ekacco puggalo upadhipahānāya paṭipanno hoti upadhipaṭinissaggāya, tam-enam upadhipahānāya paṭipannaṃ upadhipaṭinissaggāya kadāci karahaci satisammosā upadhipaṭisaṃyuttā sarasaṅkappā samudācaranti. Dandho Udāyi satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippam-eva pajahati vinodeti byantikaṇṇoti anābhāvaṃ gameti. Imāṃ pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ saṃyutto ti vadāmi no visaṃyutto,

taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā. Idha paṇ' Udāyi ekacco puggalo: upadhi dukkhassa mūlan-ti iti viditvā nirupadhi hoti upadhisāṅkhaye vimutto. Imaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi puggalaṃ visamyutto ti vadāmi no samyutto, taṃ kissa hetu: Indriyavemattatā hi me Udāyi imasmiṃ puggale viditā.

Pañca kho ime Udāyi kāmagaṇā, katame pañca: cakkhu-viññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā — ghānaviññeyyā gandhā — jivhāviññeyyā rasā — kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā. Ime kho Udāyi pañca kāmagaṇā. Yaṃ kho Udāyi ime pañca kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhāṃ somanassāṃ idaṃ vuccati kāmāsukhāṃ mīḥāsukhāṃ puthujjanasukhāṃ anariyasukhāṃ; na āsevitabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na bahulikātabbaṃ, bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhassāti vadāmi. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhāṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ samapasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhāṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ vuccati nekkhammasukhāṃ pavivekasukhāṃ upasamasukhāṃ sambodhasukhāṃ; āsevitabbaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ bahulikātabbaṃ, na bhāyitabbaṃ etassa sukhassāti vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṃ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha vitakkavicārā aniruddhā honti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṃ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha pītisukhāṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idam-pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi iñjitasmiṃ vadāmi, kiṃ-ca tattha iñjitasmiṃ: yad-eva tattha upekhā-

sukhaṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti idaṃ tattha iñjitasmiṃ. Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi aniñjitasmiṃ vadāmi.

Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vivice' eva kāmehi — pe — paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Idaṃ kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā — pe — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā — pe — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññāncāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaññāncāyatanāṃ samatikkamma anantaṃ viññānaṃ - ti viññāpañcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso viññāpañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma na - tthi kiñcēti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upa-

sampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Idam - pi kho ahaṃ Udāyi analan - ti vadāmi, pajahathāti vadāmi, samatikkamathāti vadāmi; ko ca tassa samatikkamo: Idh' Udāyi bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ tassa samatikkamo. Iti kho ahaṃ Udāyi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ pi pahānaṃ vadāmi. Passasi no tvaṃ Udāyi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ aṇuṃ vā thūlaṃ vā yassāhaṃ no pahānaṃ vadāmiti. — No h' etaṃ bhante ti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Udāyi Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi.

LIATUKIKOPAMASUTTANTAṃ CHATṬHAṃ.

67.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Cātumāyaṃ viharati āmalakivane. Tena kho pana samayena Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni honti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te ca āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ahesuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Ke pan' ete Ānanda uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭa maññe macchavilope ti. — Etāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanāni paññāpayamānā pattacīvarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Tena h' Ānanda mama vacanena te bhikkhū āmantehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam - bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te

bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kin - nu tumhe bhikkhave uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevattā maññe macchavilope ti. — Imāni bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānapamukhāni pañcamattāni bhikkhusatāni Cātumaṃ anuppattāni Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, te 'me āgantukā bhikkhū nevāsikehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammodamānā senāsanaṇi paññāpayamānā pattacivarāni paṭisāmayamānā uccāsaddā mahāsaddā ti. — Gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo, na vo mama santike vatthabban - ti. Evam - bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya pakkamimsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Cātumeyyakā Sakyā santhāgāre sannipatitā honti kenacid - eva karaṇīyena. Addasūmaṃ kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad - avocaṃ: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavatā kho āvuso bhikkhusaṅgho paṇāmito ti. — Tena h' āyasmanto muhuttaṃ nisidatha, app - eva nāma mayaṃ sakkumeyyāma Bhagavantaṃ pasādetun - ti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū Cātumeyyakānaṃ Sakyānaṃ paccassomaṃ. Atha kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Cātumeyyakā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etad - avocaṃ: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya alabbhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabbhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evam - eva kho bhante sant' ettha

bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imañ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesañ Bhagavantañ dassanāya alabbhantānaṃ siyā
aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā pi bhante vacchassa
taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vi-
pariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā
acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imañ dhammavinayaṃ, tesañ
Bhagavantañ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo.
Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu
bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bha-
gavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evaṃ - evañ Bha-
gavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkam - aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso samiñ-
jitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya
evaṃ - evañ Brahmaloce antarahito Bhagavato purato
pāturahosi. Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarā-
saṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim - paṇāmetvā
Bhagavantañ etad - avoca: Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ.
Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anug-
gahito evaṃ - evañ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ. Sant' ettha bhante bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imañ dhammavinayaṃ, tesañ Bhagavantañ
dassanāya alabbhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo.
Seyyathā pi bhante bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhan-
tānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho
bhante sant' ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā
imañ dhammavinayaṃ, tesañ Bhagavantañ dassanāya
alabbhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathā
pi bhante vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā
aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo, evaṃ - eva kho bhante sant'
ettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imañ dhamma-
vinayaṃ, tesañ Bhagavantañ apassantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ. Seyyathā pi bhante Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhu-

saṅgho anuggahito evam - evaṃ Bhagavā etarahi anugaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghan - ti.

Asakkhimsu kho Cātumeyyakā ca Sakyā Brahmā ca Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ pasādetuṃ bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena ca. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi: Uṭṭhahath' āvuso, gaṇhātha pattaṭṭhāraṃ, pasā-dito Bhagavā Cātumeyyakehi ca Sakkehi Brahmunā ca Sahampatinā bijūpamena ca taruṇūpamena cāti. Evam - āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paṭi-sutvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā pattaṭṭhāraṃ - ādāya yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etad - avoca: Kinti te Sāriputta aho si mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante aho si Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharis-sati, mayam - pi dāni appossukkā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ anuyuttā viharissāmāti. — Āgamehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, āga-mehi tvaṃ Sāriputta, na kho te Sāriputta puna pi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ uppādetabban - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi: Kinti te Moggallāna aho si mayā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite ti. — Evaṃ kho me bhante aho si Bhagavatā bhikkhusaṅghe paṇāmite: Appossukko dāni Bhagavā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ anuyutto viharissati, ahaṃ - ca dāni āyasmā ca Sāriputto bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pari-harissāmāti. — Sādhū sādhū Moggallāna, ahaṃ vā hi Mog-gallāna bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parihareyyaṃ Sāriputta-Moggallānā vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Cattār' imāni bhikkhave bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata-māni cattāri: ūmibhayaṃ kumbhilabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni udak' orohante paṭikaṅkhitabbāni. Evam - eva kho bhikkhave cattār' imāni bhayāni idh' ekacce puggale imasmim dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite paṭikaṅkhitabbāni, kata-

māni cattāri: ūmibhayam kumbhilabbhayam āvaṭṭabbhayam susukābbhayam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave ūmibhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyā paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sābrahmacārī ovaḍanti anusāsanti: Evan-te abhikkamitabbam evan-te paṭikkamitabbam, evan-te āloketabbam evan-te viloketabbam, evan-te samīñjitabbam evan-te pasāretabbam, evan-te saṅghāṭipattacīvaram dhāretabbam-ti. Tassa evam hoti: Mayam kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā aññe ova-dāma pi anusāsāma pi, ime pan' amhākaṃ puttamattā maññe nattamattā maññe amhe ovaḍitabbam anusāsitabbam maññantīti; so sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ūmibhayassa bhito sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Ūmibhayan-ti kho bhikkhave kodhupāyāsass' etaṃ adhivacanam.

Katamañ-ca bhikkhave kumbhilabbhayam: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyā paññāyethāti. Tam-enam tathā pabbajitam samānam sābrahmacārī ovaḍanti anusāsanti: Idan-te khāditabbam idan-te na khāditabbam, idan-te bhuñjitabbam idan-te na bhuñjitabbam, idan-te sāyitabbam idan-te na sāyitabbam, idan-te pātabbam idan-te na pātabbam; kappiyan-te khāditabbam akappiyan-te na khāditabbam, kappiyan-te bhuñjitabbam akappiyan-te na bhuñjitabbam, kappiyan-te sāyitabbam akappiyan-te na sāyitabbam, kappiyan-te pātabbam akappiyan-te na pātabbam; kāle te khāditabbam vikāle te na khāditabbam, kāle te bhuñjitabbam vikāle te na bhuñjitabbam, kāle te sāyitabbam vikāle te na sāyitabbam, kāle te pātabbam vikāle te na pātabbam-ti. Tassa

evaṃ hoti: Mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā yaṃ icchāma taṃ khādāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ khādāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ bhuñjāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ bhuñjāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ sāsāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ sāsāma, yaṃ icchāma taṃ pipāma yaṃ na icchāma na taṃ pipāma; kappiyam - pi khādāma akappiyam - pi khādāma, kappiyam - pi bhuñjāma akappiyam - pi bhuñjāma, kappiyam - pi sāsāma akappiyam - pi sāsāma, kappiyam - pi pipāma akappiyam - pi pipāma; kāle pi khādāma vikāle pi khādāma, kāle pi bhuñjāma vikāle pi bhuñjāma, kāle pi sāsāma vikāle pi sāsāma, kāle pi pipāma vikāle pi pipāma. Yaṃ - pi no saddhā gahapatikā divā vikāle paṇiṭṭhā khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ denti, tattha p' ime mukhāvaraṇaṃ maññe karontīti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kumbhīlabhayassa bhūto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Kumbhīlabhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave odarikattass' etaṃ adbhavaṇaṃ.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyaṃ paññāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanha-samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavasati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupatṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: Mayaṃ kho pubbe agāriyabhūtā samānā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgibhūtā paricārimha; saṃvījjante kho kule bhogā, sakkā bhoge ca bhuñjitum puññāni ca kātun - ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āvaṭṭabhayaṃ bhūto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Āvaṭṭabhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave pañcann' etaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adbhavaṇaṃ.

Katamañ - ca bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ: Idha bhikkhave

ekacco kulaputto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti: otiṇṇo 'mhi jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app-eva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa anta-kiriyaṃ paṇṇāyethāti. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno pubbanha-samayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavisati arakkhiten' eva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asamvutehi indriyehi. So tattha passati mātugāmaṃ dunnivattham vā duppārutaṃ vā. Tassa mātugāmaṃ disvā dunnivattham vā duppārutaṃ vā rāgo cittaṃ anuddhamseti, so rāgānuddhastena cittena sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvattati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave susukābhayaṃ bhūto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāy' āvatto. Susukābhayaṃ - ti kho bhikkhave mātugāmaṃ etaṃ adhi-vacanaṃ.

Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri bhayāni idh' ekacce pug-gale imasmim dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajite pāṭikaṃkhitabbānīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun - ti.

ĀTUMASUTTANTAṃ SATTAMAṃ.

68.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Nalakaṇṇaṃ palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā Bhagavantaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā honti, āyasmā ca Anuruddho āyasmā ca Nandiyo āyasmā ca Kimbilo āyasmā ca Bhagu āyasmā ca Kuṇḍadhāno āyasmā ca Revato āyasmā ca Ānando, aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā kulaputtā. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā bhikkhu-

saṅghaparivuto abbhokāse nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabbha bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Evaṃ vutte te bhikkhū tuṃhī ahesuṃ. Dutiyam - pi kho — pe — tatiyam - pi kho Bhagavā te kulaputte ārabbha bhikkhū āmantesi: Ye te bhikkhave kulaputtā mamaṃ uddissa saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā kacci te bhikkhave bhikkhū abhiratā brahmacariye ti. Tatiyam - pi kho te bhikkhū tuṃhī ahesuṃ.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad - ahosi: Yan - nūnāhaṃ te va kulaputte puccheyyan - ti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ āmantesi: Kacci tumhe Anuruddhā abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Taggha mayaṃ bhante abhiratā brahmacariye ti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Etaṃ kho Anuruddhā tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ yaṃ tumhe abhirameyyātha brahmacariye. Yena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukālakasā kāme paribhuñjeyyātha, tena tumhe Anuruddhā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā susukālakasā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā. Te kho pana tumhe Anuruddhā n' eva rājābhinitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na corābhinitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, na inattā .. na bhayattā .. na ājivikāpakatā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā; api ca kho 'mhi otiṇṇo jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto, app - eva nāma inassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriya paṇṇāyethāti, nanu tumhe Anuruddhā evaṃ saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā ti. — Evaṃ bhante. — Evaṃ pabbajitena ca pana Anuruddhā kulaputtena kim - assa karaṇiyaṃ: Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ, tassa abhiññā pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīnamiddham - pi .. uddhaccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi ..

arati pi .. tandi pi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ nādhigacchati aññaṃ vā tato santataraṃ. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adhigacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ, tassa abhijjhā pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, byāpādo pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, thīnamiddham - pi .. uddhaeccakukkuccam - pi .. vicikicchā pi .. arati pi .. tandi pi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. Vivekaṃ Anuruddhā kāmehi vivekaṃ akusalehi dhammehi pītisukhaṃ adlūgacchati aññaṃ - ca tato santataraṃ.

Kinti vo Anuruddhā mayi hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adbhivāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Na kho no bhante Bhagavati evaṃ hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaraniyā appahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adbhivāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. Evaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavati hoti: ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā te Tathāgatassa, tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adbhivāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodetīti. — Sādhū sādhū Anuruddhā. Tathāgatassa Anuruddhā ye āsavā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatīm jātijarāmaraniyā pahinā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatīm anuppādadhammā. Seyyathā pi Anuruddhā tālo matthakācchinno abhabbo puna virūḷhiyā, evaṃ - eva kho Anuruddhā Tathāgatassa ye āsavā saṅkilesikā — pe — anuppādadhammā; tasmā Tathāgato saṅkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati saṅkhāy' ekaṃ adbhivāseti, saṅkhāy' ekaṃ parivajjeti saṅkhāy' ekaṃ vinodeti.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Anuruddhā: kaṃ atthavasāṃ sampassamāno Tathāgato sāvake abbatīte kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. —

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. — Na kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato janakuhanatthaṃ na janalapanatthaṃ na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsatthaṃ, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatīte kālakate upattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāavedā ulārapāmuja, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharanti. Tesan - taṃ Anuruddhā hoti dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhū suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhū kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: aññāya saṇṭhahīti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃpañño so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃvihāri so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca sīlaṇ - ca sutaṇ - ca cāgaṇ - ca paññaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhū suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhū kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo so āyasmā ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañño — evaṃvihāri — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paññaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhū suṇāti: itthannāmo bhikkhū kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī, sakid - eva imaṃ, lokāṃ āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. So kho paṇ' assa āyasmā sāmaṃ diṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhaṇ - ca — pe — paññaṇ - ca anussaranto tathattāya

cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhu supāti: itthannāmo bhikkhu kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmān dīṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsilo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuno phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī supāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākata: aññāya saṇṭhahīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmān dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pi, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārīnī — evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī supāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākata: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparimibbāyīnī anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmān dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī supāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākata: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmān dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussarantī tathattāya cittam upasamharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā bhikkhunī supāti: itthannāmā bhikkhunī kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākata: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyanā

ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhagini sāmañ dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussava-sutā vā: evaṃsīlā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhagini ahosi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranti tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā bhikkhuniyā phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmañ dīṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti, evaṃdhammo — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārī — evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa sad-dhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsu-vihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanā-naṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmi, sakid - eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissatīti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmañ dīṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathat-tāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upā-sakassa phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsako suṇāti: itthannāmo upāsako kālakato, so Bhagavatā byākato: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpanno avinipātadhammo nīyato sambodhiparāyano ti. So kho pan' assa āyasmā sāmañ dīṭṭho vā hoti anussavasuto vā: evaṃsīlo ... evaṃ vimutto so āyasmā ahosi iti pīti. So tassa saddhañ - ca — pe — paññañ - ca anussaranto tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evam - pi kho Anuruddhā upāsakassa phāsuvihāro hoti.

Idhānuruddhā upāsikā suṇāti: itthannāma upāsikā kālā-katā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhagini sāmañ dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsīlā sā bhagini ahosi iti pīti, evaṃdhammā — pe — evaṃpañña — evaṃvihārini

— evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranti tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evaṃ-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsu-vihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā supāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmini, sakid-eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass' antam karissatīti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmam dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā ... evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca — pe — paññañ-ca anussaranti tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evaṃ-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti. Idhānuruddhā upāsikā supāti: itthannāmā upāsikā kālakatā, sā Bhagavatā byākatā: tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sotāpannā avinipātadhammā niyatā sambodhiparāyaṇā ti. Sā kho pan' assā bhaginī sāmam dīṭṭhā vā hoti anussavasutā vā: evaṃsilā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃdhammā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃpañña sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃvihārini sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pi, evaṃ vimuttā sā bhaginī ahoṣi iti pīti. Sā tassā saddhañ-ca silaṇ-ca sutaṇ-ca cāgaṇ-ca paññañ-ca anussaranti tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharati. Evaṃ-pi kho Anuruddhā upāsikāya phāsuvihāro hoti.

Iti kho Anuruddhā Tathāgato na janakuhanattham na janalapanattham na lābhasakkārasilokānisamsattham, na: iti maṃ jano jānātūti sāvake abbatthite kālakate upapattisu byākaroti: asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno ti. Santi ca kho Anuruddhā kulaputtā saddhā ulāavedā ulārapāmujjā, te taṃ sutvā tathattāya cittaṃ upasaṃharanti. Tesan-taṃ Anuruddhā hoti digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamano āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti.

69.

Evam me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Gulissāni nāma bhikkhu ārañṇako padarasamācāro saṅghamajjhe osaṭo hoti kenacid-eva karaṇīyena. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto Gulissāniṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi:

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅghe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅghe viharanto sabrahmacārisu agāravo hoti appatisso tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā sabrahmacārisu agāravo appatisso ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅghe viharantena sabrahmacārisu sagāravena bhavitabbaṃ sappatissena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅghe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ: iti there ca bhikkhū nānupakhajja nisīdissāmi nave ca bhikkhū na āsanena paṭibāhissāmi. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅghe viharanto na āsanakusalo hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā abhisamācārikam-pi dhammaṃ na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅghe viharantena āsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā atikālena gāmaṃ pavisati divā paṭikkamati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena nātikālena gāmo pavisitabbo na divā paṭikkamitabbaṃ.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na pure-

bhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati tassa bhavanti vattāro: ayam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato vikālacariyā bahulikatā, tam-enam saṅhagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena na purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjitabbam.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto uddhato hoti capalo tassa bhavanti vattāro: idam nūn' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena viharato uddhaccam cāpalam bahulikataṃ, tam-enam saṅhagatam - pi samudācarati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena anuddhatena bhavitabbam acapalena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇṇavācena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu s. s. viharanto mukharo hoti vikiṇṇavāco tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā mukharo vikiṇṇavāco ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā s. s. viharantena amukharena bhavitabbam avikīṇṇavācena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyāṇamittena. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu saṅhagato saṅhe viharanto dubbaco hoti pāpamitto tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā dubbaco pāpamitto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā ārañṇakena bhikkhunā saṅhagatena saṅhe viharantena suvacena bhavitabbam kalyāṇamittena.

Ārañṇaken' āvuso bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso ārañṇako bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato ārañṇakassa ekassārañṇe serivihārena yo ayam-

āyasmā indriyesu aguttadvāro ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā indriyesu guttadvārena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu bhojane amattaññū hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā bhojane amattaññū ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā bhojane mattaññunā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu jāgariyam ananuyutto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā jāgariyam ananuyutto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā jāgariyam anuyuttena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu kusīto hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā kusīto ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā āraddhaviriyena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā upatthitasatinā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu mutthassati hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā mutthassati ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā upatthitasatinā bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu asamāhito hoti tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā asamāhito ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā samāhitena bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā paññāvatā bhavitabbam. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu duppañño hoti tassa bhavanti

vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassā-
raññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā duppañño ti 'ssa
bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā paññāvata
bhavitabbam.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā abhidhamme abhivinaye
yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum abhi-
dhamme abhivinaye pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso
āraññako bhikkhu abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puttḥo
na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyas-
mato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā
abhidhamme abhivinaye pañham puttḥo na sampāyati ti 'ssa
bhavanti vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā abhidhamme
abhivinaye yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā atik-
kamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso
āraññakam bhikkhum ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe
āruppā tattha pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako
bhikkhu ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha
pañham puttḥo na sampāyati tassa bhavanti vattāro: kim-
pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa ekassāraññe serivihārena
yo ayam-āyasmā ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe
āruppā tattha pañham puttḥo na sampāyati ti 'ssa bhavanti
vattāro, tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā ye te santā vimokhā
atikkamma rūpe āruppā tattha yogo karaṇiyo.

Āraññaken' āvuso bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo
karaṇiyo. Sant' āvuso āraññakam bhikkhum uttarimanussa-
dhamme pañham pucchitāro. Sace āvuso āraññako bhikkhu
uttarimanussadhamme pañham puttḥo na sampāyati tassa
bhavanti vattāro: kim-pan' imass' āyasmato āraññakassa
ekassāraññe serivihārena yo ayam-āyasmā yassa p' atthāya
pabbajito tam p' attham na jānāti ti 'ssa bhavanti vattāro,
tasmā āraññakena bhikkhunā uttarimanussadhamme yogo
karaṇiyo ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahāmogallāno āyasmantaṃ Sāri-
puttaṃ etad-avoca: Āraññaken' eva nu kho āvuso Sāri-
putta bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā udāhu

gāmantavihārinā pīti. — Āraññakenāpi kho āvuso Moggallāna bhikkhunā ime dhammā samādāya vattitabbā, pag-e va gāmantavihārinā ti.

GULISSĀNISUTTANTAM NAVAMAM.

70.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kāsīsu cārikam carati mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: Ahaṃ kho bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjāmi, aññatra kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave rattibhojanā bhuñjamāno appābādhataṃ-ca sañjānāmi appātaṅkataṃ-ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ-ca balaṃ-ca phāsuvihāraṃ-ca. Etha tumhe pi bhikkhave aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pana bhikkhave tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ-ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ-ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ-ca balaṃ-ca phāsuvihāraṃ-cāti. Evam-bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassuṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāsīsu anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Kīṭāgiri nāma Kāsīnaṃ nigamo tad-avasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Kīṭāgirismim viharati Kāsīnaṃ nigame. Tena kho pana samayena Assaji-Punabbasukā nāma bhikkhū Kīṭāgirismim āvāsikā honti. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ-ca sañjānanti appātaṅkataṃ-ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ-ca balaṃ-ca phāsuvihāraṃ-ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṃ-ca sañjānissatha appātaṅkataṃ-ca lahuṭṭhānaṃ-ca balaṃ-ca phāsuvihāraṃ-

cāti. Evaṃ vutte Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū te bhikkhū etad-avocum: Mayāṃ kho āvuso sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayāṃ sāyaṇ - c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhataṇ - ca sañjānāma appātaṅkataṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsuvihāraṇ - ca, te mayāṃ kiṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma, sāyaṇ - c' eva mayāṃ bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti.

Yato kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad-avocum: Idha mayāṃ bhante yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad avocumha: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati — pe — phāsuvihāraṇ - cāti. Evaṃ vutte bhante Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū amhe etad-avocum: Mayāṃ kho āvuso — pe — divā ca vikāle ti. Yato kho mayāṃ bhante nāsakkhimha Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū saññāpetum atha mayāṃ etam-attham Bhagavato ārocemāti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhum āmantesi: Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū āman-tehi: satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evaṃ - bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yena Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū etad - avoca: Satthāyasmante āmantetiti. Evaṃ - āvuso ti kho Assaji-Punabbasukā bhikkhū tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisidimsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Assaji-Punabbasuke bhikkhū Bhagavā etad-avoca: Saccaṃ kira bhikkhave sambahulā bhikkhū tumhe upasaṅkamitvā etad-avocum: Bhagavā kho āvuso aññatr' eva rattibhojanā bhuñjati bhikkhusaṅgho ca, aññatra kho pan' āvuso rattibhojanā bhuñjamānā appābādhataṇ - ca sañjānanti appātaṅkataṇ - ca lahuṭṭhānaṇ - ca balaṇ - ca phāsu-vihāraṇ - ca; etha tumhe pi āvuso aññatra rattibhojanā bhuñ-jatha, aññatra kho pan' āvuso tumhe pi rattibhojanā bhuñ-

jamānā appābādhatañ - ca sañjānissatha appātañkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - cāti. Evañ vutte kira bhikkhave tumhe te bhikkhū evaṃ avacuttha: Mayaṃ kho āvuso sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle, te mayaṃ sāyañ - c' eva bhuñjamānā pāto ca divā ca vikāle appābādhatañ - ca sañjānāma appātañkatañ - ca lahuṭṭhānañ - ca balañ - ca phāsuvihārañ - ca, te mayaṃ kiṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ hitvā kālikaṃ anudhāvissāma, sāyañ - c' eva mayaṃ bhuñjissāma pāto ca divā ca vikāle ti. — Evam - bhante.

Kin - nu me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisañvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tassa akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Nanu me tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānātha: Idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti; idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, idha paṇ' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti. — Evam - bhante.

Sādhū bhikkhave. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhaviṣsa adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evam ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā ñātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā

dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhaviṣṣa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nītaṃ ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: evarūpaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhaviṣṣa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ — pe — evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nītaṃ ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti kusalā dhammā parihāyantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ pajahathāti vadāmi. Mayā c' etaṃ bhikkhave aññātaṃ abhaviṣṣa aditṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphaṣṣitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, evaṃ - ahaṃ ajānanto: evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadeyyaṃ, api nu me etaṃ bhikkhave patirūpaṃ abhavissāti. — No h' etaṃ bhante. — Yasmā ca kho etaṃ bhikkhave mayā nītaṃ ditṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya: idh' ekaccassa evarūpaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhantīti, tasmā 'haṃ: eva-

rūpaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ upasampajja viharathāti vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi; na pañāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojanā samma -d -aṇṇā vimuttā, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi; taṃ kissa hetu: katan -tesaṃ appamādena, abhabbā te pamajjitum. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tathārūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app -eva nāṃ' ime āyasmanto anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamānā kalyāṇamitte bhajamānā indriyāni samannāyayamānā yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma -d -eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad -anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyuṃ -ti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi.

Satt' ime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasimhā, katame satta: ubhatobhāgavimutto paññāvimutto kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto dhammānusārī saddhānusārī.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo ubhatobhāgavimutto. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno na appamādena karaṇīyaṃ -ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: katan -tassa appamādena, abhabbo so pamajjitum.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo paññāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhi: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo kāyasakkhi. Imassa kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayaṃ - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannā - nayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyo - sānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upa - sampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo ditthippatto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīnā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya voditthā honti vocaritā. Ayam vucati bhikkhave puggalo ditthippatto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuṇo appamādena karaṇiyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuṇo appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇiyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā ekacce āsavā parikkhīnā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā niviṭṭhā hoti mūlajātā patitṭhitā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhāvimutto. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyaṃ - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app-eva nāma ayaṃ - āyasmā anulomikāni

senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo dhammānūsārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhiṇā honti, Tathāgatappaveditā c' assa dhammā paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo dhammānūsārī. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno — pe — upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Katamo ca bhikkhave puggalo saddhānūsārī: Idha bhikkhave ekacco puggalo ye te santā vimokhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te na kāyena phassitvā viharati, paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā aparikkhiṇā honti, Tathāgate c' assa saddhā-mattaṃ hoti pemamattaṃ, api c' assa ime dhammā honti seyyathidaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave puggalo saddhānūsārī. Imassa pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: app - eva nāma ayam - āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno indriyāni samannāyayamāno yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti, imaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhave imassa bhikkhuno appamāda-phalaṃ sampassamāno appamādena karaṇīyan - ti vadāmi.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave ^{apare}ādiken' eva aññārādhanāṃ vadāmi, api ca bhikkhave anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubba-

paṭipadā aññārāḍhanā hoti. Kathaṇ - ca bhikkhave anupubbasikkhā anupubbakiriya anupubbapaṭipadā aññārāḍhanā hoti: Idha bhikkhave saddhājāto upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamanto payirupāsati, payirupāsanto sotaṁ odahati, ohitasoto dhammaṁ suṇāti, sutvā dhammaṁ dhāreti, dhatānaṁ dhammānaṁ atthaṁ upaparikkhati, atthaṁ upaparikkhato dhammā nijjhānaṁ khamanti, dhammanijjhānakhantiyā sati chando jāyati, chandajāto ussahati, ussabitvā tuletī, tulayitvā padahati, pahitatto samāno kāyena c' eva paramaṁ saccaṁ sacchikaroti paññāya ca naṁ ativijja passati. Sā pi nāma bhikkhave sadhā nāhosi, tam - pi nāma bhikkhave upasaṅkamanā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave payirupāsana nāhosi, tam - pi nāma bhikkhave sotāvadhānaṁ nāhosi, tam - pi nāma bhikkhave dhammasavanaṁ nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhamma-dhāraṇā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave atthūpaparikkhā nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave dhammanijjhānakhanti nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave chando nāhosi, so pi nāma bhikkhave ussāho nāhosi, sā pi nāma bhikkhave tulanā nāhosi, tam - pi nāma bhikkhave padhānaṁ nāhosi. Vippatipannā 'ttha bhikkhave, micchāpaṭipannā 'ttha bhikkhave. Kīva dūre v' ime bhikkhave moghapurisā apakkantā imasmā dhamma-vinayā.

Atthi bhikkhave catuppadam veyyākaraṇaṁ yass' uddiṭṭhassa viññū puriso nacīrass' eva paññāy' atthaṁ ājāneyya. Uddississāmi vo bhikkhave, ājānissatha mētan - ti. — Ke ca mayaṁ bhante ke ca dhammassa aññātāro ti. — Yo pi so bhikkhave satthā āmisagaru āmisadāyādo āmisehi sāmsattho viharati, tassa p' ayaṁ evarūpi paṇopanaṇavidhā na upeti: evaṇ - ca no assa atha naṁ kareyyāma, na ca no ev' assa na naṁ kareyyāmāti; kim - pana bhikkhave yaṁ Tathāgato sabbaso āmisehi visāmsattho viharati. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato ayaṁ - anudhammo hoti: satthā Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham - asmi; jānāti Bhagavā, nāhaṁ jānāmiti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato rumhaniyaṁ satthu sāsanaṁ hoti ojavantaṁ. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane

pariyogāya vattato ayam -anudhammo hoti: kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru ca atṭhī ca avasissatu, sarīre upasussatu maṃsa-lohitaṃ, yaṃ -taṃ purisatthāmena purisaviriyeṇa purisaparakkameṇa pattabbhaṃ na taṃ apāpunītvā viriyassa santhānaṃ bhavissatīti. Saddhassa bhikkhave sāvakassa satthu sāsane pariyogāya vattato dvinnam phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ: diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā ti.

Idam -avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun -ti.

KĪṬĀGIRISUTTANTAṃ DASAMAṃ.

BHĪKKHUVAGGO DUTIYO.

71.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Vacchagotto paribbājako Ekapuṇḍariko paribbājakārāme paṭivasati. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā patta-civaraṃ ādāya Vesālīm piṇḍāya pāvīsi. Atha kho Bhagavato etad-ahosi: Atippago kho tāva Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yena Ekapuṇḍariko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkameyyan -ti. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Ekapuṇḍariko paribbājakārāmo yena Vacchagotto paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad -avoca: Etu kho bhante Bhagavā, sāgataṃ bhante Bhagavato, cirassaṃ kho bhante Bhagavā imaṃ pariyāyam -akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya, nisidatu bhante Bhagavā, idam -āsanaṃ paññattan -ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, Vacchagotto pi kho paribbājako añña-

taraṃ nicaṃ āsanaṃ gaheṭvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad-
avoca:

Sutaṃ mētaṃ bhante: samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabba-
dassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāpadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me
tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāpa-
dassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti. Ye te bhante evaṃ - āhaṃsu:
samaṇo Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāpa-
dassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca
jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāpadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ -
ti, kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādinō na ca Bhaga-
vantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti dhammassa cānudhammaṃ
byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ
ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti. — Ye te Vaccha evaṃ - āhaṃsu: samaṇo
Gotamo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī, aparisesaṃ nāpadassanaṃ
paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca
satataṃ samitaṃ nāpadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ - ti, na me te
vuttavādinō, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṇ - te asatā abhūtenāti.

Kathaṃ byākaramānā pana mayaṃ bhante vuttavādinō
c' eva Bhagavato assāma na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyyāma dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyāma,
na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ
āgaccheyyāti. — Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo ti kho Vaccha
byākaramāno vuttavādi c' eva me assa na ca maṃ abhūtena
abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyya, na ca
koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyya.
Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhāmi anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi, seyyathidaṃ ekam - pi jātiṃ dve pi
jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbe-
nivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhāmi
dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃ anusakena satte
passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dub-
baṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pa-
jānāmi. Ahaṃ hi Vaccha āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ ceto-
vimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharāmi. Tevijjo samaṇo Gotamo

ti kho Vaccha byākaramāno vuttavādī o' eva me assa na ca mañ abhūtena abbhācikkheyya dhammassa cānudhammañ byākareyya, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhañ thānañ āgaccheyyāti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantañ etad-avoca: Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Na - tthi kho Vaccha koci gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda saggūpago ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekañ yeva satañ na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye gihī gihisañyojanañ appahāya kāyassa bheda saggūpagā ti. — Atthi nu kho bho Gotama koci ājīvako kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Na - tthi kho Vaccha koci ājīvako kāyassa bheda dukkhass' antaṃkaro ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotama koci ājīvako kāyassa bheda saggūpago ti. — Ito kho so Vaccha ekanavuto kappo yam-ahañ anussarāmi, nābhijānāmi kañci ājivakañ saggūpagañ aññatra ekena, so p' āsi kammavādī kiriyavādī ti. — Evam sante bho Gotama suññañ adun-titthāyatanañ antamaso saggūparena pīti. — Evam sante Vaccha suññañ adun-titthāyatanañ antamaso saggūparena pīti.

Idam - avoca Bhagavā. Attamano Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitañ abinanditi.

TEVIJJA-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAÑ PĀTHAMAÑ.

72.

Evam - me suttañ. Ekañ samayañ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyañ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasānkami,

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhīm sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad - avoca:

Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: antavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: antavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: anantavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: anantavā loko, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kiṃ pana bho Gotama: na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Na kho ahaṃ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: na hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti. — Kin - nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param - maraṇā, idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṃ - ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavaṃ Gotamo

ti. — Na kho ahañ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti. — Kiñ pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavañ Gotamo ti. — Na kho ahañ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti.

Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: sassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahañ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: sassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiñ pana bho Gotama: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahañ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: asassato loko, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi — pe —. Kin-nu kho bho Gotama: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahañ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiñ pana bho Gotama: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti evaṃdiṭṭhi samaṇo Gotamo ti iti puṭṭho samāno: na kho ahañ Vaccha evaṃdiṭṭhi: n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā, idam-eva saccam, mogham-aññan-ti vadesi. Kiñ pana bhavañ Gotamo ādinavañ sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato ti.

Sassato loko ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatam-etañ diṭṭhi-gahanam diṭṭhikantāram diṭṭhivisūkam diṭṭhivipphanditam diṭṭhisamyojanam, sadukkham savighātam saupāyāsam saparilāham, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upa-samāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sam-vattati. Asassato loko ti kho Vaccha — pe — antavā loko ti kho Vaccha — anantavā loko ti kho Vaccha — tañ jīvañ tañ sarīrañ-ti kho Vaccha — aññam jīvañ aññam sarīrañ-ti kho Vaccha — hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho

Vaccha — na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha — n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-maraṇā ti kho Vaccha diṭṭhigatam — etaṃ diṭṭhigabhaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ, sadukkhaṃ savighātaṃ saupāyāsaṃ sapariḷāhaṃ, na nibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya samvattati. Imaṃ kho ahaṃ Vaccha ādinavaṃ sampassamāno evaṃ imāni sabbaso diṭṭhigatāni anupagato ti. — Atthi pana bho Gotamassa kiñci diṭṭhigatan — ti. — Diṭṭhigatan — ti kho Vaccha apanitaṃ — etaṃ Tathāgatassa. Diṭṭhaṃ h' etaṃ Vaccha Tathāgatenā: iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthagamo; iti vedanā, iti vedanāya samudayo, iti vedanāya atthagamo; iti saññā, iti saññāya samudayo, iti saññāya atthagamo; iti saṅkhārā, iti saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo, iti saṅkhārānaṃ atthagamo; iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti. Tasmā Tathāgato sabbamaññitānaṃ sabbamathitānaṃ sabba-ahinikāra-maminikāra-mānānusayānaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṇissaggā anupādā vimutto ti vadāmiti.

Evaṃ vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjati. — Upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjati. — Na upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati. — Upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti. — Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjati. — N' eva upapajjati na na upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti.

Evaṃ vimuttacitto pana bho Gotama bhikkhu kuhiṃ upapajjati iti putṭho samāno: upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama na upapajjati iti putṭho samāno: na upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati iti putṭho samāno: upapajjati ca na ca upapajjati kho Vaccha na upeti vadesi. Tena hi bho Gotama n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjati iti putṭho samāno: n' eva upapajjati na

na upapajjatīti kho Vaccha na upetīti vadesi. Etthāhaṃ bho Gotama aññāṇam-āpādim, ettha sammoham-āpādim, yā pi me esā bho Gotamassa purimena kathāsallāpena ahu pasādamattā sā pi me etarahi antarahitā ti.

Alaṃ hi te Vaccha aññāṇāya alaṃ sammohāya. Gambhīro h' ayaṃ Vaccha dhammo duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto atakkāvacarō nipuṇo paṇḍitavedaniyo, so tayā dujjāno aññaditṭhikena aññakhantikena aññarucikena aññatrayogena aññathācariyakena. Tena hi Vaccha taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kim-maññasi Vaccha: sace te purato aggi jāleyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatīti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato aggi jāleyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi jalatīti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kiṃ paṭicca jalatīti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Sace maṃ bho Gotama evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi kiṃ paṭicca jalatīti, evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ bho Gotama evaṃ byākareyyaṃ: yo me ayaṃ purato aggi jalati ayaṃ aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca jalatīti. — Sace te Vaccha purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāsi tvaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace me bho Gotama purato so aggi nibbāyeyya jāneyyāhaṃ: ayaṃ me purato aggi nibbuto ti. — Sace pana taṃ Vaccha evaṃ puccheyya: yo te ayaṃ purato aggi nibbuto so aggi ito katamaṃ disaṃ gato, puratthimaṃ vā pacchimaṃ vā uttaraṃ vā dakkhiṇaṃ vā ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Vaccha kinti byākareyyāsi. — Na upeti bho Gotama. Yaṃ hi so bho Gotama aggi tiṇakatṭhupādānaṃ paṭicca ajali, tassa ca pariyādānā aññassa ca anupahārā anāhāro nibbuto t' eva saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti.

Evam-eva kho Vaccha yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya taṃ rūpaṃ tathāgatassa pahinaṃ uccinnaṃulāṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhammaṃ; rūpasāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti,

upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. Yāya vedanāya tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā vedanā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; vedanāsāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. Yāya saññāya tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya sā saññā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saññāsāṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya te saṅkhārā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā; saṅkhārasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo... n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti. Yena viññāṇena tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya tam viññāṇam tathāgatassa pahīnam ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammam; viññāṇasaṅkhāvimutto kho Vaccha tathāgato, gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo, upapajjatīti na upeti, na upapajjatīti na upeti, upapajjati ca na ca upapajjatīti na upeti, n' eva upapajjati na na upapajjatīti na upeti.

Evam vutte Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca: Seyyathā pi bho Gotama gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahā sālarukkho, tassa aniccatā sākāpalāsam palujjeyya, tacapapaṭikā palujjeyyuh, pheggu palujjeyya, so aparena samayena apagatasākāpalāso apagatatacapapaṭiko apagataphegguko suddho assa sāre paṭiṭṭhito, evam-ev' idam bho Gotamassa pāvacaṇam apagatasākāpalāsam apagatatacapapaṭikam apagatapheggukam suddham sāre paṭiṭṭhitam. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre

vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhinti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

AGGI-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAṃ DUTIYAM.

73.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Dīgharattāhaṃ bhotā Gotamena sahakathī. Sādhū me bhavaṃ Gotamo saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desetūti. — Saṅkhittena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, vitthārena pi kho te ahaṃ Vaccha kusalākusalaṃ deseyyaṃ, api ca te ahaṃ Vaccha saṅkhittena kusalākusalaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāssissāmīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad - avoca:

Lobho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, alobho kusalaṃ. Doso kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adoso kusalaṃ. Moho kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, amoho kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime tayo dhammā akusalā, tayo dhammā kusalā. Pāṇātipāto kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Adinnādānaṃ kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Kāmesu micchācāro kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Musāvādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī kusalaṃ. Pisunā vācā kho Vaccha

akusalaṃ, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Pharusā vācā kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Samphappalāpo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, samphappalāpā veramaṇi kusalaṃ. Abhiññā kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, anabhiññā kusalaṃ. Byāpādo kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, abyāpādo kusalaṃ. Micchādiṭṭhi kho Vaccha akusalaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi kusalaṃ. Iti kho Vaccha ime dasa dhammā akusalā, dasa dhammā kusalā. Yato kho Vaccha bhikkhuno taṇhā pabhinā hoti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppāda-dhammā, so hoti bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo obitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhava-saṃyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto ti.

Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhu pi sāvako āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye bhikkhū mama sāvakā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekabhikkhunī pi sāvikā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam na dve satāni na tīni satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā bhikkhuniyo mama sāvikā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihi odātavasano brahmacāri pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko tatthaparinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva satam... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihi odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ

parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyino anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsako pi sāvako gihī odātavasano kāmabhogī sāsana-karo ovāḍapatikaro tiṇṇavicikicchō vigatakathamkatho vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye upāsakā mama sāvakā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino sāsana-karā ovāḍapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārini pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyini anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ... na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacāriniyo pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātikā tatthaparinibbāyiniyo anāvattidhammā tasmā lokā ti. — Tiṭṭhatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhū, tiṭṭhantu bhikkhuniyo, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacārino, tiṭṭhantu upāsakā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhogino, tiṭṭhantu upāsikā gihī odātavasanaṃ brahmacāriniyo, atthi pana bhoto Gotamassa ekupāsikā pi sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhoginī sāsana-karā ovāḍapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharatīti. — Na kho Vaccha ekaṃ yeva sataṃ na dve satāni na tīṇi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va yā upāsikā mama sāvikā gihī odātavasanaṃ kāmabhoginiyo sāsana-karā ovāḍapatikarā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathamkathā vesārajappattā aparappaccayā satthusāsane viharantīti.

Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ yeva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣṣa no ca kho bhikkhū ārādhakā

abhaviṃsu, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhaviṣsa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣsa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho bhikkhuniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhaviṣsa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣsa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhaviṣsa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣsa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsakā gihī odātavaśanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhaviṣsa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā, evam-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavañ-c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhaviṣsa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihī odātavaśanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihī odātavaśanā

brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu. evam-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā, evam-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena. Sace hi bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako abhavissa bhikkhū ca ārādhakā abhaviṃsu bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā abhaviṃsu upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, no ca kho upāsikā gihi odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā abhaviṃsu, evam-idam brahmacariyaṃ aparipūraṃ abhavissa ten' aṅgena; yasmā ca kho bho Gotama imaṃ dhammaṃ bhavaṃ - c' eva Gotamo ārādhako bhikkhū ca ārādhakā bhikkhuniyo ca ārādhikā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacārino ārādhakā upāsakā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhogino ārādhakā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā brahmacāriniyo ārādhikā upāsikā ca gihi odātavasanā kāmabhoginiyo ārādhikā, evam-idam brahmacariyaṃ paripūraṃ ten' aṅgena.

Seyyathā pi bho Gotama Gaṅgā nadi samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā samuddaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati, evam-evāyaṃ bho Gotamassa paṇḍitaṃ sagahaṭṭhapabbajitā nibbānaninnā nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā nibbānaṃ āhacca tiṭṭhati. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam-evam bho Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ sarapaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāhaṃ bho Gotamassa santike pabbajjāṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadaṃ

dhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānūsikāya ubho sadde suṇeyyam, dibbe ca mānuse ca, ye dūre santike cāti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyam, sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ sarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ sadosaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ vitadosaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ samohaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ vitamohaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ mahaggataṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ amahaggataṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, sauttaraṃ vā cittaṃ sauttaraṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ anuttaraṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ avimuttaṃ cittaṃ-ti pajāneyyam-ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad-e ākaṅkhissasi: anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyam, seyyathidaṃ ekam-pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo dasa pi jātiyo viṣatim-pi jātiyo tiṃsam-pi jātiyo cattārissam-pi jātiyo paññāsaṃ-pi jātiyo jātisatam-pi jātisahassam-pi jātisatasahassam-pi aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe aneke pi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe: amutr' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-dukkhapāṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra uppādim, tatra p' āsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃ sukha-dukkhapāṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapaṇṇo ti, iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyam-ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: dibbena cak-
khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ
cavamāne upapajjamāne, hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe su-
gate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ: ime vata
bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena
samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upa-
vādakā micchādittṭhikā micchādittṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa
bhedaṃ param - maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ
upapannā, ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannā-
gatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannā-
gatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādittṭhikā sammādittṭhi-
kammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param - maraṇā sugatīṃ
saggaṃ lokāṃ upapannā ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
atikkantamānusakena satte passeyyaṃ cavamāne upapajjamāne,
hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammū-
page satte pajāneyyaṃ - ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkehihhabbatāṃ
pāpuṇissasi sati sati āyatane.

So tvaṃ Vaccha yāvad - e ākaṅkhissasi: āsavānaṃ
khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe va
dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan-
ti, tatra tatr' eva sakkehihhabbatāṃ pāpuṇissasi sati sati
āyatane ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vacchagotto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhi-
vādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā
Vacchagotto eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpi pahitatto vi-
haranto nacirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma - d - eva
agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti tad - anuttaraṃ brahma-
cariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ,
kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro
kho pan' āyasmā Vacchagotto arahataṃ ahosi.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bha-
gavantaṃ dassanāya gacchanti. Addasā kho āyasmā Vaccha-
gotto te bhikkhū dūrato va gacchante, disvā yena te
bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etad -

avoca: Handa kahaṃ pana tumhe āyasmanto gacchathāti. — Bhagavantam kho mayam āvuso dassanāya gacchāmāti. — Tena h' āyasmanto mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha: Vacchagotto bhante bhikkhu Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: pariciṇṇo me Bhagavā, pariciṇṇo me Sugato ti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vacchagottassa paccassosum. Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad-avocum: Āyasmā bhante Vacchagotto Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ-ca vadeti: pariciṇṇo me Bhagavā, pariciṇṇo me Sugato ti. — Pubbe va me bhikkhave Vacchagotto bhikkhu cetasā ceto paricca vidito: tevijjo Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti. Devatā pi me etam-attham ārocesum: tevijjo bhante Vacchagotto bhikkhu mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo ti.

Idam-avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun-ti.

MAHĀ-VACCHAGOTTASUTTANTAM TATIYAM.

74.

Evam-me sutam. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe Sūkarakhatāyam. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. Ekamantaṃ tthito kho Dīghanakho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad-avoca: Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatiti. — Yā pi kho te esā Aggivessana diṭṭhi: sabbam me na khamatiti, esā pi te diṭṭhi na khamatiti. — Esā ce me bho Gotama diṭṭhi kameyya taṃ p' assa tādisam-eva, taṃ p'

assa tādīsam - evāti. — Ato kho te Aggivessana bahūhi bahutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhamsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ na ppajahanti aññāṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ upādiyanti. Ato kho te Aggivessana tanūhi tanutarā lokasmiṃ ye evam - āhamsu: taṃ p' assa tādīsam - eva, taṃ p' assa tādīsam - evāti, te tañ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahanti aññāṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyanti.

Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti. Sant' Aggivessana eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, tesam - ayaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike ti. Evaṃ vutte Dighanako paribbājako Bhagavantam etad - avoca: Ukkamsati me bhavaṃ Gotamo diṭṭhigataṃ, samukkamsati me bhavaṃ Gotamo diṭṭhigataṃ - ti. — Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamati, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, yā hi kho nesaṃ khamati sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi sārāgāya santike saṃyogāya santike abhinandanāya santike ajjhosānāya santike upādānāya santike, yā hi kho nesaṃ na khamati sā 'yaṃ diṭṭhi asārāgāya santike asaṃyogāya santike anabhinandanāya santike anajjhosānāya santike anupādānāya santike.

Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, moghaṃ - aññaṇ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃ -

vādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamatī, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggahahe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamatī, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggahahe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti. Tatr' Aggivessana ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino: ekaccaṃ me khamatī, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, tattha viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Yā kho me ayaṃ diṭṭhi: ekaccaṃ me khamatī, ekaccaṃ me na khamatīti, imaṇ - ce ahaṃ diṭṭhiṃ thāmasā parāmassa abhinivissa vohareyyaṃ: idam - eva saccaṃ, mogham - aññaṇ - ti, dvīhi me assa viggaho, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me khamatīti, yo cāyaṃ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: sabbaṃ me na khamatīti, imehi me assa dvīhi viggaho, iti viggahahe sati vivādo, vivāde sati vighāto, vighāte sati vihesā. Iti so viggahaṇ - ca vivādaṇ - ca vighātaṇ - ca vihesaṇ - ca attani sampassamāno taṇ - c' eva diṭṭhiṃ pajahati aññaṇ - ca diṭṭhiṃ na upādiyati; evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evaṃ - etāsaṃ diṭṭhinaṃ paṇinissaggo hoti.

Ayaṃ kho paṇ' Aggivessana kāyo rūpī cātummahābhūṭiko mātāpettikasambhavo odanakummāsūpacayo aniccucchādana-parimaddana-bhedana-viddhamāsanadhammo aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassitabbo. Tass' imaṃ kāyaṃ aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassato yo kāyasmiṃ kāyachando kāyasneho kāyanvayatā sā pahiyati.

Tisso kho imā Aggivessana vedanā: sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti n' eva tasmiṃ samaye dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, sukhāṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, dukkhāṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Yasmiṃ Aggivessana samaye adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, n' eva tasmiṃ samaye sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti na dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedeti, adukkhamasukhāṃ yeva tasmiṃ samaye vedanaṃ vedeti. Sukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā khayadhammā vāyadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Dukkhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā khayadhammā vāyadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Adukkhamasukhā pi kho Aggivessana vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā khayadhammā vāyadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Evaṃ passaṃ Aggivessana sutavā ariyasūvako sukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, dukkhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, adukkhamasukhāya pi vedanāya nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam - iti nāpaṃ hoti; khipā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Evaṃ vimuttacitto kho Aggivessana bhikkhu na kenaci saṃvadati na kenaci vivadati, yaṃ-ca loke vuttaṃ tena voharati aparāmasan - ti.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato

piṭṭhito tṭhito hoti Bhagavantaṃ vijaṃāno. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etad - ahoṣi: Tesāṃ tesāṃ kira no Bhagavā dhammānaṃ abhiññā pahānaṃ - āha, tesāṃ tesāṃ kira no Sugato dhammānaṃ abhiññā paṭinissaggam - āhāti. Iti' idaṃ āyasmato Sāriputtassa paṭisañcikkhato anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Dīghanakhasa pana paribbājakassa virajāṃ vitamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi: yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ - taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ - ti. Atha kho Dīghanakho paribbājako diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyoḡāhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃ - katha vesārajappatto aparappaccayo satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etad - avoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Upāsakam - maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇagataṃ - ti.

DĪGHANAKHASUTTANTAṃ CATUTTHAṃ.

75.

Evam - me suttaṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurusu viharati—Kammāssadhammaṃ - nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo—Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre tiṇṣantherake. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaraṃ ādāya Kammāssadhammaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Kammāssadhamme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭaṭikkanto yen' aññataro vanasaṇḍo ten' upasaṅkami divāvihārāya, taṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ ajjhogāhitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇḍe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anu-
caṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāh-
maṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā kho Māgan-
diyo paribbājako Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāre
tiṇasantharakaṃ paññattaṃ, disvāna Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāh-
maṇaṃ etad-avoca: Kassa nv-ayaṃ bhoto Bhāradvājassa
agyāgāre tiṇasantharako paññatto, samaṇaseyyārūpaṃ maññe
ti. — Atthi bho Māgandiya samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto
Sakyakulā pabbajito, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ
evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato: Iti pi so Bhagavā
aramaṇaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato loka-
vidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ
buddho bhagavā ti. Tass' esā bhoto Gotamassa seyyā
paññattā ti. — Duddiṭṭhaṃ vata bho Bhāradvāja addasāma
ye mayaṃ tassa bhoto Gotamassa bhūnahuno seyyaṃ adda-
sāmāti. — Rakkhass' etaṃ Māgandiya vācaṃ, rakkhass' etaṃ
Māgandiya vācaṃ, bahū hi tassa bhoto Gotamassa khattiya-
paṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇa-
paṇḍitā pi abhippasannā vinitā ariye āye dhamme kusale
ti. — Sammukhā ce pi mayaṃ bho Bhāradvāja taṃ bha-
vantaṃ Gotamaṃ passeyyāma sammukhā pi naṃ vadeyyāma:
bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no
sutte ocaratīti. — Sace taṃ bhoto Māgandiyassa agaru āro-
ceyyam-etaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassāti. — Appossukko bha-
vaṃ Bhāradvājo vutto va naṃ vadeyyāti.

Assosi kho Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya
atikkantamānusikāya Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa Mā-
gandiyeṇa paribbājakena saddhiṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ.
Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena
Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā nisīdi paññatte va tiṇasantharake. Atha kho
Bhāradvājagotto brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Bhāradvājagottaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ Bhagavā etad-
avoca: Ahu pana te Bhāradvāja Māgandiyeṇa paribbājakena

saddhiṃ imaṃ yeva tiṇasantharakaṃ ārabha kociḍ-eva kathāsallāpo ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahatṭhajāto Bhagavantaṃ etad-avoca: Etad-eva kho pana mayaṃ bho Gotamassa ārocetukāmā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo anakkhānaṃ yeva akāsiti. Ayaṃ-ca h' idañ Bhagavato Bhāradvājagottena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ antarākathā vippakatā hoti atha Māgandiyo paribbājako jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṇkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Bhāradvājagottassa brāhmaṇassa agyāgāraṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṇkhami, upasaṇkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisūretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Māgandiyaṃ paribbājakaṃ Bhagavā etad-avoca:

Cakkhuṃ kho Māgandiya rūpārāmaṃ rūparataṃ rūpasammuditaṃ, taṃ Tathāgatassa dantaṃ guttaṃ rakkhitaṃ saṃvutaṃ, tassa ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — So taṃ kho Māgandiya saddārāmaṃ — pe — ghānaṃ kho Māgandiya gandhārāmaṃ — jivhā kho Māgandiya rasārūmā rasaratā rasasammuditā, sā Tathāgatassa dantā guttā rakkhitā saṃvutā, tassā ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti. — Kāyo kho Māgandiya phoṭṭhabbārāmo — pe — mano kho Māgandiya dhammārāmo dhammarato dhammasammudito, so Tathāgatassa danto gutto rakkhito saṃvuto, tassa ca saṃvarāya dhammaṃ deseti. Idan-nu te etaṃ Māgandiya sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti. — Etad-eva kho pana me bho Gotama sandhāya bhāsitaṃ: bhūnahu samaṇo Gotamo ti, taṃ kissa hetu: evaṃ hi no sutte ocaratīti.

Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco cakkhu-

viññeyyehi rūpehi paricāritapubbo assa itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasambhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena rūpānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā rūpatañhaṃ pahāya rūpapariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacaniyaṃ - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama. — Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: idh' ekacco sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi paricāritapubbo assa itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasambhitehi rajanīyehi, so aparena samayena phoṭṭhabbānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā phoṭṭhabbatañhaṃ pahāya phoṭṭhabbapariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto vihareyya. Imassa pana te Māgandiya kim - assa vacaniyaṃ - ti. — Na kiñci bho Gotama.

Ahaṃ kho pana Māgandiya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresuṃ, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasambhitehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasambhitehi rajanīyehi. Tassa mayhaṃ Māgandiya tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ, eko vassiko eko hemantiko eko gimhiko. So kho ahaṃ Māgandiya vassike pāsāde vassike cattāro māse nippurisehi turīyehi paricāriyamāno na hetṭhāpāsādaṃ orohāmi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmatañhaṃ pahāya kāmapariḷāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitarāge kāmatañhāhi khajjamāne kāmapariḷāhena pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tatttha abhiramāmi, taṃ kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandiya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dībbāni

sukhaṃ samadhiḡgayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hīnassa na piheṃi, na tattha abhiraṃāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandīya gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehe, sotaviññeyyehe saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehe gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehe rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehe phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehe. So kāyena sucariṃ caritvā vācāya sucariṃ caritvā manasā sucariṃ caritvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyya devānaṃ Tāvātimsānaṃ saḥabyataṃ. So tattha Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreyya. So passeyya gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ paricārayamānaṃ. Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandīya api nu so devaputto Nandane vane accharāsaṅghaparivuto dibbehi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno amussa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā piheyya mānusakānaṃ vā pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ, mānusakehi vā kāmehi āvatṭeyyāti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Mānusakehi bho Gotama kāmehi dibbā kāmā abhikkantatarā ca paṇitatarā cāti. — Evam-eva kho ahaṃ Māgandīya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresinṃ, cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehe, sotaviññeyyehe saddehi — pe — ghānaviññeyyehe gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehe rasehi — kāyaviññeyyehe phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehe. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ - ca atthagamaṃ - ca assādaṃ - ca ādinavaṃ - ca nissaraṇaṃ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapaṇilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avītaraṅge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmapaṇilāhena

pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandīya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hinassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandīya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimīhi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgarakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmaccā nāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so tam bhesajjaṃ āgama kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhī serī sayanivasī yenakāmaṅgamo. So aññaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ purisaṃ passeyya arugattaṃ pakkagattaṃ kimīhi khajjamānaṃ nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamānaṃ aṅgarakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpentaṃ. Tam kim-maññasi Māgandīya: api nu so puriso amussa kuṭṭhissa purisassa piheyya aṅgarakāsuyā vā bhesajjapaṭisevanāya vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama, tam kissa hetu: Roge hi bho Gotama sati bhesajjena karaṇīyaṃ hoti, roge asati bhesajjena karaṇīyaṃ na hotīti. — Evaṃ eva kho ahaṃ Māgandīya pubbe agāriyabhūto samāno pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāresim, cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamābhithehi rajanīyehi, sotaviññeyyehi saddehi — pe — ghāaaviññeyyehi gandhehi — jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi — kāya-viññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamābhithehi rajanīyehi. So aparena samayena kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṃ-ca atthagamaṃ-ca assādaṃ-ca ādinavaṃ-ca nissaraṇaṃ-ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmaparilāhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto viharāmi. So aññe satte passāmi kāmesu avitaraṅge kāmataṇhāhi khajjamāne kāmāparilāheṇa pariḍayhamāne kāme paṭisevante; so tesam na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi, tam kissa hetu: Yā h' ayaṃ Māgandīya rati aññatr' eva kāmehi aññatra akusalehi dhammehi api dibbam sukham samadhiggayha tiṭṭhati tāya ratiyā ramamāno hinassa na pihemi, na tattha abhiramāmi.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeyya, tassa mittāmacceā ñāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatṭhapeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ āgama kuṭṭhehi parimucceyya, arogo assa sukhī serī sayamvasī yenakāmaṅgamo; tam - enaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānā-bāhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyum. Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: api nu so puriso iti c' iti c' eva kāyaṃ sannāmeyyāti. — Evaṃ bho Gotama, taṃ kissa hetu: Asu hi bho Gotama aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho cāti. — Taṃ kim-maññasi Māgandiya: idān' eva nu kho so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca, udāhu pubbe pi so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho cāti. — Idāni c' eva bho Gotama so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca, pubbe pi so aggi dukkhasamphasso c' eva mahābhitāpo ca mahāparilāho ca. Asu hi ca bho Gotama kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno upahatin-driyo dukkhasamphasse yeva aggismiṃ sukhā - iti viparīta-saññaṃ paccalatthāti. — Evaṃ - eva kho Māgandiya atitā - pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca, anāgatā - pi addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca, etarahi pi paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ kāmā dukkhasamphassā c' eva mahābhitāpā ca mahāparilāhā ca. Ime ca Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avītarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmāparilāhena pariḍayhamānā upahatindriyā dukkhasamphasses' eva kāmesu sukhā - iti viparītasāññaṃ paccalatthum.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakka-gatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya asu kuṭṭhī puriso arugatto pakkagatto kimihi khajjamāno nakhehi vaṇamukhāni vippatacchamāno aṅgārakāsuyā kāyaṃ paritāpeti tathā tathā 'ssa tāni vaṇamukhāni

asucitarāni c' eva honti duggandhatarāni ca pūtikatarāni ca, hoti c' eva kāci sātamatā assādamattā yadidaṃ vaṇa-mukhānaṃ kaṇḍūvanahetu; evaṃ - eva kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avītarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍhena pariḍayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti, yathā yathā kho Māgandiya sattā kāmesu avītarāgā kāmataṇhāhi khajjamānā kāmapiṇḍhena pariḍayhamānā kāme paṭisevanti tathā tathā tesam sātānaṃ kāmataṇhā c' eva pavaḍḍhati kāmapiṇḍhena ca pariḍayhanti, hoti c' eva kāci sātamatā assādamattā yadidaṃ pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca.

Taṃ kim - maññasi Māgandiya: api nu te diṭṭho vā sutō vā rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍhaṃ appaṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto vihāsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā ti. — No h' idaṃ bho Gotama. — Sādhū Māgandiya; mayā pi kho etaṃ Māgandiya n' eva diṭṭhaṃ na sutam: rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricārayamāno kāmataṇhaṃ appahāya kāmapiṇḍhaṃ appaṭivinodetvā vigatapipāso ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto vihāsi vā viharati vā viharissati vā. Atha kho Māgandiya ye hi keci samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vigatapipāsā ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā sabbe te kāmānaṃ yeva samudayaṇ - ca atthagamaṇ - ca assādaṇ - ca ādīnavaṇ - ca nissaraṇaṇ - ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā kāmataṇhaṃ pahāya kāmapiṇḍhaṃ paṭivinodetvā vigatapipāsā ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacittā vihaṃsu vā viharanti vā viharissanti vā ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imam udānaṃ udānesi:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ,
atthaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminan - ti.

Evaṃ vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ - avoca: Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāva subhāsitaṃ - c' idaṃ bhotā Gotamena:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhā - ti.

Mayā pi kho etaṃ bho Gotama suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ :

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhā - ti,

ta - y - idaṃ bho Gotama sametiti. — Yaṃ pana te etaṃ Māgandiya suttaṃ pubbakānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ :

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhā - ti.

katamaṇ - taṃ ārogyaṃ, katamaṇ - taṃ nibbānaṇ - ti. Evaṃ vutte Māgandiyo paribbājako sakāṇ' eva sudaṃ gattāni pāṇinā anomajjati: Idaṇ - taṃ bho Gotama ārogyaṃ, idaṇ - taṃ nibbānaṃ. Ahaṃ hi bho Gotama etarahi arogo sukhī, na maṃ kiñci ābādhatiti.

Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjeṭṭhikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tāraṇārūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalāṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanaṃ careyya. Taṃ - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhulaṇṇānaṃ vañceyya: idaṇ - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalāṃ sucin - ti. So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācāṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalāṃ sucin - ti. Taṃ kimmaññasi Māgandiya: api nu so jaccandho puriso jānanto passanto amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhulaṇṇānaṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācāṃ nicchāreyya: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalāṃ sucin - ti, udāhu cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Ajānanto hi bho Gotama apassanto asu jaccandho puriso amuṃ telamasikataṃ sāhulaṇṇānaṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggahetvā pārupeyya, pārupitvā attamaṇo attamaṇavācāṃ nicchāreyya:

chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ
sucin - ti, cakkhumato saddhāyāti. — Evam - eva kho Māgan-
diya aññatitthiyaṃ paribbājakaṃ andhā acakkhukā, ajanantā
ārogyaṃ apassantā nibbānaṃ atha ca paṇ' imaṃ gāthaṃ
bhāsanti:

Arogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhā - ti.

Pubbakeh' esā Māgandiya arahantehi sammāsambuddhehi
gāthā bhāsita:

Ārogyaparamā lābhā, nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhāṃ,
atthaṅgiko ca maggānaṃ khemaṃ amatagāminā - ti.

Sā etarahi anupubbena puthujjanagatā. Ayaṃ kho pana
Māgandiya kāyo rogabhūto gaṇḍabhūto sallabhūto aghabhūto
ābādhabhūto, so tvaṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ rogabhūtaṃ gaṇḍabhūtaṃ
sallabhūtaṃ aghabhūtaṃ ābādhabhūtaṃ: Idan - taṃ bho
Gotama ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbāna - ti vadesi. Taṃ hi te
Māgandiya ariyaṃ cakkhum na - tthi yena tvaṃ ariyena
cakkhunā ārogyaṃ jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi.

Evam pasanno ahaṃ bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me
bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā 'haṃ āro-
gyaṃ jāneyyaṃ nibbānaṃ passeyyā - ti. — Seyyathā pi
Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaṇhasukkāni
rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni
rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañjeṭṭhi-
kāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisamaṃ, na passeyya tārakā-
rūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. Tassa mittāmaccā nāti-
sālohitā bhisakkaṃ sallakattaṃ upatthapeyyum, tassa so
bhisakko sallakatto bhesajjaṃ kareyya, so taṃ bhesajjaṃ
āgamma na cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya. Taṃ
kim - maññasi Māgandiya: nanu so vejjo yāvad - eva kila-
mathassa vighātassa bhāgi assāti. — Evam bho Gotama. —
Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahaṃ - c' eva te dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ:
idan - taṃ ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbāna - ti, so tvaṃ ārogyaṃ
na jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ na passeyyāsi, so mam' assa kila-
matho, sā mam' assa vihesā ti.

Evam pasanno ahaṃ bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā 'haṃ ārogyaṃ jāneyyaṃ nibbānaṃ passeyyaṃ - ti. — Seyyathā pi Māgandiya jaccandho puriso, so na passeyya kaphasukkāni rūpāni, na passeyya nilakāni rūpāni, na passeyya pītakāni rūpāni, na passeyya lohitaṇṇāni rūpāni, na passeyya mañ-
 jetthikāni rūpāni, na passeyya samavisaṃsaṃ, na passeyya tāraṇarūpāni, na passeyya candimasuriye. So suṇeyya cakkhumato bhāsamānassa: chekaṃ vata bho odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti, so odātapariyesanaṃ careyya. Tam - en' aññataro puriso telamasikatena sāhulaṇṇāreṇa vañceyya: idan - te ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti. So taṃ patigaṇheyya, paṭiggaheṭvā pārūpeyya. Tassa mittāmacā nāṭisālohitā bhisakkaṃ salla-
 kattaṃ upaṭṭhāpeyyum, tassa so bhisakko sallakatto bhe-
 sājjaṃ kareyya, uddhavirecanaṃ adhovirecanaṃ añjanaṃ paccañjanaṃ natthukammaṃ; so taṃ bhesājjaṃ āgama
 cakkhūni uppādeyya cakkhūni visodheyya, tassa saha cakkhup-
 pādā yo amusmiṃ telamasikate sāhulaṇṇāre chandarāgo
 so pahiyetha, taṃ - ca naṃ purisaṃ amittato pi daheyya
 paccatthikato pi daheyya, api ca jīvitaṃ voropetabbaṃ mañ-
 ñeyya: digharattaṃ vata bho ahaṃ iminā purisena telamasi-
 katena sāhulaṇṇāreṇa nikato vañcito paladdho: idan - te
 ambho purisa odātaṃ vatthaṃ abhirūpaṃ nimmalaṃ sucin - ti.
 Evam - eva kho Māgandiya ahaṃ - c' eva te dhammaṃ de-
 seyyaṃ: idan - taṃ ārogyaṃ, idan - taṃ nibbānaṃ - ti, so tvaṃ
 ārogyaṃ jāneyyāsi nibbānaṃ passeyyāsi, tassa te saha
 cakkhuppādā yo pañcas' upādānakkhandhesu chandarāgo so
 pahiyetha; api ca te evam - assa: digharattaṃ vata bho
 ahaṃ iminā cittaṇa nikato vañcito paladdho, ahaṃ hi rūpaṃ
 yeva upādiyamāno upādiyiṃ, vedanaṃ yeva upādiyamāno
 upādiyiṃ, saññaṃ yeva upādiyamāno upādiyiṃ, saṅkhāre
 yeva upādiyamāno upādiyiṃ, viññānaṃ yeva upādiyamāno
 upādiyiṃ; tassa me upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā
 jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomaṇas-

supāyāsā sambhavanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Evam pasanno aham bhoto Gotamassa: pahoti me bhavam Gotamo tathā dhammam desetuṃ yathā 'ham imambhāsanā anandho vutthaheyyan - ti. — Tena hi tvaṃ Māgandīya sappurise bhajeyyāsi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya sappurise bhajissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya saddhammam sossasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya saddhammam sossasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi; yato kho tvaṃ Māgandīya dhammānudhammam paṭipajjissasi, tato tvaṃ Māgandīya sāmam yeva ñassasi sāmam dakkhisi: ime rogā gaṇḍā sallā, idha rogā gaṇḍā sallā aparisesā nirujjhanti; tassa me upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇam sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evam - etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evam vutte Māgandīyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca: Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama. Seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya: cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evam - evaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāham bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammaṃ - ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ - ca. Labheyyāham bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjam labheyyam upasampadam - ti. — Yo kho Māgandīya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhati pabbajjam ākaṅkhati upasampadam, so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya; api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā viditā ti. — Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmim dhammavinaye ākaṅkhatā pabbajjam ākaṅkhatā upasampadam cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnam māsānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti upasampādentī bhikkhubhāvāya, aham cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi, catunnam mam vassānam accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentū upasampādentū bhikkhu-

bhāvāyāti. Alattha kho Māgandiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjam alattha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d' eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad-anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi; khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katham kāraṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti abbhaññasi. Aññataro kho pan' āyasmā Māgandiyo arahatam ahoṣiti.

MĀGANDIYASUTTANTAM PAÑCAMAM.

76.

Evam-me sutam. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako Pilakkhaguhāyam paṭivasati mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim pañcamattehi paribbājakasatehi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito bhikkhū āmantesi: Āyāma' āvuso yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkamissāma guhādassanāyāti. Evam-āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Devakaṭasobbho ten' upasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena Sandako paribbājako mahatiyā paribbājakaparisāya saddhim nisinno hoti unnāḍiniyā uccāsaddāya mahāsaddāya aneka-vihitam tiracchānakatham kathentiya, seyyathidam rājakatham corakatham mahāmattakatham senākatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pānakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham mālākatham gandhakatham nātikatham yānakatham gāmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham sūrakatham visikhākatham kumbhatthānakatham pubbapetakatham nānattakatham lokakkhāyikam samuddak-

khāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakatham itī vā. Addasā kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna sakaṃ parisāṃ saṅghapesi: Appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddam-akattha, ayaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako āgacchati samaṇo Ānando. Yāvataṃ kho pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakaṃ Kosambiyaṃ paṭivasanti ayaṃ tesāṃ aññataro samaṇo Ānando. Appasaddakāmaṃ kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītaṃ appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, app-eva nāma appasaddaṃ parisāṃ veditvā upasaṅkami-tabbhaṃ maññeyyāti. Atha kho te paribbājakaṃ tuṇhi ahesuṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Sandako paribbājako ten' upasaṅkami. Atha kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etad-avoca: Etu kho bhavaṃ Ānando, sāgataṃ bhoto Ānandassa, cirassaṃ kho bhavaṃ Ānando imaṃ pariyāyam-akāsi yadidaṃ idh' āgamanāya; nisīdatu bhavaṃ Ānando, idam āsanaṃ paññattan-ti. Nisīdi kho āyasmā Ānando paññatte āsane. Sandako pi kho paribbājako aññataraṃ nicaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Sandakaṃ paribbājakaṃ āyasmā Ānando etad-avoca: Kāya nu 'ttha Sandaka etarahi kathāya sannisinā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā ti. — Tiṭṭhat' esā bho Ānanda kathā yāya mayaṃ etarahi kathāya sannisinā, n' esā bhoto Ānandassa kathā dullabhā bhavissati pacchā pi savanāya. Sādhū vata bhavantaṃ yeva Ānandaṃ paṭibhātu sake ācariyake dhammī kathā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka supāhi sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsisā-mīti. Evaṃ bho ti kho Sandako paribbājako āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi. Āyasmā Ānando etad-avoca: Cattāro 'me Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā, cattāri ca anassā-sikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni, yattha viññū puriso sa-sakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan-ti. — Katame pana te bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā akkhātā yattha

viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacco satthā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yittham na - tthi hutam, na - tthi sukaṭadukkatānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, na - tthi ayaṃ loko na - tthi paro loko, na - tthi mātā na - tthi pitā, na - tthi sattā opapātikā, na - tthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpatipannā ye imaṃ - ca lokam paraṃ - ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātummahābhūṭiko ayaṃ puriso, yadā kālam karoti paṭhavī paṭhavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti, āsandipaṇḍitaṃ purisā mataṃ ādāya gacchanti, yāv' ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti, kāpotakāni aṭṭhīni bhavanti. Bhassantāhutiyo, dattu - paññattam yad - idaṃ dānam. Tesam tucchaṃ musā vilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti. Bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param - maraṇā ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi dinnam na - tthi yittham — pe — na honti param - maraṇā ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitam; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmaññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho kāyassa bhedā ucchijjissāma vinassissāma na bhavissāma param - maraṇā ti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanam, yo 'ham puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārento jātarūpa - rajataṃ sadiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'ham kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmim satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā janatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahma -

cariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socayato kilamayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam - atimāpayato adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato para-dāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato, karato na kariyati pāpaṃ; khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā paṭhaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; dakkhiṇaṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, na - tthi pāpassa āgamo; uttaraṃ - ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento na - tthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo; dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena na - tthi puññaṃ, na - tthi puññaṃ āgamo ti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṇcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: Karato kārayato — pe — na - tthi puññaṃ āganto ti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmaññaṃpattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubhinnaṃ kurutaṃ na kariyati pāpaṃ - ti. Atirekaṃ kho paṇ' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yathā viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi: Na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetu appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti; na - tthi hetu na - tthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetu appaccayā sattā visujjhanti; na - tthi balaṃ na - tthi viriyaṃ na - tthi purisa-

thāmo na - tthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgatiabhāva-parinātā chass - evābhijātisu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃditthi: Na - tthi hetu, na - tthi paccayo — pe — sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitam; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmāññapattā, yo cāham na vadāmi: ubho ahetu appaccayā visujjhissāmāti. Atirekaṃ kho pan' imassa bhoto satthuno — pe — brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayan - ti iti veditvā tasmā brahmacariyaṃ nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyo abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalam.

Puna ca param Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃditthi: Satt' ime kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭatthā esikatthāyi - tthitā, te na iñjanti na viparinamanti na aññamaññaṃ byābādheṇti, nālaṃ aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta: paṭhavikāyo āpokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo sukhe dukkhe jīve, satt' ime. Ime satta kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭatthā esikatthāyi - tthitā, te na iñjanti na viparinamanti na aññamaññaṃ byābādheṇti, nālaṃ aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Tattha na - tthi hantā vā ghātetā vā sotā vā sāvetā vā viññātā vā viññāpetā vā. Ye pi tīṇhena satthena sīsaṃ ehindatī, na koci kañci jīvītā voropeti, sattannaṃ tv - eva kāyānam - antarena satthaṃ vivaram - anupatati. Cuddasa kho pan' imāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni satthi ca satāni cha ca satāni, pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca adḍhakamme ca, dvatthi paṭipadā, dvatth' antarakappā, cha - ābhijātiyo, attha purisabhūmiyo, ekūnapaññāsa ajīvasate, ekūnapaññāsa paribbājasate, ekūna-

paññāsa nāgāvāsasate, vīse indriyasate, timse nirayasate, chattiṃsa rajodhātuyo, satta saññigabbhā, satta asaññigabbhā, satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā, satta devā satta mānusa satta pesacā satta sarā satta pavuṭṭā satta papātā satta papātasatāni satta supinā satta supinasatāni, cullāsiti mahākappuno satasahassāni yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Tattha na - tthi: iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkamā vā kammaṃ paripācassāmi paripakkamā vā kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikarissāmi, hevaṃ na - tthi. Doṇamite sukhadukkhe, pariyaṇtakāte saṃsāre na - tthi hāyanaṇḍhane na - tthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathā pi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbēthiyamāna - eva paleti, evaṃ - evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti.

Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā evaṃvādi evaṃdiṭṭhi: Satt' ime kāyā — pe — dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti. Sace imassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, akatena me ettha kataṃ, avusitena me ettha vusitaṃ; ubho pi mayaṃ ettha samasamā sāmāññāpattā, yo cāhaṃ na vadāmi: ubho sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissāmāti. Atirekaṃ kho paṇḍita imassa bhoto satthuno naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ ukkuṭikappadhānaṃ kesamassulocanaṃ, yo 'haṃ puttasambādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasanto Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhonto mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārento jātārūparaṇḍitaṃ sādhiyanto iminā bhotā satthārā samasamagatiko bhavissāmi abhisamparāyaṃ. So 'haṃ kiṃ jānanto kiṃ passanto imasmiṃ satthari brahmacariyaṃ carissāmi. So: abrahmacariyavāso ayaṇ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Ayaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catuttho abrahmacariyavāso akkhāto yathā viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na āra - dheyya nāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalam.

Ime kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāso akkhātā

yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvañ - c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāro abrahmacariyavāsā va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā ti akkhātā yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. Kataṃāni pana tāni bho Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalan - ti.

Idha Sandaka ekacce satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti: carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitan - ti. So suññaṃ - pi agāraṃ pavisati, piṇḍam - pi na labhati, kukkuro pi ḍasati, caṇḍena pi hatthinaṃ samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi assena samāgacchati, caṇḍena pi goṇena samāgacchati, itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmaṃ - pi gottam - pi pucchati, gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmaṃ - pi maggam - pi pucchati. So: kim - idaṃ - ti puṭṭho samāno: suññaṃ me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisiṃ; piṇḍam - me alaḍḍhabbaṃ ahosi, tena nālatthaṃ; kukkurena ḍasitabbaṃ ahosi, ten' amhi datṭho; caṇḍena hatthinaṃ samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena assena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; caṇḍena goṇena samāgantabbaṃ ahosi, tena samāgamaṃ; itthiyā pi purisassa pi nāmaṃ - pi gottam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchim; gāmassa pi nigamassa pi nāmaṃ - pi maggam - pi pucchitabbaṃ ahosi, tenāpucchin - ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā sabbaññū sabbadassāvī — pe — tenāpucchin - ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti vidityā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhā-

taṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalāṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā anussaviko hoti anussavasacco, so anussavena itihitihaparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti. Anussavikassa kho pana Sandaka satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā anussaviko anussavasacco, so anussavena itihitihaparamparāya piṭakasampadāya dhammaṃ deseti; anussavikassa kho pana satthuno anussavasaccassa sussatam - pi hoti dussatam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena dutiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātaṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalāṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā takki hoti vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampati-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Takkissa kho pana Sandaka satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisañcikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā takki vīmaṃsī, so takkapariyāhataṃ vīmaṃsānucaritaṃ sayampati-bhānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti; takkissa kho pana satthuno vīmaṃsissa sutakkitam - pi hoti duttakkitam - pi hoti, tathā pi hoti aññathā pi hoti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ - ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbijja pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena tatiyaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātaṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalāṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka idh' ekacco satthā mando hoti momuho, so mandattā momuhattā tathā tathā pañhaṃ

puttho samāno vācāvikkhepaṃ āpajjati amarāvikkhepaṃ: evaṃ pi me no, tathā pi me no, aññathā pi me no, no ti pi me no, no no ti pi me no ti. Tatra Sandaka viññū puriso iti paṭisaṅkikkhati: Ayaṃ kho bhavaṃ satthā mando momuho — pe — no no ti pi me no ti. So: anassāsikaṃ idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti iti viditvā tasmā brahmacariyā nibbija pakkamati. Idaṃ kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena catutthaṃ anassāsikaṃ brahmacariyaṃ akkhātāṃ yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

Imāni kho Sandaka tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, yāvaṃ c' idaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena cattāri anassāsikān' eva brahmacariyāni anassāsikāni brahmacariyāni ti akkhātāni yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na vaseyya vasanto vā na ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So pana bho Ānanda satthā kimvādī kimakkhāyi yattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ ti.

Idha Sandaka Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācāraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ — pe — sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti — pe — brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto — yattha Kandarakasuttaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ —. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaṇe vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivēkaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ ulāraṃ viśesaṃ adhigacchati,

tattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. Puna ca paraṃ Sandaka bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā — pe — dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ — tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ — catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ðhite ānejjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekampi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo — pe — iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsāṃ anussarati. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ðhite ānejjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So dibbena cak-khunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cava-māne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate — pe — yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako — pe — ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ. So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ðhite ānejjappatte āsavānaṃ khayañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmeti. So: idaṃ dukkhaṃ — ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti — pe — ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Tassa evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; bhavāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; avijjāsavā pi cittaṃ vimuccati; vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam — iti ñānaṃ hoti; khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Yasmiṃ kho Sandaka satthari sāvako evarūpaṃ uḷāraṃ viśesaṃ adhigacchati, tattha viññū puriso sasakkaṃ brahmacariyaṃ vaseyya vasanto ca ārādheyya ñāyaṃ dhammaṃ kusalaṃ — ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikhīṇabhavasamīyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, paribhuṇ-

jeyya so kāme ti. — Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so pañca thānāni ajjhācaritum: abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sañcecca pānam jivitā voropetum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ patisevitum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsītum, abhabbo khināsavo bhikkhu sannidhikārakaṃ kāme paribhūjitum seyyathā pi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Yo so Sandaka bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, abhabbo so imāni pañca thānāni ajjhācaritum ti.

Yo pana so bho Ānanda bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatāṃ samitāṃ nānadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitāṃ: khinā me āsavā ti. — Tena hi Sandaka upamaṇ-te karissāmi, upamāya p' idh' ekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathā pi Sandaka purisassa hatthapādā chinnā, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatāṃ samitāṃ chinnā va hatthapādā, api ca kho naṃ paccavekkhamāno jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, evam-eva kho Sandaka yo so bhikkhu araham khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhinābhavasamyojano samma-d-aññā vimutto, tassa carato c' eva tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satatāṃ samitāṃ khinā va āsavā, api ca kho naṃ paccavekkhamāno jānāti: khinā me āsavā ti.

Kiṃ bahukā pana bho Ānanda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Na kho Sandaka ekaṃ yeva satāṃ na dve satāni na tīpi satāni na cattāri satāni na pañca satāni, atha kho bhiyyo va ye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye niyyātāro ti. — Acchariyaṃ bho Ānanda, abbhutaṃ bho Ānanda, na ca nāma sadhammakkāmsanā bhavissati na paradhammavambhanā, āyatane ca dhammadesanā tāva

bahukā ca niyyātāro paññāyissanti, ime pan' ājivikā puttamatāya puttā, attānañ-c' eva ukkaṃsenti pare ca vambhenti, tayo c' eva niyyātāro paññāpenti, seyyathidaṃ Nandaṃ Vacchaṃ, Kisaṃ Saṅkiccaṃ, Makkhalin Gosālan-ti.

Atha kho Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ āma-
tessi: Carantu bhonto, samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyavāso, na
dāni sukaraṃ amhehi lābhasakkārasiloke pariccajitun- ti.
Itih' idaṃ Sandako paribbājako sakaṃ parisāṃ uyyojesi
Bhagavati brahmacariye ti.

SANDAKASUTTANTAM CHATTHAM.

VARIOUS READINGS.

A denotes the Copenhagen MS.; M, the Phayre MS. of India Office; C, the commentary of Buddhaghosa (Bu.); ZZ, parallel passages from the other Nikāya MSS. in the Copenhagen collection; by DN., MN., SN., AN., the four Nikāyas are meant. A first and second — occasionally a third — reading is marked a, b, c. Conjectures are indicated by an asterisk. If a reading occurs more than once in the same sutta, it is only mentioned at the first place. "Throughout" refers to the sutta, "always", or "constantly", and the like, to the whole Nikāya.

1.

P. 1¹ evaṃ me M always.—⁴ paccassosum-bhagavā AZZ.—⁵ desissāmi M here and mostly elsewhere (-essāmi and -issāmi A with about equal frequency, also DN., AN.; -iss- SN. exclusively; both forms are acknowledged by native grammarians).—¹² pathavīto M partly.—¹⁴ pathavī me M, afterwards āpaṃ me, tejaṃ me, etc. P. 2¹² brahmasmiṃ for -maṇi M.—¹⁹ -bhakinnāṃ for -kinṇe A at the first place, otherwise -kinṇ- (in Singh. MSS. -kinṇ- is more frequent than -kinṇ-, the Burmese, as far as I know, always write -kinṇ-; Bu., though he mentions no difference of reading, explains both forms: subhena okinnā vikinnā, subhena sarīrappabhāvaṇṇena ekaghanā . . ti Subhakinṇā).—²⁷ Abhibhuto A at the first place. P. 4⁶ Subscription: Puthujjhanavasena pathamanayabhumiparicchedo M, Assutavantaṇṇaputhujjhanābhavaseti (sic) pathamakabhūmiparicchedo A.—¹⁰ mā maññati A throughout except at l. 20 at the last two places, where it reads vā maññi (mā maññi M, mā maññi once; mā maññi ti, maññatitī maññi va, [na] maññi va na vattābbo C).—^{11, 21} (*mā abhinandī) mā 'bhinandati M, vā abhinandati A (C is silent).—^{12, 21} aparinnēyyam A (C =M).—²² Subscription: Sekhavasena duttiyanayabhumiparicchedo

M, Sekhābhavivaddhavaseti (sic) dutiyakabhūmiparicchēdo A.—
³⁴ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena tatiyanayabhumiparicchēdo M, Khīṇāsavāhapaṭhamakanaye tatiyakabhūmiparicchēdi (sic) A. P. 5⁹
 Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena catutthanayabhumiparicchēdo M, Khīṇāsavāhadutiyakanaye cattārivānakabhūmiparicchēdi (sic) A.—
²¹ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena pañcamanayabhumiparicchēdo M, Khīṇāsavāhatatiyakānaye pañcavānakabhūmiparicchēdi (sic) A.—
³³ Subscription: Khīṇāsavavasena chaṭṭhanayabhumiparicchēdo M, Khīṇāsavāhacatutthakanaye cha-apānakabhūmiparicchēdi (sic) A. P. 6^{1.6} parināṭantaṃ M.—⁶ Subscription: Satthuvāsena sattama-
 naya- M, Satthārahapaṭhamakanaye satta-apānakabhūmiparicchēdi (sic) A.—²³ Subscription: Satthuvāsena aṭṭhamanaya- M, Satthā-
 rahadutiyakanaye aṭṭhāvānakabhūmiparicchēdo (sic) A.

2.

P. 7⁶ khayāṃ vadāmi for: khayō hoti M.—^{6.7} manasikāro A (-raṃ MC).—²⁶ yassāti ye assa C. P. 8¹⁷ vā assa M.—¹⁹ attanā vā me att, sañjānāmiṭṭi assa M, and similarly in the following clauses.—²³ vādo M (vadatīti vado, vacīkammassa kārako ti vut-
 taṃ hoti C; cf. p. 258).—²⁴ kammānaṃ om. C, cf. l. c.—²⁸ -kan-
 tāro C.—³⁰ jarāya mar- M almost always, also Vin. i, p. 34 (jarāmarāṇa AZZ mostly, jarāmarāṇehi occasionally, rarely jarāya marāṇa, which may nevertheless be preferable in this phrase). P. 9¹⁷ c' eva for ca A.—²⁵ -saṃvaraṃ A here.—
²⁶ yaṃ hi 'ssāti-ādimhi yaṃ cakkhundriyasamvaraṃ assa bhik-
 khuno asaṃvutassa athaketvā apidahitvā viharantassāti evaṃ-
 attho veditabbo; atha vā yekārassa yaṃ-ti ādeso, hikāro ca padapūraṇo, ye assāti attho C.—²⁷ -saṃvara-(a)saṃvutassa A throughout except here, M once (-saṃvara- or -saṃvarā AN. VI. vi. 4; the readings of Bu., I think, were those of the text).—
²⁸ evaṃ-sa te ti evaṃ assa te C, cf. Bālāvatāro p. 7. P. 10¹
 saṃvara- AM, also AN. l. c.—⁷ -sarisaṃvara- M here, elsewhere sarisaṃvara.—¹⁷ (paṭisallāṇ- A mostly, also DN., -llāṇ- corr. to -llāṇ- M almost constantly, paṭisallāṇ- SN. throughout, AN. mostly, A not unfrequently, -llāṇ- AZZ rarely).—²⁰ -byāpajjh- AZZ al-
 ways, M often, but mostly corrected to -bajjh.—²⁹ (tipp- AM, AZZ invariably in this phrase; bahalatṭhena tibbā C, but in the AN. commentary Bu. says, Tippānaṃ-ti bahalāṇaṃ, tāpanavasena vā tippānaṃ; cf. Mil. p. 148, l. 16).—³⁰ adhivāsika- A (-vāsaka- MCZZ). P. 11¹ -kadhānaṃ or -kādhānaṃ ZZ (AMC agree).—
¹⁶ uppanna-upp- M.—²⁴ -parināmaṃ A (-miṃ MC, AZZ almost always).—³³ yato ca kho A (C=M). P. 12⁵ vivattayi AM (vāv- C, ZZ almost invariably).

3.

P. 12¹⁶ me is wanting here in MC, and in A there is a slip extending from *atthi me tumhesu* l. 15 to *-dāyādā* l. 20; at l. 21 it is likewise wanting in A, but MC agree in adding it.—¹⁸ *ādiyā*, -o M.—²⁵ me (MC) om. A, at p. 13³¹ it is wanting in AC.—²¹ *chattaniya* M, and *chatt-* constantly for *chadd-* (C=A). P. 13¹ -*pattā* A (-*paretā* MC).—⁷ me for *kho* M.—¹⁴ *aparibhuñ-jitvā* and *paribhuñjitvā* M except at l. 24; —*iminā* va M; —*-balyena* C.—²³ *paṭivinodetvā* M.—²⁸ Cf. Mil. p. 242.—³⁰ *salle-khatāya* A (C=M).—³⁴ *vatvā* ca M (C=A).—³⁷ *bhikkhave* MC. P. 14⁵ *āgacchāma* M.—¹⁸ Before *idh' āvuso* M adds, from ll. 2-3, *Kittāvatā . . nānusiikkhanti*; cf. AN. X. vi. 6.—¹⁷ *thān-* M.—²⁴ *therā āvuso* M, *therāvuso* A at p. 15¹².—³⁷ ca om. M. P. 15⁴ *honti* om. A.—³⁵ *palāso* M almost always, *palāso* A with a single exception, ZZ vary (the word is wanting, I believe, in SN.).

4.

P. 16¹⁶ *Jānussoṇi* M (-*nussoṇi* AC, ZZ mostly, M partly).—¹⁸ *sārāṇiyā* M always, occasionally corrected to *-iy-* (*sārāṇiy-* AZZ with scarcely an exception).—²⁰ *bhagavantaṃ Gotamaṃ* A here and elsewhere frequently, partly also ZZ, M at a few places; the other cases are not confounded: *bhavaṃ Gotamaṃ*, *bhoto Gotamassa*, etc.—²¹ *anāgāriyaṃ* M here and often elsewhere, but more frequently like A.—²⁸ *mama* ca M.—²⁹ *hi kho bho* M; —*araññavanapattthāni* M, *araññe-vānapattthānāni* *araññāni* ca *vanapattthāni* ca C, *araññe-* also at *sutta* 150, and AN. X. x. 9 in text and com., cf. *araññevanaṃ* DN. 3; still M may perhaps be right. P. 17² *hi* om. M.—¹⁴ *mantā sandosa-* A (C=M).—¹⁹ *aññataro* M.—²⁰ *-kammataṃ* M.—²¹ *pallomaṃ-ti pannaḷomaṃ*, *soṭṭhibhāvan-ti* *attho* C.—²⁵ *-jīvā sand-* A.—³⁰ *-jīvitāṃ* A.—³⁴ *-rāgā sand-* AMa. P. 18⁶ *-kappā sand-* A.—¹¹ *mettacittatāṃ* M.—²⁴ *uddhata-avup-* M; —*-cittā sand-* A.—²⁹ *-cittatāṃ* M.—³² *vicikicchī* MCa; —*kaṅkhā-vicikicchā-* M.—³⁴ *vici-* M. P. 19³ *-kkaṃsanak-* M; —*-vamh-* AbC, A or Ab mostly, also ZZ.—¹⁰ *kaṃsanatāṃ* M.—²³ *-nikāmayamānā sand-* A. P. 20¹⁹ *elaṃug-* M, *elaṃug-* A, ZZ mostly; *elaṃugā* ti *elaṃukhā*, *khakārassa* *gākāro kato*, *lālāmukhā* ti *vuttaṃ hoti*, *.. elamugā* ti *pi pāṭho*, *elaṃukā* ti *pi keci paṭhanti*, *apare elamukhā* ti *pi*, *sabbattha elamukhā* ti *attho* C.—²⁶ AM add the subscription *Selasapariyāyaṃ*; *Solasa-tṭhānārammaṇapariggaho* C.—²⁹ *rattisū* M, A once.—³¹⁻² *nā-māhaṃ bhay-* M (C=A).—³⁷ *tatra* me A, *tattha* ca me MC; —*migo* AMa (*mago* MbC). P. 21¹ *paṇṇasaddaṃ* (meaning *-sadaṃ*?) C (= *paṇṇakacavaraṃ*), *paṇṇakasaputaṃ* M; —*pāṭeti* A (*ereti* MC).—² *etad-ahosi* for *evaṃ hoti* M; —*taṃ* om. M.—⁶ *-to* *tathā-*

bhūto A.—²¹ rattin-ti M.—²⁷ lokānukampakāya AC, AZZ always, except DN.—³⁶ pathamajjhānam, etc. AC, AZZ always, except SN. P. 22³ sato sampajāno AMZZ occasionally.—⁷ adukkhamasukham M constantly (adukkham as- AZZ in this phrase).—¹⁰ āneñja- or ānañja- M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4 (ZZ=A).—¹⁴ vīsam pi M constantly; — timsatim-pi A often (timsam-pi MZZ); — cattālis- M, AZZ occasionally.—¹⁵ sataṃ pi jātiyo sahaṣṣaṃ pi j. sata-sahaṣṣaṃ pi j. M at two places.—¹⁹ uppādim C, AZZ almost always (udapādim M always; upapādim or rather upāpādim might be expected, but it occurs nowhere).—²⁰ tatrāp' āsīm M mostly, AZZ have both readings.—²⁴⁻⁵ vigatā and vigato AZZ frequently, but vih- is the reading of Bu.—³¹ uppajj- AZZ with scarcely an exception, as well as other Singh. MSS.; likewise uppanna for upapanna, except in idhūpāpanna and similar cases. P. 23²³ vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhīti M invariably.—³⁷ rūpā vatāyaṃ M. P. 24³ nikkujj- AZZ and the Singh. generally in this phrase, with very few exceptions, as Suttanip. p. 55 in the Copenhagen MS. (nikujj- M always).—⁵ dakkhaṇṭīti M constantly.—⁹ ajjatagge ti ajjataṃ ādim katvā ti evam-ettha attho veditabbo, ajjatan-ti ajjabhāvaṃ; ajjadagge ti vā pāṭho, dakāro padasandhikaro, ajja aggaṃ katvā ti attho C.

5.

P. 24¹⁷ saṅgaṇo M (C=A).—²⁵ yāyan-ti pi pāṭho C.—²⁸ ti akkhāyati M at the first four places.—³¹ -puriso yeva akkh. A here. P. 25⁸ -moggalān- M always.—²² rajāpathe ti rajapathe, ayam-eva vā pāṭho C (M or Ma have partly so).—²³ naṃ and sā wanting in M.—²⁹ so sadoso so A here.—³⁶ aparīyonaddhā Mb. P. 26¹ sā om. M.—¹⁻² parisuddhā assa Ma here.—¹⁶ saṅkiliṭṭhā assa malaggāhita M (parisuddhā and saṅkiliṭṭhā are perhaps right in these two cases).—²⁶ na anu- A here. P. 27³ ayaṃ kho āvuso M.—⁸ kho om. M.—¹⁰ aṅgaṇan-ti M.—¹² vatāhaṃ āp- M; — na c' eva maṃ A (C=M). P. 28⁶ purakkhivā M (C=A).—⁷ no sūṇaṃ A here.—¹⁸ nāṇṇo A here. P. 29¹⁶ garuṃ kar- M.—¹⁷ anaṇṇaṃ A here.—²⁷ upāsikāyo M, Ab here. P. 30¹⁹ suyyanti MC; — araṇṇako M (C=A).—²⁰ -cāriko A here.—²¹ n' eva sakkaroṇti A here, na c' eva sakk. na ca M here, cf. l. 37.—²² hi 'ssa M (C=A).—²⁷ rajayitvā A (rac-MC).—²⁹ jaṇṇaṃ jaṇṇaṃ AMA; jaṇṇajjaṇṇaṃ viyāti makkha-makkhaṃ viya manāpamanāpaṃ viya, api ca vaṭṭamkāpannākāraṃ (sic) viyāti pi vuttam hoti, vaṭṭukā (sic, vadhukā?) hi jaṇi ti vuccati, tassā nīyamānapannākāraṃ jaṇṇaṃ..., jaṇṇajjaṇṇaṃ vyā pīti vā pāṭho C.—³⁰ avāpuritvā AC.—³¹ paṭikulatā and appaṭikulatā M.—³⁷ na c' eva sakk. na g. M. P. 31⁶ nimantaniko M.—¹¹ vicinitakālakaṃ M (C=A).—²⁹ pubbaṇha- AM

here and mostly, cf. my Pali Misc. p. 80; — pattacivaram-ādāya M almost constantly, A rarely, ZZ not very often.—³⁰⁻¹ Sāmiti A, Samiti M (Sāmiti C).—³¹ taccheti M here.—³² ājivak- M (C=A).—³⁷ suddhā sāre Ma, suddhāya sāre Mb; cf. p. 488. P. 32² parivittakko hoti M.—⁶ maññe maññāya M (C=A).—⁷ asaddhā M.—⁸ sathā Ma always.—⁹ -ṭabbhino MC.—²³ paṇṇa-vanto M.—²⁴ pivanti MC.—²⁵ c' eva, ca om. M; — sabrahmacārīm Mb; sabrahmacārīti rassam-pi vaṭṭati dīgham-pi, rasse sati Sāriputtassa upari hoti, dīghe sati sabrahmacārīnam C.—²⁶ vuṭṭhap-, patitṭhap- M.—²⁷ daharo vā AM (without vā AZZ mostly); — yuvā vā Mb; — maṇḍana-jātiko M partly, also DN.; — sisanbhāto M.—²⁸ pāvaddhikamālaṃ A, vassikimālaṃ AN. VIII. vi. 1; — tiamuttaka- A, adhimuttaka- M (atim- AN. l. c.).

6.

The beginning of this sutta is identical with AN. X. viii. 1 (marked B). P. 33⁷ anumatt- MC (anu- A constantly, also SN.); — -dassāvino B.—⁹ manāpo ca M; — garu ca B (elsewhere AN. has, piyo ca hoti m. ca g. ca bh. ca, constantly and very often); — bhāvanīyo M (-īyo ABC).—²⁰ ye maṃ M (ye me AB).—²⁵⁻²⁸ abhi-bhuyya not repeated in AMa (B=Mb).—³¹ abhicet- AM always, ZZ mostly (ābhi-Ba, C mostly, ZZ partly).—³⁴ passitvā A (elsewhere ph-, cf. p. 477 et seq.), phussitvā M, rarely phusitvā; kāyena phussitvā ti nāmakāyena phusitvā, pāpuṇitvā adhigantvā ti vuttam hoti C (phassitvā ZZ mostly, phusitvā partly, passitvā very rarely). P. 34¹⁵⁻¹⁶ (paṭhaviyā and next paṭhaviyaṃ AMZZ almost invariably).—¹⁶ abhiññāno AMb (-o or -e ZZ).—¹⁷ caṅkameyyaṃ Mb (ZZ=AMa).—¹⁹ parāmasēyyaṃ M constantly (parimas- A always in this phrase, also ZZ with very few exceptions; the reading is rather uncertain, and M may perhaps be right).—²³ santike vā ti AZZ occasionally; in a different phrase without ti the right reading is santike vā, cf. p. 139, l. 2, etc. P. 35²⁷ abhiññā M (-āya AC, at p. 40, l. 5 AMC, abhiññā AMZZ commonly).

7.

P. 36¹⁸ (*dūratta-) duratta- AMC.—²⁴ mañjetṭhikāya A here.—³⁰ māyā c. upakleso A. P. 37⁹ yato ca kho A (C=M).—²⁸ yatodhi kho M, yatocadhiko A (yathodhi kho C, explained by sakasakaodhivasena, and with the remark added, yatodhi kho ti pi pāho; cf. Suttanip. 3 v. 26, Jāt. 408 v. 6, 509 v. 23, 535 v. 21).—³⁰ smīti A here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M, A once.—³² pamoditassa M here. P. 38¹⁴ accchudakāṃ M (C=A).—²¹ catutthaṃ M almost always (-im AZZ).—²² (read sabbattatāva; sabbatttha- M

constantly, AZZ rarely, C refers to Visuddhimaggo; cf. Childers). —³¹ atth' idaṃ A, C has both readings, AN. III. vii. 6 agrees with M. P. 39⁶ Bahu- M throughout, A partly (Bāhu- C). —⁸ (*mokkhasammata) lokasammata A, lokasammata va Ma, lokkhasammata va Mb; lokasammata (sic) ti lūkkhabhāvasammata (sic, mukha-?), cōkkhabhāvaṃ (sic, mokkha-?) visuddhabhāvaṃ detiṭṭi evaṃ sammata ti vuttaṃ hoti; lokasammata (or lokā-, lokāṃ-, lokya-, the letter is illegible) ti pi pāṭho, tass' attho: seṭṭhaṃ lokaṅgamāyāti (sic, lokāṃ gamayati?) evaṃ sammata ti C. The first reading of Bu. is certainly not lokasammata, but the text is so corrupt at this place, that it is difficult to say what he wrote. —⁹ puññasammata . . bahujanassa wanting in A (C=M). —¹⁰⁻¹¹ pāpakammaṃ kataṃ pav- M. —¹³ avikkak- corrected to adhi-kakk- M, āvi- and avi- C, acittakaṇ- ca A (nahānasambhārasena laddhāvohāraṃ ekaṃ titthaṃ C); — Sundarikāmahi M. —¹⁴ Sara-svatiṃ M (C=A). —¹⁵ (*pakkhanno) pakkhanto A, pakkhando M, pakkhanto ti avisanto (pavisanto?) C (these are common errors for pakkhanno). —¹³⁻²⁵ The division of these lines into stanzas is that of A; M makes the third verse end with uposatho sadā, the fourth with khemataṃ, and couples the last three lines to one verse. It escaped my attention that the fourth line is vaitā-ḷiya. We had better, perhaps, distribute the whole into four stanzas, the first and the last being of three hemistichs each. The eighth hemistich is in my opinion scarcely of equal age with the rest. —³¹ evaṃ - eva M. —³³ labheyyāmaṃ A. P. 40⁷ abhiññāsi M (abbha- AZZ, also M mostly); — kho āyasmā M here (aññatara kho pana is the reading of DN. and MN.; SN., AN., Vin. have a. ca pana; a. ca kho pana is of rare occurrence, cf. Suttanip. p. 15). —⁹ Vatthasuttaṃ C (commonly quoted by this name).

S.

P. 40¹² (sāyanha- A not unfrequently, SN. always, M rarely). —²² yattha c' etā A throughout. P. 42³ vo om. A (C=M). —³ -cārino M. —⁹ -vādino M. —¹¹⁻¹² It is somewhat uncertain, whether piṣuṇā vācā and pharusā vācā are or are not compounds. A has -āvācāṃ, -āvācāya, -āvāco in 35 cases out of 69, ZZ vary as much; M always, with a single exception, writes -avāc-, which the corrector occasionally changes to -āvāc-, in the acc. partly to -aṃ vācāṃ. I incline to the opinion that the correct form is -āvāc-. The same uncertainty prevails in the case of -gāmiṇi paṭipadā (cf. p. 47). —¹⁴ -lāpino M. —¹⁸ -diṭṭhikā M at both places. —^{27,8} -samādhino M. —³² aṭṭhinamiddhapariyutṭhitā for vigatathina-middhā M here. —³⁴ vicikicchā M throughout, A twice. —³⁶ ako-dhanā M. P. 43⁴ anussuki A occasionally (aniss- ZZ mostly, M constantly). —¹¹ subbac- A almost always, MZZ mostly. —

^{16.17} anuttāpī A here, anottappī or anuttappī and ottappī M, partly corrected to -ttapī, -ttappī A at sutta 110 (-ttāpī CZZ).—²⁴ asandiṭṭhī aparāmāsī A here and at l. 33.—²⁷⁻⁸ anuviddhiyamāṇāsu A, anuviddhiyanā M.—^{35.37} assa tassa for tassāssa M.—³⁶ vā for pi M. P. 44⁴⁻⁵ abrahmacariyā veramaṇī for brahmacariyam M, also at p. 45, l. 14.—¹⁵ -nāṇassa, -vimuttassa A here.—¹⁹ anupanāhitā M at both places.—²⁰ Instead of anissā M has anissuko, anissutākī (meaning anissukitā).—²¹ macchariyassa AM, here corrected in M.—²² amāyāvitā M at both places.—²⁶ otaṭṭapaṇ M, A here.—²⁸ upatṭhitasati for -satiā A at both places. P. 45³ palippalipanno A, palipāpali C partly (explained by gambhīrakaddame nimuggo, . . palipan-ti pañca kāmagonā, . . pañcakāmagonapalipe palipanno). P. 46⁶ vo for kho M (kho A constantly in this phrase except at p. 118, it is wanting in ZZ).—¹⁸ AM add an index stanza: Catuttārisa (catucattālisā M) padā vuttā sandhiyo (? -iyā A, saddhiṃ changed to saddhiṃyā M) pañca desitā (pañcahi desito M), Sallekho nāma suttanto (suttanto Sall. nāma A) gambhīro sāgarūpamo.

9.

P. 46²¹ uju- A throughout, AZZ also in other compounds mostly, a reminiscence probably from verse (uju- MC); -gaṭ' assa M throughout, A at the first three places (-gaṭā 'ssa C).—²⁷ hi āvuso M. P. 47^{3.5} saddhamman-ti and -mūlan-ti AM here and afterwards often; according to the scholiast all these are kathetukamyatāpucchā, asked by the speaker himself.—²⁵ antaṃkaro A throughout the sutta, and elsewhere mostly (antaṭakaro C, M always except at p. 483, l. 7).—²⁸ sādhu āvuso A here (C=M).—³⁰ āpucch- Ma, A mostly; -cchiṃsu A except at the first three places.—³³ siyāvuso A mostly, siyā pan' āvuso partly (siyā āvuso AMC here, M throughout).—³⁵ (-gāmini-paṭipadañ-ca AM throughout; in other phrases -gāminiṃ paṭipadañ, -gāminiṃ paṭipadāya are as frequent; cf. p. 73). P. 48³ -paṭipadā ti M throughout, A mostly.—⁶ (tatiyo AM, ZZ almost always, -iyā once or twice); — catuttham MZZ always (cf. p. 261, l. 8; the readings of A at this place, tatiyo and catuttho, are no doubt those of Bu., but they are scarcely ever met with elsewhere).—³² byādhi pi dukkhā wanting in M, at p. 185, l. 4 in AM, at sutta 141 in A at least, likewise at DN. 22 according to Burmese authority; it is added at SN. LV. 11, Vin. i, p. 10; in all the other passages referring to jāti, jarā, maraṇaṃ, the MSS. are generally consistent in either adding or omitting byādhi.—³²⁻³ appiyehi sampayogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho is substituted for sokaparideva-pāyāsā at SN. i. c., DN. 22 (Burm. MSS.), Vin. i, p. 10 (AM agree here).—³⁴

-kkhandhā pi M and all the Burmese authorities known to me, also Vin. I. c.—³⁶ ponobbhav- M constantly, also Vin. I. c. (ponobhav- AZZ; ponabbhav- is quoted in the AN. commentary, but it is not found in the Copenhagen MS. of the text). P. 49⁷ ayam vuccat' āvuso dukkhanirodhagāmini-paṭipadā is added after -samādhī in Mac, wanting in AMb.—²⁵ katamañ-c' āvuso maraṇaṃ AM, also SN. XII. 2, but wanting at SN. XII. 27, 28; the phrase was wrongly inserted, I think, from a similar but not identical passage at sutta 141 and elsewhere.—²⁵ (maccu-maraṇaṃ-ti maccusañkhātāṃ maraṇaṃ, tena samucchadamaraṇādini nisedheti; Kālo ti Antako, tassa kiriyā ti kālakiriyā O).—²⁶ -varassa M (ZZ=AC); — after nikkhepo M adds jīvitindriyassa upacchedo (wanting in ACZZ). P. 50⁹ A before ayam-eva inserts katamā jāti-nīpaṭipadā, but only here.—³⁷ cattār' imāni M. P. 51¹ upādānāni M.—¹⁷ poṭṭhabb- A almost always. P. 53¹² vuccati āvuso M here; — cattāri mahābh- C. P. 54⁷ katamo pan' āvuso saṅkhāro Ma (cf. p. 55, l. 8).

10.

For this sutta I have had at my command, besides AMC, first the Copenhagen MS. no. XI (marked B), and next the Mahāsatipatthānasutta of DN. (D.=B), which but for an addition towards the end agrees verbatim with our text, and which I have been able to collate with two printed editions, Colombo 1872 and Rangoon 1233 (E, O). To several passages there are parallels at suttas 13 (F), 119 (G), and AN.VI.iii.9 (H). P. 55²⁷ Kurusu MO.—²⁶ Kammāsa- EMO; -dammañ AEM, -damañ O (Kammāssadh- ZZ mostly, Kammass- occasionally; Kammāssa- and Kammāsa-, -dh- and -d- C, Bu, seems to have read Kammāsa-dhammañ). Cf. p. 501. P. 56¹ sokaparidevānañ O, M constantly (-pariddavānañ BE, AZZ always in this phrase; sokapariddavānañ-ti (sic) sokassa ca paridevassa ca C. I now think that Bu. read -paridev-, and that the Singh. reading is a reminiscence from verse, where that substitute is frequently used for metrical reasons, cf. ujjugatā, n. on p. 46, l. 21).—¹⁰ Subscriptions to the paragraphs are given in BCEMO; here: Uddesavāra-kathā CO, Uddesavārañ BE; M has no subscription here.—¹¹ kathañ-ca pana O throughout, M once.—¹³ ābhūjītvā Ma, -ñcitvā O (-ujjītvā Mb constantly, AZZ mostly, cf. Lal. Vist. p. 325).—¹⁵ sato va pass- O. M always, cf. Vin. iii, p. 70 (without va AZZ always).—²³⁻⁴ añj- ABD, acch- Ma (añch- EMbO, cf. añch' āyāne Dhātumañj. v. 12, Sanskrit añch-, āchi āyāne Westergaard's Rad. p. 347).—³³ paṭisati- MO.—³⁴ pi om. M here, evaṃ-pi kho O, A at the first three places, M occasionally (evaṃ-pi Bu.).—³⁵ Subscription: Ānāpānappabbañ CO, Ānāpānasatikāṇḍaṃ BE (also afterwards

-kaṇḍam for -pabbam), Assāsapabbam M.—³⁶⁻⁷ gacchanto 'mhiṭi O. P. 57⁴ Subscription: Iriyāpathapabbam BCEMO.—⁷ sammij- AZZ always with a single exception, also Lal. Vist. p. 297 (samiñj- O, M constantly, as well as other Burmese MSS., with rare exceptions, as Jāt. ii, p. 380; the form is corrupted from sam- añc-, cf. Oldenberg, Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXV, p. 324).—¹² Sub-
 scription: Catusampajāññapabbam BCE, Sampajāññapabbam MO.—
¹⁴ padatalā A; — pūram BEMO.—¹⁶ nhāru O, M always; — aṭṭhi
 DEMO (-i AZZ almost always).—¹⁸ O adds matthaluṅgam after
 karisaṃ.—¹⁹ khelo ABEHM (-lo AZZ mostly, cf. kheṭa-simhāpikā-
 Mahāvastu p. 28).—²⁰ -ghānikā B, M mostly; — matthaluṅgam is
 added after muttām at Khuddakapāṭha p. 3, cf. Mil. pp. 26, 28,
 and the addition is necessary to make up what is called in later
 writings the dvattimsākāra, but it is wanting in the Nikāyas,
 also in the text of Buddhaghosa, who in the com. on sutta- 28
 remarks, matthaluṅgam pana na idha pālīn ārūham.—²¹ mūtoḷi
 AG, putoli M, toli O, mutoli AE, mūtoḷi B (mutoli C).—³⁴ Sub-
 scription: Paṭikkūlamānasikārapabbam BCEO, Paṭikulapabbam M.
 —³⁷ vāyodhātu without ti A, G here. P. 58² catumahā- O,
 M always; — paṭibhaj- B, vibhaj- MO.—¹¹ jātakam DH, -jātān A
 (-jātān BEFGMO).—¹³ evaṃ anatito M, ADO once (etaṃ an- BEH,
 ZZ mostly).—¹⁵ BE, which have no abridgements, add subscriptions
 to the subdivisions of this paragraph: Paṭhamasivathikam, etc.—
¹⁸ (The readings of M at pp. 88-9 are marked N); for supānehi
 vā kh. MNO substitute, kaṇkehi vā kh. sunakkehi vā kh. byag-
 ghehi vā kh. dīpihi vā kh. (A constantly as in the text).—
¹⁹ pānakehi kh. D.—²⁴ aṭṭhisāṅkh- BCE (aṭṭhika- AGMO, DH
 once).—²⁶ nimamsa- MNO; -makkhittam ABDEFH (-itaṃ CGMO;
 read nimamsaṃ loh-? cf. p. 364, l. 17, where MC read so; the
 error would naturally arise from -maṃsaloh- at the foregoing
 and following lines).—²⁸ sambandhanāni ACa.—²⁹ After pā-
 datṭhikam M adds a. goppaṭṭhikam, NO a. goppakaṭṭhikam.—
³⁰ uruṭṭhikam a. kaṭṭhikam MNO; — for aṇṇa piṭṭhikaṭṭakam
 M substitutes, a. phāsukaṭṭhikam a. piṭṭhikam a. khandha-
 ṭṭhikam a. bāhuṭṭhikam a. aṃsaṭṭhikam a. givaṭṭhikam a. ha-
 nuṭṭhikam a. kaṇṇaṭṭhikam a. dantaṭṭhikam; NO have the same
 reading with omission of a. bāhuṭṭhikam a. aṃsaṭṭhikam and a.
 kaṇṇaṭṭhikam, and with hanukaṭṭhikam for hanuṭṭhikam.—³⁶
 saṅkhavānapaṭibhāgāni MNO.—³⁷ puñjakatāni BD, puñjanikāni
 EG; — FN add aṭṭhikāni before terov-, ANa omit it at the
 second place, GH transpose terov- and aṭṭhikāni (BDEMO as
 in the text, also Bu.); — pūtikāni BH. P. 59⁹ evaṃ pi kho M
 almost throughout.—¹⁰ Subscription: Sivathikāpabbam C, Nava-
 mānā Sīvathikam — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānā BE, Navasivathika-
 pabbam — Kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhānam M, likewise O with
 Cuddasakāyānupassanā instead of kāy.—¹² vā vedanam vediya-
 māno O throughout —²⁸ Subscription: Vedānānupassanā CO. MB

add -satipatthānaṃ, -nā, Navavedanānupassanā E. P. 60⁶ Subscription: Cittānupassanā CO, -nāsati patthānaṃ MB, Evaṃ sojasa-vidhena Cittānupassanā vuttā E.—¹² machand- M constantly.—³⁶ Subscription: Nivaraṇapabbhaṃ CMO, -niddesaṃ for -pabbhaṃ BE, P. 61¹ pañcasu upād- MO.—¹⁰ Subscription: Khandhapabbhaṃ CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—¹⁷ saññoj- BDEM.—³¹ Subscription: Āyatana-pabbhaṃ CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—³³ satta bojjh- D, O once. P. 62³ bhāvanāya pāri- BEO. ZZ occasionally.—¹⁷ Subscription: Bojjihaṅgapabbhaṃ CMO, -niddesaṃ BE.—²⁴ After pajānāti M interpolates a passage of some length, borrowed from the Mahā-satipatthānasutta of DN.—³³ Subscription: Catusaccapabbhaṃ C, Saccapabbhaṃ O, Dhammānupassanāsati patthānā BE; M has none.—³⁴ bhikkhave bhikkhu A at the first three places. P. 63² chab-bassāni A (cha v- BDEMO).—⁹⁻¹⁰ ekam māsaṃ M, B once, ekamāsaṃ O.—¹⁰ aḍḍha- DM, ajjha- O; — māsaṃ yo O.—²³ Here and at the end of every following vagga except the last two, an uddānaṃ in verse is added, generally corrupt in both MSS. and with great discrepancies.

11.

P. 64¹ samanebhi M except once; — aññehīti Ma at the first two places, C has aññe hi, aññehīti, aññe ti, Bu. is silent; cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 59, AN. IV. xxiv. 9. This passage is often quoted, generally with the reading aññe.—¹³ (³⁶ pana no) panā M, paneso A.—^{20.21} so (AMC) should perhaps be yo, cf. yāni at l. 22.—²⁴ adhippāyoso M, adhippayogo C (adhippāyo A always, -ppāyāso or -ppāyoso SN. and AN. mostly, cf. p. 84).—²⁷ puthu M, A once.—²⁸ ekāvuso M.—³⁴ sā niṭṭhā after na is wanting in M here and at two places farther down. P. 65¹⁸ -diṭṭhi M.—²⁶ savupādānā A.—²⁷ jarā M, cf. n. on p. 8, l. 30. P. 66⁶ paññap- M or Mb. P. 67¹² svākhyāt- M mostly.—¹⁵ ime kho bh. M (C=A).—²³ -am- idaṃ for -añ- c' idaṃ A throughout.—³¹ yato kho A (C=M, but A may be right). P. 68³ Culla- C almost always.

12.

P. 68⁵ aparapure M, amarapure A (avarapure ti purassa avare, pacchimadisāyan-ti attho C).—⁷ parisati M (parisatin-ti parisamajjhe C, -satim AZZ almost always).—^{7.15} evaṃ A (in spite of esā vācā at l. 30, A is probably right, cf. p. 227 and a few other parallels).—⁸ uttari man- AZZ almost constantly, M or Ma always, but comp. uttariñ-ca or uttariṃ vā man- SN., AN.; manussadhammo nāma dasa kusalakammāpathā.. tato uttariṃ, or manussadhammato upari C (-dhammā AZZ invariably,

also M or Mb, *uttari manushyadharmāt Lal. Vist.* pp. 309, 310; cf. *Vin. i.* p. 9, *Jāt. i.* p. 389, etc. The scribes confounded this phrase with the compound *uttarimanussadhammo* p. 472, *Vin. i.* p. 97, etc.).—¹¹ *khv-assa M.*—¹² *na niyyāti A* throughout, cf. *Jāt. i.* p. 389 (Bu. confirms the reading of M, comp. also l. 31 et seq. and p. 72, l. 9).—¹⁴ *Vesāliyam AM.*—²⁹ *kodhano h' eso Sār- M.* cf. *Jāt. l. c.*—³⁰ *kho for so Mb* (a conjecture, it seems, and perhaps a good one). P. 69¹⁴ -*yam-pi A* only here, cf. n. on p. 34, l. 15.—¹⁶ *caṅkamati Mb* (*kamati AMac.*)—¹⁷ *pāṇinā parāmas- M.* see n. on p. 34, l. 19.—³⁴ *thān- and athān- M* except at p. 70, l. 2. P. 70⁷ -*gāmini A* (-*gāminin-ti C.*)—²⁻¹⁰ Bu. seems to read -*dhātum -dhātum lokam.* P. 71¹¹ *abhiññāya A, M* once. P. 72¹ *paṭivediss-, -vodiss-, -vādess- A* (-*codess- MC,* also *AN. IV. i. 8.*)—² *etam-aham M* throughout.—⁶ *pan' ete M* (*AN. l. c.=A.*)—⁹ (**so na niyyāti*) *so niyyāti AM,* cf. p. 68, l. 12.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ *catumahā- Ma.*—^{24, 32} -*kamitvā A,* also *DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 28, AN. VIII. vii. 6.*—²⁶ *samāpannapubbā AN. l. c.* (*samā-pajjita- AMC,* also at *sutta 127 and DN. l. c.*; it is, however, an unlikely form in *Nikāya* style). P. 73⁶ *abhinibbija abhinibbija M* (*C=A, cf. p. 104.*)—¹⁹ *pettivis- A* partly (*pitti- M, ZZ* mostly, other MSS. rarely, *C* has both readings).—²⁰ -*gāminiñ-ca maggaṃ A* mostly, *Mb* throughout. P. 74⁶ *iriyayi A* partly.—¹¹ *ekanta-dukkhaṃ tibbaṃ kaṭukaṃ vedanaṃ M,* and so throughout -*aṃ vedanaṃ* (*C=A, tippā ti bahalā, cf. p. 10, l. 29.*)—¹² *pūr' aṅgārānaṃ om. M* (*C=A, cf. pūrā aṅg- p. 365; SN. has punṇā for pūrā.*)—¹⁹ *papatitaṃ M, Mb* at p. 75, l. 6 (*C=A, cf. however p. 365, l. 23.*)—³² -*yoniyaṃ A* at the first two places. P. 75²⁰ *chāyāyaṃ A* here.—³³ *imam-eva M* here. P. 76⁶ *suphassita- A, phussita- M* (*Ma* perhaps *phass-; phass- C, phuss- and phass- AZZ.*)—²⁷⁻⁸ *accho-dikā sātodikā sītodikā AZZ* always (cf. *DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 43*), *setodakā for sītodakā setakā M* constantly; cf. *acchodakāṃ Lal. Vist. p. 311.*—²⁸ *supatitthā M* (*sūpa- and supa- AZZ, cf. S. sūpa-tittha.*)—²⁹ *dibbo Ma, tiro A, cf. p. 366.*—³¹ *tam-ena A* here and often elsewhere (*tam-enam* and *tam-ena ZZ*).—³⁵⁻⁶ *ogāhitvā ca nhāyitvā M.*—³⁸ *ca* at the first place is wanting in *A.* P. 77²⁴ (**caritā*) *caritvā AM.*—²⁵⁻²⁶ -*o sudam MC,* also *Jāt. i.* p. 390.—²⁸ *tatra sudam me' A* (*C=M*). To the following text or parts of it there are many parallels, comp. pp. 156, 238, 307, 342, also *sutta 94*, and it recurs more than once in *DN.* and *AN.*—²⁹ *hatthāval- A* here and mostly elsewhere (*hatthāp- M* constantly, *ZZ* with few exceptions, also *C*, and *Bu.* seems*to have read so; *Lal. Vist.* has *hastapralehaka* p. 312, *hastāvalehaka* p. 323); — *bhaddantiko M* always.—³⁰ *uddissakataṃ M* constantly; — *uimantanam M, ZZ* partly.—³¹ *kumbhi- M, ZZ* partly; — *khalopi- A* here (cf. *Mil. p. 107*), *kalopi M* always, *ZZ* partly, *kal-, kal-, khal- C* (=ukkhali *pacchi vā*).—³⁴ *pāyantiyā M* here.—³⁷ *lopiko vā AZZ* partly, also at the next line.

P. 78⁷ daddala-, daddalla-, gaddula- A partly; daddālan-ti (sic) cammakārehi cammān likhitvā chaḍḍitakasatāṃ C; cf. gardula-Lal. Vist. pp. 259, 323.—¹⁰-āhāro vā A here and at p. 308, l. 5 (vā is wanting at all the other places).—¹²(ajinam-pi AM, ajinan-ti C; probably the right reading, though all the other authorities have ajināni pi); — (ajinakkhipan-ti tad-eva (ajinam) majjhe phālitaṃ, sakhuran-ti pi vadanti C).—¹⁵-pakkhakan-ti C, -pakkhikam-pi ZZ once or twice.—¹⁹-rohanā-M, ZZ partly.—²⁵pamajj-M.—³²jegucchiyasmiṃ C.—³⁴udakabind-AM (udabi-C four times).—³⁵āpādesin-ti M, āpādesuṃ and āpāden-ti (sic) C. P. 79¹ ajjhogahetvā A constantly, also ZZ with scarcely an exception, -gāhetvā M mostly (-gāhitvā M occasionally, cf. Mil. p. 87).—⁵sampatāmi M (C=A).—¹⁵-gopālā A; — catukkuṇḍigo A, -guṇḍiko C, -kkuṇḍiko M, also AN. V. xvi. 2 (-kuṇḍiko DN.24); — tāni wanting in M here.—¹⁸-dinnaṃ M.—¹⁹-vikata- Ma, -vikaṭi- Mb (C=A).—²²bhimsanakasmiṃ A (cf. Vin. iii, p. 8; bhimsanakatasmiṃ-ti bhimsanakabbhāve ti attho, ekassa takārassa lopo datṭhabbo, bhimsanakattasmiṃ yeva vā pātho, bhimsanakatāya iti vā vattabbe līngavipallāso kato ti C).—²⁵-ratṭhakā MC (not Bu., who explains it as a substantive; cf. Mil. p. 396, Jāt. i, p. 390, AN. III. iv. 5. Rattisu -ṭṭhakāsu Vin. iii, pp. 31, 288 is scarcely correct, Udāna 9 has -ṭṭhake in the same phrase); — rattin om. M.—²⁹sotatto=sutatto C; — so sino c' eva M, so sito A, sosīno=sutinto C (cf. Jāt. i, p. 390; the metre requires amendment, possibly sa u tatto sa u sīno).—³²upaniḍhāya AM (upadhāya C, cf. Cariyāp. v. 357 (iii. 14 v. 1) — Jāt. i, p. 47); — gomaṇḍalā ti gopāladārakā C, gāmaṇḍalā Cariyāp. l. c., cf. at sutta 93 gāmaṇḍalarūpo=gāmadārakarūpo.—³⁵uppādetthā AC. P. 80¹ Cf. Lal. Vist. p. 319 et seq.—⁴-pi panti A, also at p. 81, l. 1, meaning perhaps pi pipanti.—⁶āhari A here, ahāritā M here, cf. p. 81, l. 3.—¹⁰-kasīmā- A constantly. The following passage, ll. 10-33, recurs at suttas 36 (p. 245), 85, 100 (marked H, I, J).—¹¹asitika- A, M always, asitika- HJ, āsitikā- I (āsītika- C, cf. āsitaki- Lal. Vist. pp. 319, 321); — vā om. HJ.—¹²kāla- HIJ (kāla- AMC).—¹³appahār- AHJ, M occasionally.—¹⁵vaṭṭhanā- I, vaḍḍhanā- J, ovaddhanā- H; — āvali C.—¹⁸pāsu- IJ.—²⁰akkhikūṭesu IJ.—²²tittaka- HIJ; — lāpu AH.—²⁵⁻²⁶parāmas- H, M here.—²⁷tāva-ssu J, evaṃ su A here (yāva-ssu is confirmed by C).—²⁹apakuṇḍo J, upakuṇḍo I, avakuṇḍo va and avakuṇḍam C; — patāmi H (papat- AMCIJ).—³⁰imam-eva HIJ (probably an error occasioned by other passages, cf. pp. 57, 276, etc.; Bu. notices this variety of reading, at least as regards sutta 36).—³¹⁻³²anumajj- H. P. 81⁹ evāssu Mb here and afterwards.—³¹na aj- A, n' aj- Ma.—³⁷pan' eso A throughout. P. 82¹ asaṃvasitapu- A.—³puna āg- M.—¹²upapajjeyyam M (vaseyyam A, āvas- would seem preferable).—¹⁶va for vā AMh, at l. 20 AM, cf. p. 343, l. 29.—¹⁸aggipāri- M

(C=A).—³⁴ kālak- M (kāl- also C, but from a slip in the MS. the explanation is wanting, cf. n. on p. 163, l. 28).—³¹ āsitiko M here, AZZ rarely.—³³ gatiyā ca satiyā ca thitiyā ca A (C=M).—³⁵ (dalhadhammo=dalhadhanuṃ gahetvā thito C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 60); —katup- MC.—³⁷ A after -gatimanto adds, evaṃ adhi-mattamatimanto. P. 83⁶ paṭipucch- M.—⁷ -dinn- M at the first two places (-ṇṇ- AZZ almost always); —yevāssa Mb.—¹² harissatha M.—¹⁴ kho pan' etaṃ A, cf. p. 21, l. 25, etc.—¹⁵ satthā Ma.—²⁰ bijayamāno M, vijamāno C, cf. p. 501, l. 1 (the phrase piṭṭhito thito hoti is occasionally corrupted to piṭṭhito piṭṭhito hoti, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 2, l. 8).—²² api hi me M.—²⁵ tve A, tveva MC (t' eva is by far the best authenticated form in A and AN., it is exclusively used in SN.; in DN. I have noticed eight cases against six; cf. n. on Mil. p. 114, l. 11).

13.

P. 84⁸ yena aññ- M.—¹⁰ paññap Mb here, in the sequel M. —¹⁵ adhippāyoso corrected to -ppa- M, cf. n. on p. 64, l. 24.—²¹ abhijāniss- AM here, cf. p. 85, l. 10 (ājān- ZZ always in this phrase, also A elsewhere).—²⁸ -imhā Ma throughout.—³³ tehi wanting in A.—³⁵ M substitutes amhe for kho, and omits it at the next line. P. 85¹⁵ evaṃ hi pu- M.—³⁰ The following passage as far as p. 88, l. 28 is repeated at p. 92, and the readings of AM respectively are almost always the same at both places.—³¹ jivitaṃ M.—³² saṅkhāya . . vāṇijjāya M (C=A).—³⁵ -phassena M here; —for rissamāno (AC) M has dissamāno (corr. to miyamāno).—³⁶ -pā-sāya dayhamāno A at the second place; —ayaṃ bhikkhave M here, also C, in AZZ pi is in such cases far more frequently added than omitted at the first place, cf. p. 56, l. 34. P. 86³ urattālaṃ Ma.—¹⁰ daheyya na ndakaṃ vāheyya M.—¹³ appiyā dāyādā vā AM here, without vā M at the second place.—¹⁵ me for no A, C reads and explains yam -pi me . . tam -pi no (=amhakaṃ).—¹⁹ gahapatayo Mb.—²³ -vivādāpannā M.—²⁹ ubhato-byulhaṃ M, -vulhaṃ C. P. 87¹ khippamānesu A, M here.—² satthi A here; —pakkattiyā (sic) ti kaṭṭagomayena (read kaṭṭhita-) C, M at both places substitutes chakkaṇakāya; —ahi-vag- and abhimag- A, abhi- and ahi- C.—⁹ kammakāraṇā Ma here, ZZ occasionally. To the following passage there are several parallels in MN. and AN., comp. also Mil. pp. 197, 290, 358.—¹³ biḷanga- A here (bil- AZZ almost always).—¹⁶ kahāpanikāṃ M; —kharāpaṭiccha- M.—¹⁷ palikha- A here (paligha- ZZ, very rarely pari- or -vattakāṃ); —piṭṭham -pi ZZ partly.—²⁶ ayaṃ pi M.—²⁹ kho om. M. P. 88⁹ -kālikā n' acc- M.—¹⁵ āsitikāṃ Mb.—⁸ -dantaṃ -kesaṃ MC.—¹⁹ -litasiro C. -litaṃsiro

A; —gattaṃ M, tilakāhataṃ C.—²¹ pi wanting in M here.—²⁴ sayamānaṃ Ma, seyyamānaṃ Mb.—³⁶ supānehi A; the various readings to this passage were given in the notes on p. 58. P. 89³⁷ pi ceteti M throughout. P. 90¹ (abyābajjh- M, cf. n. on p. 10, l. 20; this context proves it to derive from byābādha). —²⁴ vedanaṃ M or Mb, A at the first and the last place.

14.

P. 91⁸ evaṃ pāhaṃ M.—²⁷ na hoti M (C=A).—³⁰ -vatti Ma, -vaṭṭhi A here, in the sequel anāva kāmesu (-vaṭṭhi MbC).—³⁴ aññaṃ vā M throughout. P. 92⁴ hosi C, na hoti M.—⁵ -gamin A here.—²⁸ ayaṃ pi Mb.—²⁸ niganth- Mb.—²⁹ tibbā Mb.—³⁰ khvāhaṃ M.—³¹ -passe Mb, cf. SN. IV. 23 (ed. Feer p. 121), XXI. 87.—³⁶ Nāta- M always, except Nāta- here (Nātha- and Nāta- AZZ).—³⁷ The following passage recurs several times at sutta 101 (B). P. 93² atthi vo A, bho for vo M; —pāpakam- M.—⁴ For pan' ettha read pan' attha?—⁶ -bhāvo, -bhāve B, pāta- byantikataṃ in the place of tapasā by. navānaṃ M.—⁷ akaraṇaṃ A, B partly, -ṇe once.—⁹ -nakkhay- M.—¹¹ amha Mb.—^{13.15} ahu- vāmh' eva, akaramh' eva M.—¹⁴ va for na M, nā nāhuv- B.—¹⁶ na om, M, A here, na kar- and nā nākar- B.—²⁶ kim- pana for iti kira A. P. 94¹ h' āvuso M throughout.—¹⁰ vā wanting in M, at l. 35 in A, at l. 19 in AM with vā added in A after Bimbisāro.—²⁴ -sukhaṃ paṭi- M.

15.

P. 95⁷ Susum- M.—¹⁹ vasagato A at the first two places.—²⁸ -sāmantā or -sāmanta- A throughout, -sāmantā M at the first two places.—³⁰ codito M here. P. 96¹ codakaṃ paccā- A once. —⁶ sampādayati A at the first two places (C=M).—¹⁴ -ggāhī Mb at first.—³⁵ na' ppaṭi- M partly. P. 97^{6.7} The first na is wanting in A here, both in M, also in the repetition; at p. 98, l. 12 AM are correct, at p. 99, l. 26 both omit the first na and M doubles the second.—¹⁹ -mānitabbaṃ M, -sāsitaḥḥaṃ A. (-mini- tabbaṃ C).—^{21.2} pañāssaṃ, pāssaṃ Mb.—³⁶ nicchāretā ti M. P. 98¹² sampādeyyaṃ A (-yeyyaṃ also at SN. XXXIV. 23).—³³ -mujjena and -mojjena AM. P. 99¹⁰ A here adds na after kodhano. P. 100¹⁵ udakapatte M (C=A).

16.

The beginning of this sutta has a parallel at AN. X. ii. 4 (B). — P. 106⁶ vinibaddh- AZZ always (C=M).—^{6.7} so cati imasmim A,

so cahi imasmiñ M (so vat' imasmiñ B).—⁸ thānam M.—²⁸ kāmesu B (kāme AMC). P. 102⁴ phassa- ABC (passa- M, Bu.). —²¹ samucchinnā ABM here, cf. p. 103.—³⁵ na anattamano M; — na āhata- B.—³⁶ na khilaj- M. P. 104¹ abhinibbidāya M. A here (-bbhid- C, AZZ almost always, Bu. read so, cf. Vin. iii, p. 4).—⁸ -bbijj- M, cf. p. 73, l. 6 (-bbhijj- A mostly, ZZ always). —⁹ -tuṇḍena A here.

17.

P. 105⁶ ye ca kho ime M throughout.—¹³ ca for c' eva A here and afterwards mostly. P. 106³⁴ pakkamitabbam M, at p. 107, l. 13 Mb, what Bu. read is uncertain, -tabbo is probably correct, cf. p. 401, l. 25, Khuddakap. p. 14, l. 2, Vin. i, p. 103, l. 31, etc. P. 107²⁸ pakkamitabbo M, at p. 108, l. 8 Ma.

18.

P. 108²⁰ jaṅgha- M always (-ghā- ACZZ).—²⁴ (olubha AM, ZZ always, but at this place Bu. had a different reading, perhaps olamba, C makes him say, daṇḍam-olambho (sic) ti daṇḍam-olambitvā, gopāladārako viya daṇḍam purato ṭhapetvā daṇḍam-matthake hatthe patitṭhāpetvā piṭṭhipāṇim hanukena uppīletvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi).—³¹ -sentāti A, at p. 109, l. 23 AM. P. 109¹ nilloletvā AC, nillāretvā M here; — nalāṭena nalāṭikā SN. IV. 21 (ed. Feer p. 118).—² daṇḍam-olubbhāti daṇḍam uppīletvā, daṇḍam-olubbhāti (sic, -la-?) pi vā pāṭho, gaṭetvā pakkāmiti attho C.—¹⁴ mayā for mama M.—²⁵ okappetvā M here.—³² -gavantaṃ should probably be -gavā.—³⁶ ajjhosetabbam AC. P. 110⁴ tuvaṃ-tuvaṃ AM, tvaṃ tvaṃ-ti evaṃ pavattaṃ tuvaṃtvaṃ C, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64.—⁶ vatvā ca M.—¹² bhagavato M, A once or twice. —¹⁹ -kaccāyan- M (C=A). P. 111¹¹ mañña corr. to maññatha M (maññetha A, ZZ at a few places, also maññatha, maññātha, maññeyyātha; I should prefer maññataṃ).—¹² h' wanting in M here.—¹⁴ dhammasāmi M.—¹⁵ (ahosi AM and several parallels, hoti A at sutta 133); — AN. reads, yaṃ tumhe Bh. yeva upasaṅkamitvā.—¹⁶ -puccheyyāma M; — SN. reads, yathā vo, except once; cf. l. 31 where Bu., who is silent here, certainly read no.—¹⁷ -eyyāmāti Ma.—²¹ AN. reads, yaṃ mayā Bh. yeva upasaṅkamitvā.—²⁶ agarū M.—²⁷ katvā AM (agarukaritvā CZZ).—³⁶ c' uppajjati A, cf. Mil. p. 51, l. 14. P. 112¹⁵ paññap- M partly; — thān- M. P. 113¹² yaṃ instead of idaṃ AM here.—²⁷ -imhā Ma. P. 114⁷ evam-eva ca naṃ M.—^{10, 14} labbhet' eva M (sā-yetha labhat' eva sādurasāṃ AN.V. xx. 4).—¹⁶ tveva A, tve changed to tveva C.

19.

P. 114²⁵ dvedhā MaC.—²⁸ ekam bh- C; — ca for cāyam A here.—²⁸⁻⁹ nekkhama- or nikkhama- M often. P. 115¹² pajaham-eva corr. to pajāham-eva (sic) A here, pajaham-eva M, pajāham-eva corr. to pajābām-eva C (=pajāhim-eva); — vinodam-eva M (C=A, explained by nīharim-eva).—¹⁸ byantam-eva ca nam M (C=A).—²² -carati A, also -careyyam, and -carayato once; — nahi for nati M, byanti and namati A, nati changed to na C. P. 116¹³ kilamante for kilante Mb, A once.—¹⁶ (*ūhanīti) ūhatīti A, ugghāṭīti M, udagghanīti C; the reading is uncertain. P. 117²⁶ yvāyam for yvāssa Mb; — sotthiko C.—²⁶⁻⁷ Bu. gives a various reading to pīṭigamaniyo, but C only repeats the word; pīṭigam- A at the last two places.—²⁷ kumaggam M.—²⁸ okañ-caram A here, afterwards -cār-, okka- M (okacaram Ma here, C throughout); — okkacārik- M, okacarikañ and -cariyā A partly (okacārik- C throughout). P. 118²⁰ (yam bh. AM, cf. p. 46).

20.

P. 119¹³⁻⁴ ekodibhāvam M, partly corr. so -dibhoti.—¹⁴ (*palag-) phalag- AMC.—¹⁶ abhinīhaneyya om. M (C=A); — -nivāreyya A (C=M); — -nivatteyya M (C=A). P. 120¹⁸ -sañṭhānam M (C=A).—²⁴ sanikañ M, AC partly; altogether there is equal authority for san- and san.—²⁷ thito M.—³⁰ oja-rikam and sukhumañ are not repeated in A.—³⁶ dantebhi M always (-ehi AC always, but M is right, I ought to have written, as Bu. reads, dante 'bhīdantam-ādhāya). P. 121⁶ gale vā for the first gaḥetvā M (elsewhere M agrees with A, cf. p. 242, l. 32 and sutta 85). P. 122² yam sa vit- A.—³ vitakkissati M.—⁴ vivattayi M, cf. p. 12.—⁸ -sañṭhāna- AMC, cf. p. 120, l. 18.

21.

P. 122¹² -phaggañ- MC, Aa mostly.—¹⁶ tena M. P. 123²⁻⁶ -tesīti Mb and M (C=A).—¹⁹⁻²¹ bhante ti M.—²⁵ tatra pi M, Aa mostly. P. 124¹⁸⁻²⁵ me om. M.—¹⁹ catumahā- MC; — -ratho sudanto assa thito M.—²² -khiṇahatthēna M.—²³ pi wanting in M at both places.—²⁶⁻³⁶ tumhe hi M. once corr. to t. pi.—³¹ manusso for puriso M.—³² ojaḥarāṇiyo tā chetvā ba- M. P. 125⁵ I should here prefer abbhuggato hoti.—¹⁴ mayham- ev' M.—¹⁸ bho for he AC; — Kālīti . . ayye ti M.—¹⁹ no for na A here; — khv' ayye kiñcīti M.—²⁰ pāpadāsi MC; — bhakutīm C, bhāk- M.—²⁶ divātaram yeva M (C=A), cf. l. 36. P. 126⁴ sīsam dvedhā bhīndi Ma, sīsam te bhīndissāmīti Mb.—⁵ Payoga-

siddhi quotes, either from memory or from some unknown text, bhinnena sisenā paggharantena lohiteṇa paṭivissake ujjhāpesi; C confirms the reading of AM as regards the last two words.—⁸ nāma om. A.—⁹ -maṇā maṇ M.—⁹⁻¹⁰ sīsaṇ dvidhā bhinditaṃ ti Ma, Mb as above.—¹¹ -gacchi M.—¹² M before anivātā adds, asoratā V. g. (borrowed, perhaps, from the com., where caṇḍī is explained by asoratā).—¹⁵ naṃ for na A (naṃ manāpā would seem preferable).—¹⁷ kho om. M.—²⁴ yeva garuṃ M.—²⁵⁻²⁸ dh. yeva apac. mānento pūjento M (borrowing, it seems, from DN. 26, C=A).—²⁶ M after bhikkhave adds, evaṃ sikkhitabbhaṃ. P. 127² tatra pi vo bh. M.—¹² vikhaneyya M.—¹⁸ apaṭhaviṃ A.—³¹ mañjeṭṭhiṃ M.—³² rūpaṃ pātu- M, A once.—³⁴ rūpaṇi M here (we should, perhaps, read so throughout). P. 128¹⁰ nu kho so M here.—¹⁸ Gaṅgānādisamena Mb.—²² chinnapassarā corr. to -sassarā A here, afterwards chinnassar- (C=M); — -bhabbhar- Mb, -sambhar- Ma (C=A).—²⁸ sassaraṃ Ma.—²⁷ bhabbharaṃ Ma.—³² amuṃ for asu M. P. 129¹⁸ okkant- M (oka- AC), cf. p. 186, l. 13, p. 189, l. 26; — padus- AM, pados- C, cf. ll. cc.—¹⁷ -karo ti AM.

22.

Comp. p. 256, SN. XXI. 85, Vin. ii, pp. 25-6 and iv, pp. 133-5. P. 130³ gandha- M.—⁹ uppannaṃ hoti A here.—¹⁶ evaṃ kho and evaṃ-ca kho for evaṃ byā kho SN. l. c.; evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho C.—¹⁷ atha (wanting in Ma) te pi kho for atha kho te M.—²⁰ mā hevaṃ M once, māvuso .. evaṃ avaca SN.—²² -yen' and -yena āvuso M.—²⁵ Cf. pp. 364-7, where the last three similes are wanting; — -kaṅkhal- AN. V. viii. 6 in text here and com.—³² tathēva taṃ SN.—³³ parāmāsā M (-massa A always, M partly, also SN. l. c.; parāmāsā ti diṭṭhiparāmāsena C here, at sutta 136 parāmassāti with the same explanation; parāmāsā is not unlikely to be the reading of Bu., and we ought perhaps to read so).—³⁴ tathā 'han-taṃ instead of evaṃ .. āvuso SN. l. c. P. 131¹ atha kho te bhikkhū M.—⁷ -mhā Ma.—³⁰ A here repeats mā .. avaca.—³⁷ āmaṇṇesitī M. P. 132¹² (kassa kho AMC, cf. p. 258, l. 18).—¹⁴ A repeats antarāyikā before vuttā here and afterwards.—²³ (khan- AM throughout).—²⁶ usimikato AM (-i- C, cf. p. 258, l. 27). P. 133¹⁰ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹² kho for vo M.—¹⁹ taṃ-ca hi A.—³⁶ paṭini-vattitvā M. P. 134²⁷ jāneyy- A.—²⁸ (*vo) vā M, ce A.—²⁹ paṇāsu Mb; — vyattā C.—³⁶ na-tthi c' assa M, cf. p. 135, l. 3.—³⁷ santāriṇi A, ZZ mostly; — aparā paraṃ A Ma, ZZ mostly, cf. DN. 16 ed. Child. p. 14; orā paraṃ Vin. i, p. 230. P. 135¹ ca om. M.—⁹ tassa om. Ma, tassa purisassa Mb.—¹⁰ bahupakāro M (bahuk- A ZZ always).—¹³ uccāpetvā M.—²¹ ussāretvā M; —

(*uplāpetvā) upalāp- A, opilāp- M.—²⁵ A after bhikkhave adds dhammañ, M desitañ (read dhammañ desitañ?).—³⁴ yañ pi tañ M. P. 136¹ thass- M.—³ -tavā kho A.—²⁰ ahu MC. P. 137¹ nāma-ssu, na-ssu M; the com. on Suttanip. 20 v. 4 from a similar text quotes, na bhavissāmi nāma so, vinassissāmi nāma so.—¹⁷ tañ ca M.—²⁵ y' assa M, yañsañ, yassa, yañ A partly. P. 138⁶ -labbhiyamāno A, also SN., AN.—⁹ na ca kho for nanāyañ M.—¹⁰ kevalo hi bhante parip- M. P. 139¹² pi nibbindati M.—²¹ -bhāvañkat- M almost constantly, -bhāvañgat- rarely and mostly corrected to -kat-. P. 140⁵ (ettha satto ti pi tathāgato ti adhippeto uttamapuggalo khīṇāsavo ti pi C; it here rather retains the original sense of 'such a one', cf. Suttanip. 30 vv. 13-24, and the other significations of tathāgata may have proceeded from texts like these).—⁶ -vijjo M, -vajjo A (-vejjo C repeatedly).—¹⁰ cāhañ AaM (yathā vāhañ bh. na iti yen' ev' ākārena ahañ na satta- vināsako C).—¹¹ (cāhañ AM; yathā vāhañ na vadāmiti yena vā- kārena (sic, yena c' ākārena or yen' ev' ākārena?) ahañ satta- vināsam na paññāpemi, idañ vuttañ hoti: yathā vāhañ na sattavināsako yathā ca na sattavināsam paññāpemi, etc. C).—¹⁸ M after roseti adds vihesenti, likewise at l. 25 viheseyyuh (C=A).—²³ tatra A here, cf. l. 32.—²⁴ sakkārā M.—³¹ (*tum- hākañ) tumhehi M, tumhe pi A.—³² (*no) me AM, cf. p. 273, l. 27. P. 141⁸⁻⁹ dah- M.—¹¹ evañ bh- AC (not Bu.).

23.

P. 142²⁰ dhūpāy- AZZ always, but Bu. explains it from dhūma.—³⁰ cañka- M.—³¹ -vāro bh. M here. P. 143¹⁴ yathā ca te M.—³⁵ kā abhikkhañā M. P. 144¹ imassa catumahā- M (catumahābh- or cā- M always).—² kāyass' etañ M (C=A).—⁵ -vicāreti M (which I ought to have adopted).—¹² -khañā ti M.

24.

P. 145¹⁴ -bhūmik- M, A except here, -bhūvakā C (-bhūmak- AN.VI.v.12). P. 146² -tāñi- A a few times at first, -tāni- corr. to -tāñi- M.—¹⁰ anumassa anumassa M (C=A).—¹¹ eva nāma M.—¹² mayañ pi M.—¹³ samāgamañ gaccheyyāma M.—³⁷ ahosi M (C=A). P. 147⁹ (-vihārañ AMZZ; -vihāre DN. 16, p. 44 is probably an error).—¹⁹ idañ āvuso ti M.—³⁷ Part of the following text is quoted by Oldenberg, Buddha p. 436. P. 148²⁶ paññap- M.—²⁷ paññapeyya at the second place M throughout.—³³ ce M.—³⁵ ten' āvuso A.—³⁶ pi idh' M, ZZ occasionally. P. 149³ -peyya Mb, also -pesi at l. 23.—⁶ nissajjeyya M here, afterwards nissajjeyya (read nissajjeyya? cf. l. 26).—¹⁴ -dvārañ

gatañ A.—²³ kho 'hañ M.—²⁶ nissajjīñ M.—³⁶ -tthañ A at the first three places (-ā ti nissakkavacanāñ-etañ C). P. 150¹⁷ celpaḍa-kena Mb (C=AMa).—²⁷ vo for bho M.—³⁰ -bhāyeyya Mb (-seyya AMaCZZ). P. 151⁴ ubho pi M.

25.

P. 151²² -isum M mostly; — tatra M occasionally.—²⁴ amukas- M, at p. 156, l. 4 and afterwards it agrees with A. P. 152¹¹ -gamimsu and -gamanisu AM. P. 153² mucchitā A throughout.—¹⁵ sathā su Ma, sathā-ssu Mb.—¹⁶ -manto su and -mantā su Ma, -mantāssu Mb, -mantā su A except here, -mantā ti -mantā viya C; — parajāñā M, here corrected, parijāñā A once, parajāñā ti yakkhā ime na migajāñā ti C.—¹⁹ -vākurañi Ma (-ka- AMbC); — sampadesañ A (C=M).—²³ addasañsu M. P. 155³⁰ c' ettha A.—³⁴ -nāñam-etañ M.—³⁶ tattha M here and afterwards. P. 156⁷ tathūpamañ C repeatedly.—²² Cf. p. 78.

26.

P. 160^{21, 23} āyuso om. A.—²³ dhammi(m) M, AZZ mostly, but dhammikañ kathañ is not unfrequent, though the other cases are always contracted.—²⁴ Dhamma- corr. to Damma- M (C=A). P. 161¹⁰ sukkhāpayamāno Ma (pubbāp- AMbC, ZZ always except at SN. I. 20, ed. Feer pp. 8, 10; pubbāp- is the reading of Bu.: pubbāpayamāno ti pubbabbhavañ gamayamāno, nirūḍakāni kurumāno sukkhāpayamāno ti attho).—²⁵ Bu. mentions two other readings, kāya nv-ettha and kāya no 'ttha, the latter of which, like kāya nu 'ttha, he explains to mean, katamāya nu kathāya sannisinā bhavatha.—²⁸ atha kho AM (without kho CZZ, also A elsewhere).—³² dhammiyā kathā vā corr. to dhammi-kathā vā M (C=A).—³⁴⁻⁵ anariyā ca p. ariyā ca p. A, but the reading of M is that of Bu. (uddesañukamañ bhinditvā). P. 162⁵ dāsi- Mb.—⁶ -gavassa- M always.—⁸ gadhit- M always; cf. Mil. p. 401.—⁹ ajjhāp- M partly, DN. and SN. always, I believe, cf. Mil. l. c. (ajjhōp- MN. and AN. almost constantly, and this is the reading of Bu., who explains it by adhi-opanna; ajjhāp- has a different sense and requires an accusative).—²⁷ A here has a gap extending from h' ete to jāñam passañ p. 164, l. 10; Turnour's MS., from which Oldenberg, Buddha pp. 427-9, quotes a fragment of this sutta, has no doubt the same defect. P. 163²⁷ The following passage as far as p. 167, l. 8 is repeated at suttas 36, 85, 100 (A*M* mark the readings of AM at the four places); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 306 et seq.—²⁸ (susukālakaso ti sutthu kālakaso C; Kacc. ed. Senart p. 328 explains it otherwise

and is confirmed by Lal. Vist. p. 258: *giṇu: kṛṣṇakeṇa;* but on account of the plural at p. 463 I ought to have written, with Bu., *susukāḷakeso*.—²⁹ *-pitūnaṃ* M always.—³² *-kusalaṃ* g- M*, A once. P. 164⁴ *otṭhappa-* A partly.—⁵ *lapitālap-* A partly (*-talāp-* M*C).—¹⁴ *-sampaṇṇa viharāṃti* paved- M* or Mb*, also at p. 165, l. 34, A only here.—³⁰ *ahaṃ* wanting in AM here.—³² *-siti* A, *-dhiti* M, cf. p. 166, l. 14 (*ahaṃ* . . pavedeṃti AM at the other three places). P. 165⁵ *tvaṃ* at both places A partly; also at p. 166, l. 25.—⁸ *saṃāno attano antev-* M* or Mb*; — *maṃ* wanting in A at two places; — *attanā* M* or Mb*, cf. Mil. p. 235.—¹⁴ *nibbija* M*, A partly; *pakkāmiṃ* Ma*, A partly, *apakkamiṃ* Mb*, cf. pp. 247, 515-21; Bu. seems to read *nibbija pakk-*, and the reading of the text is perhaps a reminiscence from *nibbijaṇṇema Suttanip.* 28 v. 24.—¹⁸ *āvuso Rāma* M*.—³³ *Rāma* M*.—^{36, 37} *atthi* for *ahosi* M (not M*). P. 166¹¹ *Rāma* M*.—¹³⁻⁴ *āvuso imaṃ*, or *ahaṃ āvuso imaṃ* . . pavedeṃti, or *ahaṃ āvuso Rāma imaṃ* . . demīti A (once as in the text), *āvuso ahaṃ* (or *ahaṃ āvuso*, each reading twice) *imaṃ* . . demīti M*.—^{23, 24} *abhiññāsi* M*.—³⁷ *acelā, āvelā* for *Uruvelā* A at two places; — *senānigamo ti senāya nigamo* . . , *Senānigamo ti pi pātho, Senāni nāma Sujātāya pitā, tassa gāmo ti attho* C (the reading *Senānigamo*, *Jāt. i*, p. 68, is unknown to Bu.); cf. Lal. Vist. p. 311. P. 167² *sandantaṃ* corr. to *sandatiṃ* M*, *sandati* A partly (from l. 5); — *setudak-* or *setavāluk-* for *setak-* M partly.—²⁸ (*vimutti* AMC, AZZ almost constantly in this phrase; Oldenberg l. c. quotes *cetovimutti*, cf. Vin. i, p. 11).—³⁰ To the following text there are several parallels extending as far as p. 173: *sutta* 85 (marked B), Vin. i, pp. 4-10 (N); or stopping at p. 169: DN. 14 (D, somewhat differently arranged), SN. VI. 1 (E). M* means the readings of M at both places, M² at the second.—³¹ *myāyaṃ* EN, M here (me *ayaṃ* ABD).—³³ *-samud-* ADE, AZZM often (*-sammud-* Bu.).—³⁵ *idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo* form a dvandva compound according to Bu.—³⁶ *suddhasaṃ* N here. P. 168³ *gāthāyo* ENM or Mb; — *paṭihamisu* AZZ almost always.—⁵ Bu. seems to read *pakāsitaṃ*.—⁶ *-buddho* ABMa*.—⁷ *-gāmi* NM* (once corrected; *-gāmiṃ* ti C).—⁸ *dakkhanti* NM*; — *tamokh-* NM² (*-kkh-* also C); — *āvutā* N, *āvutā* and *āvutā* M.—¹⁹ DEN, M here, after *karitvā* add, *dakkhinaṃ* (-ṇa M) *jānumaṇḍalaṃ* (*jānu-* DN) *paṭhaviyaṃ* (*path-* M, *puthu-* D) *nihantvā;* the phrase is wanting in ABM², and the omission may be peculiar to this Nikāya.—²² *assavantā* ABCDE (a very common error, cf. Pali Misc. p. 70, where Dh. p. 387 is meant).—²⁵ Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 517; D omits the first stanza, and like N makes Brahma repeat his demand a second and third time.—²⁷ *avāpur'* AE (*apāp-* also C).—²⁹ *selo* ABCDE. P. 169¹ E omits this verse, but it is found at SN. XI. 17, with the reading *utthāhi*, and so has C.—⁸ *desetu* NM*.—⁹ *mutin-* AE; — *dvākāre* and *duviññāpaye* wanting in AB

at both places, also in E according to Burm. authority, Ma omits the former here, both at ll. 20-1 (not M²).—¹⁰ dāssāvino NM* (not E in the Copenhagen MS.).—¹³ vaddhāni NM (not M²); — anuggatāni C.—¹⁷ udakaṃ accugg- CE, M here; — thitāni N, thit- and thitāni M, tthanti Ba, thanti D (tittthanti ABbCE; read thanti?).—²² disvāna for atha kho EN.—²³ ajjhabh- N.—²⁴ apārūtāse tesāṃ B; — Brahme om. NM* (rightly, but cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 520-1).—³⁴ byatto NC, AM once. P. 170³⁻¹⁵ avoca M, also N has a sing. (-cuṃ AB, cf. p. 210, l. 10, p. 497, l. 15, etc.). —²³ bahūpakārā NM² (C=ABMZZ); — kho ime M here.—³² pakkamim A.—³³ ājivak- A twice, also M², partly corrected. P. 171³ Cf. Dh. v. 353.—⁷ Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 526-7; Mil. p. 235.—¹² andhibh- M*; — (*āhañcam) āgaccham C, āhaccaṃ A, agajum B, āhañcum Alwis, Buddh. Nirw. p. 133, āhañhi N, āhañña and abañci M; cfr. Pali Misc. p. 74; — -dudrabh- NM*.—¹³ arahāsi B, arahasi anantajino ti anantajino ti (read si) bhavitum yutto C.—¹⁶ hupeyya pā āvuso and hupeyyā pāvuso M, hupeyya āvuso N. bhaveyya (sic) p' āvuso ti āvuso evam-pi nāma bhaveyya C (huveyya p' āvuso also quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 12 v. 5 and Alwis, Introd. p. 48).—¹⁷ okappetvā A; M² adds, jivham nillāletvā, cf. p. 109.—²² ayam kho āv- M*.—²⁴ tthātabbam B.—²⁶ bhikkhave pañcavaggiye bhikkhū NM².—³⁰ paññap- M*; — upatthap- M².—³¹ āvusavādēna AC.—³⁴ -caratha N, M here; — aham for araham Ma here, cf. Jāt. i, p. 82. P. 172⁸ cariyāya N (iriy- ABCM*).—¹⁴⁻⁵ n' āvatto. B partly, also M².—²⁹ B (not M²) before evam adds, Tatiyam-pi kho aham... viharissathāti. —³¹ vabbhāvitacimetanti corr. to vambhāvitametanti B, pabbhāvitametanti M, bhāsitametanti corr. to pabbhāvitametanti M², bhāsitam- (MSS. also abbhāsīt-, abbhāvit-) N, evarūpaṃ pabbhācitam-etan-ti etaṃ evarūpaṃ vākyabhedan-ti attho C. I preferred the reading of A under an impression that vi-abhi-ā-CI might possibly mean 'to disburden one's mind, to pronounce one's self', but with no great confidence in either the reading or my understanding of it. P. 173⁴ chabbaggā A, -ggiyā M (here with eva added), -ggā corr. to -ggiyā M² (-ggo B).—¹² -gamiṃsu C.—¹⁹ (*no) me A, nesaṃ M.—³¹ migo Ma, A here (mago MbC); — bandho M.—³³ ca pana ludde yenak. na M.—³⁵⁻⁶ ye hi keci M. P. 174⁷ ye keci M. P. 175¹² Pāsārāsī-suttaṃ chattham, Ariyapariyesanā ti pi etass' eva nāmaṃ C.

27.

P. 175¹⁵ vaḷabhi- C, vaḷavābhi- M always.—¹⁷ (Pilotikā ti evam itthilingavohārasena laddhanāmaṃ paribbājakaṃ C).—¹⁹⁻²⁰ ito 'ham-bho AN. V. xx. 4.—²² maññe ti Ma, AN. l. c.—

^{23.27} ko ca wanting in M (AC=AN).—³⁰ abhippasanno hotiti ko cāham bho samaṇe G. evaṃ abhippasanno ti M. P. 176⁷ A similar passage occurs at sutta 89 (B, M²).—⁸ rūpe te bhindantā MM².—²¹ kuto tassa M here, kuto vādaṃ BM². P. 177¹³ -am yeva M, without yeva BM².—¹⁴ pabbājeti upasampādeti A; — tattha for tathā AM.—¹⁵ pabbajitā AMM²; — (*eke) eko A, wanting in MBM² (elsewhere in the sing. always eko vūpa-kattho).—²⁰ anassāma for panass- B, byapanass- MM².—^{21.2} samaṇā 'mhāti... brāhmaṇā 'mhāti Mb²; — -imhā, 'mhā M², B partly, AMa once.—³⁷ eva ca nāma Aa, cf. p. 146, l. 11, p. 228, l. 17. P. 178⁶ Pilotika A.—¹⁹ -pādā M.—²² (nisev- AMC, read nives-?).—²⁴ -kalārikā M (C=A).—³⁰ -kānerukā M (C=A).—³⁸ tiṭṭhantaṃ M.—³⁷ ayañ-ca so A, ayañ-eva so M (ayañ va so explained by ayañ-eva so C). P. 179⁷⁻⁸ According to Bu. the comma should be put, not before kevala-, but after parisuddham; comp. however l. 14 and especially p. 213, l. 3.—²⁸ anācārī M always (ārā- ACZZ, Bu.).—³⁴ samaggarāmo ti pi pāli C. P. 180¹¹ -kumārikā- M or Mb, -kumārī- M or Ma partly (C=A).—¹² dāsī- Mb always.—¹⁴ -gavassa- M always.—¹⁶ -pahina- M always, partly corrected.—¹⁸ -sāviyogā M always.—¹⁹ Bu. no doubt read -bandha-: Bandho ti rajjubandhanādīhi bandhanaṃ, and cf. pp. 115, 449, but AMZZ always have -bandhana- in this compound; — -mosā and -māsā A partly.—²⁰ -hāriyena A occasionally.—^{21.25} so yena Mb always, also DN., A scarcely ever; — yena ca for yen' eva M mostly, also at l. 22. P. 181³⁰ -gataṇṇ- AC, but explained by ārañj-.

28.

P. 184²⁶ jaṇḍalānaṃ M, paṇḍalānaṃ A (-gam- C, ZZ mostly; cf. Jāt. 451 v. 3).—²⁸ mahattena Ma (C=AMb). P. 185⁴ Cf. notes on p. 48.—³⁴ khy- assa M. P. 186⁴ vimuccati for adhim- AZZ almost always (C=M).—¹¹ -pame ovāde M; cf. p. 129, l. 15.—¹³ okkant- M here, A at p. 189.—¹⁴ sāsanāṃ-karo M. P. 187¹⁷ Cf. AN.VII.vii. 2.—¹⁸ oggacch- M (C=A).—³³ aḍḍha- M.—³⁴ jāṇukam- M.—³⁶ -pabbam A. P. 188⁷ -tapati A, also at sutta 140; cf. p. 422, l. 18; — jariyati A, jirayati M, janiyati A at s. 140, cf. p. 422 (jiriyati C).—⁸ asitaṃ pītaṃ, etc. M (C=A).—¹⁷ dahati M.—¹⁸ janapadapadesam- pi ḍ. wanting in A.—¹⁹ pathantaṃ M (C=A).—²² -dadallena A, -ulena M (-ulena C, cf. AN.VII. v. 6).—³⁰ iti yaṃ M, s. 140, ti yaṃ A. iti cā yaṃ A at p. 422, l. 31, yaṃ without iti M at that place (I now consider iti yaṃ the right reading). P. 189⁵ ossāvane A, osavane M (ossavane C twice). P. 190¹⁶ mattikañ-ca p. tiṇaṇ-ca p. M, and thus quoted in the com. on Suttanip. 2 v. 2

(C=A).—¹⁷ tveva MC.—²¹ āpathaṃ A twice, āpātaṃ A twice, M once; — gacch- AM once or twice (āgacch- ZZ and other MSS. almost always).—³⁵ evaṃ hi kira imesaṃ M. P. 191³⁷ -hatthi-padasuttaṃ A, C once.

29.

P. 192¹² asmi lābhasakkārasilokavā M, also at p. 200, l. 11. —²² tathā pāyaṃ M, also at the following sutta (cf. upāta for ūhata Therag. ed. Oldenberg v. 675), tathā bhayaṃ, tathā ayaṃ, tathā vāyaṃ, tathāyaṃ A. cf. p. 198, l. 27, where A has the right reading. P. 194³² pakkamanto M here and afterwards, A once.—³⁶ A has a gap from na majjati (cf. l. 16) to -silokena at p. 196, l. 14. P. 196²⁹⁻³⁰ asamaya- M. P. 197³³ Bu. seems to read, etaṃ sāraṃ etaṃ pariyosānaṃ.

30.

P. 198³ Piṅgalikoccho A (-la- MC, A once).—¹⁰ -kambalo M and the Burmese generally, A here, cf. p. 250 and sutta 77 (-lī C, and the Singhalese mostly); — Belatṭhi- AZZ always (Belatṭha- M always, also C, explained by -tṭhassa).—¹¹⁻² abhiññaṃsu . . na abhiññaṃsu M.—²⁷ tathā pāyaṃ M, cf. p. 192, l. 22.—³¹ pakkamanto M throughout, A at the first four places.—³³ seyyathā vā Ma. P. 200³ kulaputto for puggalo M here.—¹¹ Cf. p. 192, l. 12.—¹⁹ (pakkamanto AM here and afterwards, except A at p. 201, l. 33, and it may be right in these cases). P. 205⁸ kho wanting in nearly all the parallels; M abridges.—¹⁴ Opama-dhammavaggo tatiyo M.

31.

P. 205¹⁵ Nāṭike Ma, Nāṭike Mb (Nādi- AC, DN., AN., Nāti- SN. once, otherwise Nāti-, and so has Vin.).—¹⁷ Kimil- M. —²¹ mā mahāsamaṇa M (C=A).—²⁵⁻⁶ āvuso . . mā vāresi M. P. 206³ pañña- M.—⁴ -tṭhap- M.—⁵ kho bhagavā om. M, also A except here; perhaps wrongly inserted from the different phrase at p. 109, l. 5, etc.—²⁹ kāyo C, and Bu. seems to have read so. P. 207²¹ sac' assa M.—²² (hatthavikārenāti hatthasaññāya, te kira . . aññaṃ bhikkhūṃ hatthavikārena āmantenti C); — -vilaṅghakena A always, C here, Vin. i, p. 157, etc. (-laṅgakena M, C at sutta 125; from vilagna, I suppose).—²²⁻³ upatṭhapema A at sutta 128, utṭhapema C, upatṭhāpeti (cf. l. 21) AMa (upatṭhāpema Mb, Vin. i,

p. 352).—²⁴ -rattikaṃ AM, cf. s. 128 and Vin. i. c.—²⁵ Bu. read alamariyaviseso (=ariyabhāvakarapaṣamatto viseso) except at p. 209, l. 19; AM add *ñānadassana* throughout, except A at p. 209, l. 16.—³¹ yāvad-eva M, AZZ always (yāvad-e ti yāvad-eva C, cf. pp. 482, 494). P. 209²⁴ honti wanting in AM; cf. p. 160, l. 10, p. 175, l. 4, etc.—²⁶ imamhā M.—³⁰ M repeats phāsuvi-hāro before na.—³⁶ (*anusamīyāyitvā) anusamsāvetvā AbMb, -saṃ-sācetvā Aa, -saṃsāmetvā C (=anugantvā), anuyāsi Ma; the reading is uncertain. P. 210³ -imhā M.—⁵ pakāsetitī M.—¹³ Parajāno ti tass' eva yakkhassa nāmaṃ C, cf. p. 153, l. 16.—¹⁶ suladdhā A mostly.—²⁵ cātumahār- M always.—²⁷ -vattidevā M (-vattī d. ZZ oftener than -vattino d.).—³² M after khaṇena adds, tena layena, cf. Vin. i, p. 12;—saṃviditā M.—³³ evam -etaṃ D. not repeated in A. P. 211¹⁶⁻⁷ sabbe pi ce M except once.—³⁰ yāva ete M.

32.

P. 212³⁰ āyasmanto for amū M.—²¹ ten' upasaṅkamanti dh-Mb.—³⁰ -do svāgataṃ M, cf. pp. 216, 514 (svāgataṃ M always). P. 213³ (sāthā sabyañjanā M always, also A except once or twice, -ā -ā or -am -am ZZ, also Vin., see ii, p. 363).—⁴ -rūp' assa Ma.—⁷ appabandhehi C, anuppabandh- M. P. 214²⁶ dhammiyā Ma.—²⁷ pavattinī M (C=A). P. 215³ -tikasam- M.—⁸ -naṃ karaṇḍako A (ZZ=M). P. 216⁵ sampavāyanti A here.—¹⁸ bahussuto hoti AMb (from l. 8), cf. l. 35 and the following parallels. P. 219³² me anu- M.—³⁴ bhikkhū for āyasmanto M.

33.

P. 220³ -te ti kho te A.—⁵ The following passage recurs at AN. XI. ii. 7; iii. 1 (B).—⁶ -kāṭum MC.—⁸ asādikaṃ M, asūt- C;—sādetā M or Mb, sāto Ma partly, sāto or sāvetā A (sātetā BC, cf. Pali Misc. p. 64).—¹¹ -nāyikā A partly. P. 221²⁴ kv-attho B here.—³¹ pāmojjaṃ M here. P. 222³ abhihaṭaṃ and -haṭṭum M.—⁴ -kkhārena B.—¹¹ -tṭhap- M partly.

34.

P. 225² Ukkā- and Ukka- C, Ukkāvalāyaṃ A (-cel- Bu.).—⁶ -pekhitvā C, A partly.—¹⁰ āmaṇḍalim katvā C.—¹⁸⁻²⁰ na tesam ye... -rattaṃ hitāya sukhāya A.—²⁷ -gāvo Ma, -gāvo and -gāve C (read -gave? cf. p. 226, l. 16).—³¹ kisābalake M (C=A, but Bu. rather seems to read kisā-). P. 226^{11, 16} te om. AMa,—

¹⁵ gamissati for gatā A (C=M).—¹⁶ -gāvo Ma. P. 227⁶ vatvā ca M.—⁸ paramloko A.—¹³ bhotha A; — pattetha M, patthethāti . . patt' atthāti pi pāṭho C.

35.

P. 227¹⁷ Nigaṇṭhiputto C throughout, also A from p. 229, l. 18, at first corrected to -ṭha-; cf. p. 237.—²¹ api ca M.—²⁴ thunam pābam M, also at p. 233.—²⁵ so pi . . -raddho M at both places. P. 228⁷ -bhāgi M mostly, here corrected to -gā.—⁸ (-vessana AMZZ and other MSS.; cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154, where Masou reads -ana).—¹³ viññānam anattam AM here, A also at p. 230.—¹⁹ sam-āgamaṃ gacch- M.—²⁵ abhikk. bh. L. not repeated in A.—²⁶ For the following passage cf. p. 374.—²⁷ ssa me om. M.—³³ -kāro M almost always. P. 229¹ thālam M (vālam AC, —surā-parissāvanathavikam); — nicchaveyya and nicchāvessāmi A (meaning -cchāt-), niccoteyya and niccotissāmi M (nicchād- C); in a similar context SN. XXI. 102 and AN. VI. v. 11 have nicchedeti and nipphoṭeti.—⁴ ogahetvā M, ogahetvā A almost always (ogāhivā AM at p. 76, l. 35); — sāna- M, -dhopikam A (saṇadhovikam C).—⁶ kiḷassāmi M (meaning kiḷess-?).—⁸ tatth' M.—¹³ so or yo is added in AM after -putto (C as in the text, and Bu. no doubt read so).—²⁰ so om. M.—²¹ esa A (C=M).—²⁶ kiñcid-AMC (kañcid-eva desam ZZ mostly, A at sutta 144; cf. p. 251, l. 25). P. 230¹ (yadākaṅkhasi=yadi āk. or yam āk. C).—¹⁶ pi wanting in Mb, vā in Ma.—²⁹ hi kho bho M (C=A). P. 231¹⁻² mud-dhābhisittassa M.—⁵ Vedehi- Mb.—¹⁶⁻⁷ vattitum-arahatīti M.—²⁷ kho for koci M.—²⁹ muddham phāl- A.—³⁰ (ayasam AM, DN.; elsewhere āyas).—³⁵ phāliss- M.—³⁶ S. -putto ca M. P. 232¹ -ṇagavesi C throughout.—⁷ manasikarohi wanting in A throughout; at ll. 25, 30 Aggivessana is repeated, and this is perhaps correct, cf. pp. 376-7.—¹¹⁻¹⁷ tassam (once changed to tissam) -āyam M. P. 233¹⁴ M adds, Tam kim-maññasi A.: Nanu tvam evam sante dukkham allino . . attā ti samanupassasīti. Kim hi no siyā bho G., evam-etaṃ bho (Gotamāti).—¹⁸ ujunavam A, also AN. IV. xx. 6, ujukam navam SN. XXI. 95, XXXIV. 232; — akakkukaj- A, akukkaj- C, SN. once, akukkujjakaj- M, akukkuccakaj- AN. l. c. (in text and com., and at that place Bu. read so, but not here); — mūlam AM here (mūle ZZ almost always).—¹⁹ chinditvā A (chetvā MZZ).—²⁶ api ca Mb, cf. p. 227.—³² pana Aggi- M.—³³ nalāṭa-mukkhāni M (-mukkāni?).—³⁴ -saṅgā nibhinditvā M.—³⁵ sedā C, cf. l. 29; — iti so M. P. 234³ Dumukh- M (C=A).—¹⁸ pubbe va A, cf. SN. IV. 24 —²⁰ kānici not repeated in M and cancelled by the corrector; — sabbāni tāni M (I ought to have written so; it is the reading of the Copenhagen MS. at SN. l. c., Feer p. 123 omits tāni).—³⁰ ca om. A.—³⁶ n' eso me attā M partly. P.

235¹² idha M.—²⁷ tihi 'nuttar- A. P. 236³ hatthim pabbinnam MC.—⁵ The second clause, Siyā hi bho G. jalantaṃ . . , is the third in A (C=M).—¹⁸ yena wanting in A.—³⁰ tappetvā sampavāretvā MaC.—³¹ onittapattapānin-ti pi pāṭho C.—³⁴ puññaṃ-ca om. A (C=M);— puññaṃhi A, -amhi C (explained by vipākakkhandhānaṃ parivāro) -maha ca Ma, -mahiṃ-ca Mb.

36.

P. 237⁷ nivāsetvā for sunivatto hoti A.—⁹ Nigaṇṭhi- A.—²⁶⁻⁷ urukkhambho Mb, uruthambho Ma, urakkh- A here (ūrukkh- C).—²⁷ (*phal-) phāl- AM.—²⁹⁻³⁰ kāyavasam A, khayamvayam C. P. 238⁸ cittavaso kāyo A;— cittavasena A.—¹⁸ Paccho Kiccho A; Saṃkiccho AM (Vaccho Kiso MC; -kicco C; cf. p. 524).—¹⁴ Cf. p. 77.—³³ imaṃ for imehi A;— balaṃ wanting in AC. P. 239² -yāti M (C=A).—²⁹ na for no M;— ca āpajjati M. P. 240⁶ ca hoti bh. M.—¹² na hi M.—²⁹ For the following passage as far as p. 247, l. 16, comp. suttas 85 and 100 (BD, NO); cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 309-311;— upamāyo Oa, cf. Kacc. ed. Senart p. 154.—³¹ allakattḥam Ob;— sassineham B.—³³ dbātuṃ for pātu MNO.—³⁵ -manthanto B, -matthanto MNO.—³⁶ h' etaṃ DNa. P. 241³ kāyena c' eva cittena ca MNO, partly by second hand.—⁵ -sineho A here.—⁷ tippā (changed to tibbā) kharā MNO.—⁸ te ānādaṣṣ-ABD partly.—²⁶ kāyena hi kho kā- D, kāyehi na kho A, kāyena —pe— kā- B, MNO as at l. 3.—²⁷ vūpakattḥā ABDMAṆ (I ought no doubt here to have written, kāyena hi kho kāmehi vūpakattḥā). P. 242²⁴ Cf. note on p. 120, l. 36.—²⁵ -nigaṇḥ-BDM partly;— -nipī- B.—³⁸ kho for kho me all the MSS. occasionally. P. 243¹ dukkhapa- B.—⁵ appāna- Mb; -kaṇ yeva jh. MO; cf. Lal. Vist. p. 314 et seq.—⁶ -ruddhiṃ AMONa.—⁸ -rundhesu D, also B except here;— nikkhantānaṃ B.—²³ ūhanti A, gahananti and vāhananti B, ohananti Oa, uhananti MbOb, duhananti Na, upahananti Ma (also SN. XXXIV. 86), dupahananti Nb (ūhananti D, also A elsewhere). P. 244¹ sīsavedham changed to -veṭam N, -vedaṃ Ob, sīsatham Ma, -veṭhanā C, -vekham D, sīsacekaṃ B (-veṭham AMBOa).—¹⁵ -vikattanena B, ZZ mostly.—²⁸ dāho D.—²⁹ -bāhusu D. P. 245⁵ tv-ev' eso C; cf. Jāt. i, p. 67.—¹³ ajjukam B, apidukkhām D, ajjajjitam Ma, ajjajjaddhakam Mb, ajajjitam Mc (Mb adds āhārupacchedāya), ajjadatam Na, ajajjitam āhārupacchedāya Nb, āhārupacchedāya Oa, ajajji Ob (ajjaddhukam A, ajjaddhukan-ti abhojanam C; the Burmese readings may represent *ajjaddhikam, cf. S. jagdhi, but ajjaddhu is used elsewhere).—¹⁵ mam' assa MNO.—¹⁸ thokathokam B.—¹⁹ kaḷayūsam for kaḷāy- BD.—²⁶ For this passage cf. notes on p. 80. P. 246¹⁷ maggura- AB, A also at sutta 80 (cf. Abhidh.), otherwise I have only met with

maṅg-; maṅguracchavīti maṅguramacchachavi C.—²² vediy- D; —
 etaparamam MaNaOa.—²²⁻³ na ito B.—²⁵ vediy- BNO, vediyanti
 D.—³⁵ -haritā M, -haratā D, -harati B, -harattā A, -harittā C
 (-haritā NO).—³⁶ -sārī DNO, -sārīm C, -sirīm B (-sārī AM); —
 es' eva MO, eveva B, eso maggo N (eso va AD). P. 247⁷
 -mānapatta- MN.—¹⁰ me for maṁ BMOB (maṁ ADNOb).—¹¹
 pañcavaggiyā bh. NOB, M once.—¹² kho for the first no Nb; —
 tam kho no Ob.—¹⁴ kho for me A; — nibbijja ACMNO (nibbijja
 BD, cf. p. 165, l. 14).—¹⁷ āharitvā DMNO, āharito A (āhāretvā
 B).—³⁶ Cf. pp. 22-3. P. 249²⁴ desitā A.—³⁵ ekam-eva ārabha
 A.—³⁰ sannisāremi M, sannisidāpemi A (sannisād- C).—³¹ nicca-
 kappam not repeated in AM (C as in the text).—³² tathāgatassa
 for yathā tam A here.—³³ -ti kho pana M; — bhavaṁ bho Gotamo
 A; — supittā C, suvittā A.—³³⁻⁴ abhijānāmi 'ham A (C=M; this
 passage is quoted at several places, partly with the reading
 -jānāmi kho panāham).—³⁶ okkamittā A; — evaṁ A, evaṁ tam
 Mb.—³⁷ kho om. A. P. 250² yathā ca sammūho A, yathā tam
 s. ca M.—⁴ bho Gotamāti A.—⁶ A before yassa inserts, Kuthaṁ
 ca A. sammūho hoti.—⁷ te ought perhaps to be added before or
 after appahinā and pahinā; cf. pp. 331, 464.—¹³ ye om. M here.
 —¹⁶ -kacchinno M constantly (-kacch- A always).—²⁷ -bhitattā A
 here.—²⁸ aññena A.—³⁰ patvā- AMac here, M at p. 251 (pā-
 ZZMb, A mostly).—³⁴ Makkhali AM; — Ajita A.—³⁵ (-kambalam
 AM, cf. p. 198, l. 10).

37.

P. 251²⁵ (*kañci) kiñci MO, kicce A; a very frequent error,
 cf. p. 229, l. 36, p. 266, l. 28, etc.—³⁰ na ca kiñci C, also A
 except here. P. 252⁷ eva A.—¹⁹ parivāreti AC.—²² paṭipa-
 MO.—³² vo for te Mb. P. 253⁴ devā vijjiniṁsu A.—⁵ devāsura
 for tam M.—⁷ pana om. M.—⁷⁻⁸ ekasataniyyuham atthi M, ekāsa-
 nam niyyusataṁ A (read ekasatāni niyyūhasatāṁ? Cf. p. 398, l. 5,
 SN. IV. 25).—¹⁰ kho for no M.—¹⁵ purekhitvā M.—¹⁸ ottappa-
 mānā AM.—¹⁹ sakasakam A.—²⁰ ottappati M (-tapa- AZZ, the
 Singh. mostly).—²⁸ sobhati M.—³⁰ (diṭṭhā AM, cf. daṭṭhā AN. IV.
 iii. 4).—³¹ M after bho inserts yathāvatato; something seems to
 be wanting, but this supplement is scarcely correct.—³⁴ Sakko
 for yakkho AC.—³⁶ abhisankhāresi M (C=A). P. 254² -cittā
 ahesuṁ A (C=M).—⁹ vo for te M. P. 255⁸ so Bb. satthā
 om. A; — mēso C.—⁹ lābhā vata mārisa suladdham mārisa M.
 —¹⁰ ahū A (C=M); — so om. C.—¹⁶ āhu namā ñeva A, ahureñña-
 tarassa Ma, ahureññatarāññatarassa Mb; a quotation in the com.
 on sutta 23 has, ahu tam yeva.. abhāsithāti. The phrase ahu
 tam yeva may possibly mean 'some time ago'; there is no

parallel, and C is silent.—¹⁷ abhāsītā Ma, -sittā Mb (abhāsithātī A and the quotation mentioned just now; read bhāsītā?). P. 256⁶ abhāsithā A, -sittā Mb (bhāsītā Ma).

38.

P. 256³¹ yena āvuso M. P. 257⁵ -masā M, cf. p. 130, l. 33. —⁸ atha kho te bhikkhū yena M. P. 258¹⁶ Cf. p. 8, l. 24; the omission of attā is confirmed by C, and Bu. seems to read as in the text; — vade A; — vadeyyo AC.—¹⁷ kammānaṃ wanting in A (C=M).—¹⁸ kassa kho Mac (C=AMb, cf. p. 132, l. 12).—²⁶ n' ayaṃ A.—²⁷ usminkato M.—³⁴ kho wanting in A. P. 259⁵ sādhu sādhu bh. sādhu M.—¹³ yaṃ yad-AMb partly.—¹⁴ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ M, also at l. 33, and so throughout -aṃ tveva saṅkhyāṃ.—²⁵ jalati aggī tveva saṅkhyāṃ M. P. 260⁷ Cf. Jāt. iv, p. 267, l. 1.—¹¹ no sūti MbC, A here; — kaṅkhatō M.—¹⁷⁻²² Tadāhār- . . evaṃ-bhante om. A.—²³ nibbicik- M.—³⁴ (dhanāy- AM, Ma at the second place seems to have vanāy-; vanāyethātī dhanāṃ viya icchantā gedhaṃ āpajjeyyātha C; vanāy- is quoted in the com. on sutta 22 and also occurs at SN. XXII. 2); — api nu me tumhe M. P. 261⁸ tatiyo A, cf. p. 48, l. 6. P. 262³⁷ iti om. M. P. 265¹ -mhā M or Ma.—⁷ paṭidhāv- M.—²¹ no om. M.—²⁸ vadeyyāthātī Mb. —³⁵ Cf. Mil. p. 123; gabbhavokk- A here, gabbhassa okkanti and avakkanti C.—³⁶ A quotation in the AN. com. inserts kamesaṃ tippanā before idha, and has gabbhassa avakkanti. P. 266³ yato kho M.—⁸ garubbhāraṃ M, Aa here.—¹⁴ vaṃkaṃ AC (kīlāpanakāni bhavanti seyyathidāṃ . . dhanukaṃ tehi kīlāti AN. X. x. 9).—¹⁵ ciṅgū- A.—^{23,24} rūpe om. AMA, also at p. 270.—²⁷ -virodhasamā- Ma, A once, cf. p. 270, l. 13 (-virodhan-ti C).—²⁸ (*kañci) kiñci AM throughout, cf. p. 251, l. 25. P. 267¹³ Cf. p. 179 et seq. P. 270¹⁴ vediyati A here.—³⁷ pana om. A. P. 271¹ -paṭivi- A, -vi- and -paṭi- C.—² -muttan-ti Ma.

39.

P. 271¹¹ puṭṭhā samāṇā 'mhā samāṇā 'mhā ti M.—¹⁵ sandhā for saccā A, avaṇṇjhā M, cf. p. 281.—¹⁷ -parikkhāre A, cf. l. c. and p. 33.—¹⁹ sa-udayā A (-drayā MC; I ought to have followed A, though it is rarely written so; the error arose from dukkhu-draya, etc.).—²⁹ (*sati) ssati AM throughout. P. 272¹ na-echiddavā A throughout. P. 273¹⁹ 'mhā Mb, A partly, samā Ma, A omits it at the first two places.—²³ -taññū C, A here; — āhariss- A.—²⁷ na v-uppād- A (na upp- MZZ, A partly); — yatrā M.—³⁷ -dhiss- A. P. 275⁸ There are parallels to these

similes at suttas 2, 10, 13 of DN. (marked BDE, cf. Grimblot pp. 137-52).—^{9,13} saṃpajjeyyūṃ, -jjimsu M.—¹¹ dārabh- M; — kho om. M.—¹³ so 'haṃ BDE, so kho ahaṃ M.—¹⁶ -gaccheyya AM (-gacche BDE, C twice).—¹⁷ na cā- M.—²⁶ bandho M.—²⁷ abbhayena M (meaning abbhayena); — koci A here (kiñci MCBDE, perhaps also Bu.; if so, this confusion of vyaya and vayas is old).—²⁹ tamhā bandhā M here.—³⁰ na c' atthi kiñci E.—³⁵ bhuñj- ABDE (bhuñj- MC).—³⁷ vimutto M. P. 276⁴⁻⁵ BDE differ from our text.—¹⁵ evam-eva kho bh. BDEa.—²⁰ There are many parallels to the following text, especially in DN.—²¹ -sanneti, -sanneyya M or Mb.—²³ apphutaṃ M (-taṃ AZZ).—²⁶ -deyya A, -teyya or -deyya ZZ partly; — saḥassa changed to saḥāssa A, sā h' assa ZZ once, sā 'yaṃ nhān- M; — sineh- ZZ once or twice.—²⁷ puṭṭhā AC, ZZ with few exceptions (phuṭā M, puṭā or phuṭā ZZ partly; phuṭṭha or puṭṭha for phuṭā is a very frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Dh. v. 218, Suttanip. p. 122, etc.); — paggharī M. P. 277¹ -todako Ca, ZZ partly; — udakassa M, ZZ partly.—⁴ na om. M, ZZ mostly, devo na ca A, na kālena or na sammā ZZ partly.—⁵ anuppajjeyya A (-veccheyya ZZ), nānuppavaccheyya MCB (read, devo ca k. k. s. dh. nānuppavecccheyya?).—²⁰ Cf. p. 169.—²³ ca aggā M, ZZ once.—^{23,24} -santāni A, ZZ mostly, -sandāni Ma (-sann- Mb, ZZ twice).—²⁴ ayaṃ for nāssa A, nāyaṃ ZZ once (read nāssam?).—³⁷ assa om. M, also at the next line. P. 278²⁰ The following similes recur at sutta 77 (B) and DN. 2, 10 (DE).—²³ so puriso M.—²⁴ āgacchīm ADE once, āgacch- and āgacch- M (-ñch- B twice, ADE once). P. 279¹² pi for p' assu M, also at s. 77; DE here differ.—³⁴ sippika- M.—³⁵ sakkara- A. P. 280² A after bhikkhu adds, āsavānaṃ kh. cittaṃ abhininnāmeti so.—⁹ ti for iti M (C=A).—¹⁰ sotthi- AMa.

40.

P. 281⁶ puṭṭhā samaṇā samaṇā 'mhā ti M, cf. p. 271.—¹⁰ avañjhā for saccā M, cf. l. c.—¹⁴ -udrāyā M, -udayā A, cf. l. c.—¹⁹ palā- M.—²¹ macchariyassa macch- AMb.—²⁵ (-ditṭhiṣsa AM here, afterwards -ikassa; ZZ have both forms).—²⁸ maṭaraj- A, mataj- M, (maṭaj- C); — ubhodhāraṃ M.—³⁴ -rohanassa M (C=A).—³⁵ -rohanamatt- M. P. 282⁵ -jjhāyik- M partly.—⁶ jaṭṭilassa Mb here, A once.—¹⁵ -kattaṃ c' eva M, also at l. 35, -kamattem-eva A here.—²⁸ -rohanassa Mb.—³⁵ jaṭṭilamatt- A. P. 283⁵ -ditṭhikaṃ M here.—¹⁷ āpāyikaṭṭhān- A here.—¹⁹ -eh' imehi M.—³⁰ vimuttam-att. samanup. wanting in M, also the corresponding phrase at l. 22.—³⁷ -dikā A, at the first place also Ma; — setodakā for setakā M, cf. p. 76, l. 28. P. 284^{13,18} tam-ahaṃ for ajjh. vūp. M.

41.

P. 285³ mahā for Kosalanāṃ A, cf. p. 400.—⁴ The following text is nearly identical with the next sutta, the readings of which are marked B and O.—⁵ Sākya- Mb constantly. P. 286¹⁰ There are in MN. and AN. several parallels to what follows as far as p. 288, l. 34;—tividhā ZZ partly (-aṃ ABMO).—¹⁵ luddo dāruṇo loh- MO.—¹⁶ sabbapāpabh- MO, ZZ partly.—¹⁸ taṃ om. ABZZ, cf. p. 287, l. 31.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ mātāpitarakkh- wanting in AB, in Ma once, in ZZ almost always, likewise at p. 287.—²¹ mālagula- and mālagula- M (O abridges; -guṇa- ABCZZ).—²⁵ sabbhaggato MO.—²⁶ parisaggato M, A once.—²⁷ etaṃ bho corr. to ehi bho M, hambho and ehimbho ZZ once or twice, cf. p. 288, l. 5 (evaṃ bho ABCZZ, read eh' ambho?).—²⁸ so āha ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jān- M, with ahaṃ for āha in the sequel, likewise at p. 288.—³¹ kiṇcakkh- Mb, ZZ rarely.—³⁴ bhedaḥ M (meaning -o?).—³⁵ -karaṇi- AB, ZZ partly.—³⁶ kaṇḍakā changed to gaṇḍ- for and- MO (C=ABZZ). P. 287³ -vatīvāc- ZZ partly;—bhāsitaṃ hoti Mb, also at p. 288, and so the AN. parallels.—⁷ iti for idha B.—⁸ abhiññitaṃ AB (-ātā MC, ZZ with a single exception).—⁹ vatā all the MSS., except A at both places and B once;—nam' MO.—¹² -diṭṭhiko kho M here, AN. at both places.—¹⁴ sukatadukkat- M.—¹⁵ paraloko BM, ZZ occasionally.—³¹ taṃ wanting in B, in ZZ partly.—³² Several MSS. have adinnaṃ for nādinnaṃ, and they do not all add na before ādātā.—³⁶ -su cār. anāpanno M, -su cār. anāpajjitaṃ (corr. to n' āpajjitaṃ) O, -su cār. na āpajjitaṃ ZZ once. P. 288⁵ ehi bho M, ZZ once corr. from evaṃ- bho. P. 289² -sālānaṃ vā AO throughout, B mostly.—¹⁹ Subhānaṃ devānaṃ om. ABO (C=M).—²¹ -kiṇṇakānaṃ A, cf. p. 2, l. 19.—²³ -niṭṭhakānaṃ A. P. 290¹⁰ -petāṃ BaMO, ZZ occasionally.

42.

For the readings see the notes on sutta 41.

43.

P. 292³ -koṭṭhiko M, A once (-koṭṭhito ZZ, rarely -koddhito, -koṭṭito).—⁸ duppaṇṇo not repeated in Ma, and so in the sequel the repetitions are mostly omitted in M or Ma, occasionally in A or Aa.—¹⁰ kiṇ- ca na M.—¹⁵ sādhu āv- A.—¹⁸ āvuso Sāriputta p. A here.—³⁰ labhetha M partly.—³⁴ yā A, also at p. 293, l. 25.—³⁵ c' āvuso AM at both places (h' āvuso C). P. 293¹⁶ nilam- pi C.—¹⁷ lohitam- pi A.—³⁰ nissattatthena āvuso A here.—³⁷ abhinānāttā parinānāttā M (C=MA). P. 294¹² pañcah' M.—²⁷

vuccati M.—²⁸ katiāṅgak- M.—³⁰⁻¹ vitakkā ca vattanti vicārā ca A (C=M). P. 295¹¹ bhontīti AM, at l. 17 AMa.—²³⁻⁴ āyūṃ pan' M, āyūṃ pan' A.—²⁷ āyūṃ AM here.—²⁸ pana for kho M (a few parallels have ca pana).—³¹ tena āvuso . . karissāma A; — pimidh' A, midh' M, cf. p. 148.—³⁵ āyūṃ Ma, -ū C; — ca om. M.—³⁶ te ca A (cf. p. 299, l. 32), kate (ye te Mb?) ca no āvuso M; — te ca ved- A. P. 296¹ te ca āy- A, ye te āy- M; — te ca ved- A.—² bhavissanti M (abhaviṃsu also at p. 492 and SN. XXI. 59, 60).—¹¹ There is a parallel at SN. XL. 6 (B).—¹⁴ -saṅkhāro niruddho, etc. B.—¹⁷ avippabhin- Ma, paribh- Mb, pana bhinnāni B, bhiṇṇāni A (viparibh- C); — yo ca khvāyaṃ B.—²⁰ na parikkh- M.—²³ nesaṃ M (tesaṃ AB). P. 297² pubbe va AC; — khārā M (C=A).—⁹ Comp. SN. XL. 7 (B).—¹¹ -tthā M throughout, nānāttā C, A once.—¹²⁻¹⁴ yā cāyaṃ . . anim. cetov. om. B.—¹⁴ kho om. B.—¹⁶ atthi pana āvuso B. P. 298¹² akuppā va M.—¹⁴ kiñcanaṃ B (-no AMC).—²⁸ avoca M.

44.

P. 299⁷ To parts of this text there are parallels at sutta 109 (B), SN. XXI. 82 (D), XL. 3 (E), AN. IV. xx. 10 (F).—¹³ sādhu A.—³³ te ca A; — atth' añña- D here. P. 300¹ nāpi MC, namidaṃ aññ- A.—⁴ panāyve Mb.—²² vā attānaṃ . . vā rūpaṃ etc. ABM mostly (vā om. CDEF). P. 301⁴ tihi kho A (C=M).—⁷ -kkhandhena M or Ma (-e Bu.).—¹¹⁻¹² katame dhammā M.—¹⁶ ettha M.—²⁸ ime for cetasikā etc A, cf. SN. XL. 6. P. 302²⁸ imāvuso M.—³⁴ asātaṃ om. A. P. 303² vedanā kiṃsukkhā kiṃdukkhā M, ved. kiṃsukkhā kiṃdukkhā kiṃsukkhā A.—³⁴ kudā su M; — nāma 'haṃ A. P. 304¹ pihapaccayā M, pihapp- C.—²⁰ accarāvuso A, accayāsi āv. M (accasārā ti C, cf. SN. XI. 24).—²² The parallels have nearly all -cariyaṃ vussati.—²³ ca om. A. ca pana ZZ, cf. p. 113.—²⁴⁻²⁶ paṭipucch- ZZ.—³⁵ maṃ ce pi MZZ, also A except here.—³⁶ evaṃ ahaṃ pi evam-etaṃ by- M (C=A). P. 305² eva tassa M; — evam-etaṃ dh- A.

45.

P. 305²¹ kho om. M.—²⁵ paññap- M.—²⁹ tippā (tippā Mb) kharā kaṭ- M; cf. p. 241, l. 7.—³² kamehi for ime hi A, also at p. 307, l. 17. P. 306⁶ devatā byādhita ubbiggā sant- M.—⁶ kho taṃ M.—⁸ -vanappatisu M.—¹⁰ gileyya godhā vā khādeyya M.—¹¹ vanadāho vā dah- M.—¹² -cikāyo M; — udrah- A (udāh- here), udah-, utṭhah-, uddhah- M, udraheyyun- ti khādeyyuṃ C (udra- bhāsaṇe, Dhātum.).—¹³ gileyya na godhā khādeyya M.—¹⁴ mago vā AM; — kammikā vā M.—¹⁵ bijāṃ va Ab; — pana tassa for

pan'assa A.—¹⁶ vaddham A, abhivuttham corr. to abhipavuttham M; — sammā M.—¹⁷ sā 'yaṃ māl- Mb.—¹⁸ -nisedheyya A.—²³ -seyyuṃ M, at l. 36 AM.—²⁴⁻³⁷ nāma taṃ AMa.—²⁹ viṭapiṃ C, -paṃ M.—³⁰ ogham A (C=M). P. 307³ yāvāham changed to yaṃ vā 'ham M (perhaps we should read, yaṃ h' aham, cf. p. 305, l. 32).—⁴ sant' eke M.—⁷ kim nām' ete A here.—²³ Cf. pp. 77, 238; puggalo is added after ekacco in most parallels, as pp. 342, 412, etc., but it is rightly omitted here, cf. p. 308, ll. 21, 34.—³⁶ addha- M. P. 308¹³ After kappeti the DN. parallels add, phalakaseyyam-pi kappeti, etc.; M interpolates this passage, but it stands in the middle of the word kaṇṭakāpassa...-yiko.—²⁸ khadoman- AMC (cf. the next sutta; dukkham dom-also ZZ).

46.

P. 309²⁵ yebhūyena or -ūyena M always.—³¹ maññe- for pacce- M. P. 310²⁴⁻⁸ jānāti, jānanto M here, not at p. 311. P. 311⁶ yad-idam A almost throughout, M twice.—⁸ kho bhikkhave A here.—²³ A omits Tatra...-suno (p. 312, l. 21). P. 312²⁶⁻³⁵ na pariv- A. P. 313⁴ dukkha- Ma at first a few times. P. 315³⁴ -kalābu A here, M at l. 37, -kalāpu changed to -kalāpu C.—³⁶ -paṭikulo M.—³⁷ piv- M. P. 316² pivitvā M; — (nigacch-AMCZZ invariably; read nigañch-?).—⁴ paṭi- A partly.—¹⁶ pi for hi M throughout.—²⁵ paṇḍukaro- M.—²⁷ c' eva for hi kho A here. P. 317¹¹ abbhussukk- AZZ mostly.—¹² abbhīhaccāti abbhīhantvā C (abhivih- AMZZ); — bhāsate ca tapate ca C, M at l. 15, ZZ mostly, bhāsat' eva tapat' eva occasionally.—¹⁴ aññe va A.—¹⁵ -maṇā corr. to -maṇo A, -maṇo corr. to -maṇe M, (puṭhu)samaṇa-brāhmaṇā (sic) parappavāde ti puṭhūnaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇasaṃkhātānaṃ paresaṃ vāde C (such a compound as -maṇaparapp- is in my opinion not quite in keeping with the Nikāya idiom, and it was unknown to the two correctors. AN. V. xx. 4 has, aññesaṃ puṭhusamaṇabrāhmaṇappavādānaṃ).

47.

P. 317²⁵ ajān- A, M once; — -nante kāyassa T. samantesānā sammā- A.—²⁶ -nāyaṃti A, -nāyataṃ M. P. 318²⁹ nāttijjh- A once, nāta- corr. to nātta- M, nāttajjhāpanno.. ti.. nāttaṃ (S. *jñātyaṃ) paññātabhāvaṃ pākātabhāvaṃ ajjhāpanno nu kho.. C (Dh. v. 72 is probably alluded to); — nam nātta- A, -esati dīgharattaṃ ajjhāpanno ayam-āyasmā nātt- M.—³⁰ -jjanti n' assa M.—³² yasappatto Mb here and afterwards, except at l. 36 (we ought perhaps to read, nātt' ajjhāpanno.. yasam-patto, and, nāttajjhā-

panno hoti yasappatto). P. 319³ na for nāyam-āyasmā M here. —¹¹ pi for hi M. —¹⁴ ye idh' M at both places. —¹⁵ bhantena for tam tena A (tam is confirmed by the com., but it may be an old error for te); — tenāvaj- M. —¹⁶ kho om. M. —³¹ etaupatho, etaṅgocaro Mb (C=Ama). —³² evaṃ mādisaṃ kho M. —³⁴ paṇītaṃ paṇītaṃ M (C=A). —³⁵ kho om. A. —³⁷ abhiññā AC here. P. 320¹³ nīṭṭhaṃ gamaṃ A. —¹⁸ paṭiṭṭhā AM (-ṭṭhitā ZZ). —²² (dhammatā = -tāya C). —²⁵ Vimaṇsasuttaṃ A.

48.

P. 321³ kho wanting in M, so in A. —⁹ sathā vo āyas- M. —¹² sathā āyas- M. —²⁸ bhikkhave om. A. P. 322⁵ cha ime A (C=M). —²¹ bhuñj- AC. —³³ -ghātaniyaṃ C, -ghātaniyaṃ M. P. 323⁸ pajāneyyaṃ M, A once. —¹⁹ M before mukh- adds aṇṇa-maṇṇaṃ. P. 324³⁰ (*-bañ-ca) -bhañ-ca MC, -hi ca A; — apaviṇāti A, vacchakaṃ apacinati M, apaloketi C. P. 325⁶ atthikavā corr. to atthiṅk- M. —⁷ sabbam cetasā M, cf. Vin. i, p. 103, sabbamcetaso = sabbacittena C (sabbacetaso AZZ constantly; in the AN. com. this phrase is quoted to prove cetaso = cetasā). —³⁰ Kosambakasuttaṃ C.

49.

Comp. SN. VI. 4 (B), also Jāt. 405. P. 326⁵ -ṭṭhāya AM here. —²⁹ ca wanting in M at these five places. —³⁰ ca for tatthā M, vata B. —³⁴ anvāvasitvā AM; ajjhāvasitvā C (-visitvā Mb once, cfr. pp. 334-6). —³⁵ Bakabrahmā for brahmā M. P. 327² sajjitā A, sajjitā M, sachitā and sañchitā C (sañj- ZZ mostly, -itā occasionally; cf. Grimblot p. 24). —³ kho ye bh. M. —⁴ āpogar- C (the other words are not mentioned). —⁹ ahesuṃ ye pana M. —¹⁰ -ppasamsakā M partly. —¹⁶ na tyāhaṃ for tan-tāhaṃ A here. —¹⁸ upātivattito ti pi pātho C. —²⁰ paṭipa- MC. —³¹ pi om. A; — -kappapāte MC, -kappapātaṃ A. —²⁵ -vattito M here. —²⁶ brahmaparisā M, C has both readings; — sannipatitan-ti M. —²⁹ tyāhaṃ A. —³² vasaṅg- M. —³⁷ pi for hi M. P. 328^{2,3} kevalin, -lin-ti A here. —¹⁰ āyūṃ Ma, āyūn-ti C. —¹¹ ca pan' aṇṇaṃ for vā aṇṇaṃ M. —¹² vā pan' aṇṇaṃ M. —³⁰ evaṃ M. —²⁵ cutiñ-ca AM (jutiñ-cāti ānubhāvañ-ca C). —³¹ vicaranti for parihaaranti C; — disā bhanti is the reading of Bu., disābhanti seems preferable. The metre requires either parihaaranti or disābhanti to be struck out. Cf. Jāt. i, p. 132, ii, p. 133, AN. III. viii. 10, X. iii. 9. —³² loke Ab, also AN. II. cc. —³³ parovar- C. —³⁵ agatiñ-ca paj. gatiñ-ca A here. P. 329³ aṇṇo kāyo tam tvaṃ .. tam-abaṃ M (for tattha read te?). —³ -ssaro M. —⁴ ito for yato M. —⁶ pamuttā M.

—⁹ -pphalo M.—¹⁸ pathavittena A here, pathavijjhena corr. to -vatthena M (-vattena C; -attam for -ttam also in isattam, pakkhattam, itthattam, DN., AN., cf. Grimblot p. 247).—¹⁴ nā-hosiñ A, nāp' ahoṣi Mb.—¹⁵ pathavim-me ti A.—¹⁸ tejo A.—²⁴ -ajjhena corr. to -atthēna M.—³⁰ ahoṣiti M at the second place.—³⁵ -tiṭṭhena M. P. 330¹ abhibhūṭṭhena M.—² carahi for ca hi M throughout.—⁴ pi sabasi A, visayhasi C.—⁹ kho ahañ M.—¹⁰ -khārāmi for -khāsiñ M.—¹¹ sussanti M.—¹³ cāhañ A (C=M).—¹⁴ (*kañci) kiñci AMC; — -diyañ-ti A (C=M).—¹⁸ na ca vata M.—²⁰ Sakkap- A.—²² -samudit- AM.—²⁷ gedham-Ma, rodham-Mb (gedhi A constantly, gedha ZZ); — agamāsi, agamañsu for akāsi, akañsu M.—³³ gedhitacittā Ma, rodhitacittā Mb.—³⁴ ye pana M. P. 331⁹ mārisāti A, omitting mā parañ ovaḍāhīti.—¹⁴ desessati M.—¹⁶ samanabrāhmaṇā wanting in A, in M placed after samānā.—¹⁸ -buddho ti M.—²⁶ pi hi M.—³¹ anolapanatāyāti anullapanatāya C.—³⁴ -nika- and -nika- C, -niya- M, -nisuttam A.

50.

P. 332⁷ garubbhāro viya M (C=A).—⁹ vihārañ pavisitvā wanting in A (C=M); — paññattāsane M.—¹⁰ manasākāsi M (C=A).—²⁰ pana ayañ M or Ma.—²² etasmiñ kho tyāhañ for evaṃ-pi . . pāpima A.—²⁴ tassa for tuyhañ hi pāpima A.—³⁰ ayañ mañ M. P. 333⁵ etthāpi M.—⁹ ahoṣi M (C=A); — samayena pāpima A.—¹² Vidhūra- M almost throughout, A has both readings.—¹⁴ tesu na ca for nāssu 'dha M.—¹⁷ Vidhuro, Sañjivo not repeated in M (C=A); — tveva A.—²⁰ -pubbañ pi M.—²¹ addasañsu M.—²³ araññasmiñ M here.—²⁴ tesuñ M here.—²⁶ -ko kāl- M.—³¹ tāni cīvarāni A (C=M).—³⁶ pati- M. P. 334¹ hoti for ti Mb; — eva for etañ A.—³ Dus- or Duss- M.—⁵ agatiñ A.—⁶ anvāvas- Mb.—¹⁰ yathā nesañ A here, further on yathā tañ, and so has M partly, yuthā nañ D. m. ti yathā etesañ . . C; — okār- A.—¹⁴ anvāyitthā A.—¹⁶ kañhā M (kinhā AZZ).—¹⁷ samā A, also M except at l. 22.—¹⁸ avajjh- M.—¹⁹ -sākhāya A; — maggaya- M (C=A).—²⁰⁻¹ evaṃ c' ime M.—²² pūjjāyino A here at the second place. P. 335³⁴ agatiñ A or Aa, Ob. P. 336⁴ te wanting in AM here, cf. l. 9.—²² asubhānupassino Mb (C=A).—³³ paṭikula- M; — -rati- M, A once (-rata- C).—³⁵ bhindi Ma, te bhindissāmi Mb, vobhikkhu A (vobhindi C, cf. p. 126). P. 337⁸ cāyañ AMbC.—⁴ lokanā C.—¹⁰ hadayañtam corr. to -yante M; — atha kho tvañ jāñ- M.—¹¹ vassasatassahassam tamhi nir- M.—¹³ apaciñ A.—¹⁸ The verses recur at Therag. v. 1187 et seq.—³¹ iti so nirayo Ma.—²⁴ kañhañ A except twice, Ma at the first two places.—²⁵ -tthāyino A.—³⁰ yo va Ma, yo ca Mb.—³⁵ -balena pakkhandho M (meaning pakkhañno?) P. 338³ Vejayanta- M.—⁴ Vāsava for āvuso M here.—⁵ vyākāsi A.

—⁸ -dhammāya A (C=M).—¹⁰ The following lines recur at SN. VI. 5; -so sā dīṭṭhi SN., Therag.; — alu M.—¹³ yā 'yaṃ me M.—¹⁸ Mahāmeruselakuṭaṃ M; — apassasi AC (explained by phusi), apassayi (or aphassayi?) M.—²² ca for ve M; — bāla AM (-aṃ Therag.); — dah- M.—²³ va for ca A; — āsajjanaṃ AMb throughout (-jjana Ma); — u for sa M.—²⁴ tvaṃ AM.—²⁶ Māra M; — (-jjana is confirmed by the Singh. MSS. at SN. IV. 18, v. 1).—²⁷ kinti mañ- M.—²⁸ karoto te nijiyati M, karoto casati A; — vi-rattāya A, visattāya M (cf. Therag.).—³⁰ (*aghaṭṭesi) asuddhesi A, asajjesi M, atajjesi Therag.

51.

P. 339³ Peso Ma, Peyo Mb.—³¹ hi for pana M.—³² santa-for santata- Ma (C=AMb).—³⁴ paṭṭhita- A, supatīṭṭhita- M (supaṭṭhita- C, sūpa- and supa- ZZ). P. 340¹¹ -paridevānaṃ M, cf. p. 56.—¹² pāyassādhig- M.—¹⁵ -passino M throughout.—²⁴ gahaṇ- AM; — -añ-h' M mostly.—³¹ -thā ca vāc- Mb (C=AMa). P. 341² Parallels extending to p. 349, l. 3 are found at sutta 94 (B), AN. IV. xx. 8(E); an abridgement occurs at pp. 411-2.—⁵⁻⁸ pana is wanting at p. 411, also at DN. 33.—⁶ idha pana ME here.—⁶ -rantapo ca hoti E.—⁹ na attap- AM once or twice.—¹⁵ yo 'yaṃ A.—³⁶ -kāmaṃ -kkulaṃ M. P. 342¹⁴ yāvāss- Mb.—¹⁵ vibhajissāmi M.—¹⁶ āgamiṣṣa M; — the passage ettāvātā . . tena hi bhikkhave (l. 20) is wanting in A, C agrees with M.—¹⁸ Instead of yaṃ, M, here the only authority, seems to have yaṃhi, but the word is next to illegible.—²³ kathaṇ- ca bh. E throughout.—²⁴ Comp. p. 77, etc.—³³ pivati M. P. 343²³ sākuniko M.—²⁴ coraghātako goghātako bandh- M.—³⁰ -ābhisitto C.—³¹ na-garaṃ E.—³³ miga- A.—³⁵ haritupalittāya M. P. 344² mahesi ABMb (-i MaE).—⁴ juhanti AE, juhati M (jū-B); — avasesen' eva A.—⁸ M after yaṇṇatthāya adds, ettakā assā h. y.—⁹ dabbā ME (dabbhā AB).—¹¹ rodamaṇā M.—¹⁷ yo AE here. P. 345⁴ Cf. p. 179 et seq.—¹⁰ paṭivirato M.—¹⁵ nāmutra A.—²³ bhāsītā hoti A. P. 346¹¹⁻² yatodhiik- A here. P. 349⁶ -suttaṃ M mostly, C always, A rarely in this paṇṇāsa.

52.

This sutta is identical with AN. XI. ii. 6 (B). P. 349⁸ Beju- C, Velu- M, Velu- A once.—¹⁶ mayāṃ āyasm- MB.—¹⁹ -ko yena M.—²⁵ eko dhammo B mostly; — samma-d-akkhātā B.—²⁶ yathā A at the first three places, B twice.—²⁷⁻⁸ ca for vā M here. P. 350² vā for c' eva and ca B throughout.—¹⁴ -cetasi-kaṃ AB partly. P. 352²⁷ ayaṃ pi kho M (C=AB).—³⁶ ekam

vā M. P. 353³ bhāvanāya Mb.—⁹ kimaṅga (pa)nāham M (C=AB).—¹⁴ -mantañ-ca Ān. MB;—acchādesi wanting in B at the second place.—¹⁶ -nāgarikasutt- A.

53.

The beginning, as far as p. 354, l. 23, recurs at SN. XXXIV. 241 (B). P. 353¹⁸ Kappīla-, Kappīla- Ma.—¹⁹ Kapil- A at first several times, Kappilavattuvāsinaṃ changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁴ Kappilavattuvā, -ve changed to Kāpi- M.—²⁶ -kāritaṃ hoti M. P. 354^{3,13} yena navam B.—^{5,10} -santharisaṇṭhaṭam M, cf. Vin. i, p. 227, -santharim wanting in B at the second place.—⁶ -maṇim DN. 16, ed. Child. p. 11, DN. 32 agrees with the rest;—upatthāp- M, also at l. 11.—¹⁸ -kkhitvā M.—²² Sakye MB.—²⁵ paṭipado M, A once, pā- and pa- C;—piṭṭhim C, piṭṭhi M (-im-me AB, cf. Pali Misc. p. 55);—āgilā- MB, also Vin. ii, pp. 200-1, Jāt. i, p. 491 (ag- A, C four times, AN. constantly at three places).—³¹ Sakkaṃ MC. P. 355⁸ yatodhi- A here.—²⁵ yatrā M.—²⁹ -piyehi Mb. P. 356⁶ hiriyati C, hiriy- M.—⁸ ottappi, ottappati M, cf. pp. 43, 253.—^{11,2} sāttham sabyañjanaṃ A, cf. p. 213.—²⁶ -gato hoti Mb.—²³ ābhic- C, ZZ partly. P. 357⁴ -nibbid- A, cf. p. 104.—¹⁰ -tundena A.—²⁷ abhin- C, also AN. VIII. ii. 1. P. 358³ pi kho Mb here.—¹¹ pi kho M here and further on.—²⁷ kho pan' esā M.—²⁸ This stanza is also found in the other three Nikāyas.—³¹ no for the second na M; in DN. the same remark is twice subjoined to the verse, once with na at the three places. P. 359⁴ Sekhapaṭipadāsuttam M.

54.

P. 359¹⁰ -gahetvā A, cf. p. 79.—¹² -nivāsana- M; -pāpurano A; -upāhano M (C agrees with A in these three cases).—¹⁸ -jjanti M. P. 360¹⁷ supohi M.—²⁵ -ndādosam M throughout (C= A). P. 361⁷ anuvicca pi A here, -viccāpi M, manā is partly added by M or Mb, -vijja Aa once (cf. n. on p. 379, l. 3), -vijjāpi Ma once, C quotes -vicca viññū three times (pi being supplied in the comment), -vicca pi ca viññū once; cf. pp. 440-1. AN. has -vicca viññū constantly.—¹⁰ ye va for ye ca A. P. 362²⁹ giddhiloḥhā paṭiviratassa for agiddh- M. P. 363³⁴ -mānassa A. P. 364² avibhattā M.—¹² -dubbala- M.—¹³ -ghātasūnaṃ M.—¹⁴ sunikk- M; -kanta C, A here.—¹⁵ nimmaṃsa A (-saṃ MC, no doubt the reading of Bu. here, cf. p. 58);—-ceubh- Ma, -ceumbh- Mb, uchumbh- C.—¹⁷ palehanto M.—²⁰ eva pana M.—²⁸ kko and kākā Ab, kaṅkh- Ma.—²⁹ (*uddāyeyya) ubbaḍaheyya A, uyya (sic) C, dayeyya M.—³⁰ visajeyyūṃ M. (C= A). P. 365²

-nibbajjetvā A here and at p. 367.—⁷ khippam-eva na M.—⁸ bāhum M.—⁹ Mb here repeats aññataram vā; — dābeya A here.—¹⁷ āṅgārakānam A; — vigatadhū- M.—²⁴ nigacchissāmi M.—³¹ paṭipasseyya M.—³⁶ yācitvā ca M. P. 366¹ yānam vā voropeyya A, y. oro peyya M (y. poroseyyan-ti purisānucchavikāṃ yānam C).—² -kkhito M.—⁵ eva sāni passeyyūṃ A, omitting tattha . . hareyyūṃ.—¹⁴ tatrāssa Mb.—¹⁵ na vāssa A; — kāni A, except at l. 29.—³² mūlato va Mb.—³³ amuko for asu M. P. 367²⁶ ko ahaṃ M.—²⁸ ahaṃ MC.—³¹ -imhā Ma.—³³ vas- for ṭhap- M throughout. P. 368⁶ -pess- A here; — ājānesi AMb.—¹² evam-eva kho bhante Bh. M.—¹⁶ Potalisu- A, -liya- and -lika- C.

55.

P. 368¹⁸ -bhaṇḍ- for -bhacc- A, here -ṇḍakassa.—²⁴ -kataṃ M, -taṃ and -taṃ C.—²⁵ Bhagavantam for bhante M.—²⁷ bhante om. M.—³⁰ vādānupāto AZZ mostly (Bu. reads -vādo in this Nikāya, -pāto in AN.). P. 369⁴ -vādino asatā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti tihi M, cf. p. 482.—²⁴ mayam A, also AN. III. xiii. 1, mayham Ma.—²⁸ agadh- M, Aa once; anajjhāp- M, A once, cf. p. 162. P. 370¹⁴ ca A here.—²⁶ nu kho so M here.—³³ vihesavā A. P. 371⁵ so gahapati ev- M here.

56.

P. 372⁴ -jjanti M.—⁸ paṇṇap- M or Mb mostly, A partly.—¹¹ kammakamm-, daṇḍadaṇḍ- M.—²² -setthānam A.—³⁴ iti for itiha A here. M at both places. P. 373³⁰ mahatiyā om. M; — bālakiriya M, Mb adds parisāya (C=A).—³⁴ divasassāti Mb.—³⁵ ahū A partly. P. 374²⁵ paṭiṭṭhahissati M; cf. p. 228.—²⁶ -lomakam A.—³⁰ -kāro M.—³¹ kappe gahetvā wanting in A here.—³⁵ phalaṃ A, thālaṃ M, cf. p. 229; — nicchod- A, niccot- Ma, niccot- Mb, cf. ib. P. 375² sāṇa- M.—³ -dhopikam A; — kīla-jātaṃ M.—⁴ mañña A, -dhovikamañña Ma, -kañ-ñeva Mb.—⁶ -pissā-AM here.—¹¹ me bhante A, also M except once or twice (mētaṃ C); — ruccati A here. in the sequel rucca, except ruccam once, rucci M throughout; na kho mētaṃ bhante ruccati (ruccāti? ruccatī?) bhante etaṃ mayham na ruccati C.—¹³ āvaṭṭanimāyaṃ MC. A here. cf. p. 383.—¹⁶ kho pan' etaṃ A here. P. 376³ nu -v- idha AC (but explained by nu kho idha).—⁴ kho idha A, kho gaha- Ma.—⁵ kho pana M. cf. p. 373, l. 35.—²² -teyyāmi M or Ma, A once.—²³ idhāssa Mb.—²⁸ amu Mb.—²⁹ manasikarohi for the second gahapati M, cf. p. 232; — kho taṃ M at two places. P. 377¹ cātuyama- A (in Jaina Māgadhī cāujjāma); cf. DN. 2, Grimblot p. 126.—¹⁻² sabbavārito M.—² -yutto for -yuto

M (C=A); —vuto for -dhuto A (C=M); -puṭṭho A (C=M).
³ -kkanto M.—⁴ (*kam) kim AM.—²³ ekaṃ M.—²⁷ timsatim-pi A.
 —^{27.28} pi bhante M. P. 378¹³ Cf. Mil. p. 130.—¹⁵ M places
 me before bhante.—²⁰ me bhante M here, further on sutam-
 etaṃ bh. (C=A).—²⁹ pañhā- Mb; — evamaṃham M; — paccani-
 kaṃ M (C=A, also DN. 23).—³⁰ imaṇṇissaṃ A, avamaṇṇ- M
 (amaṇṇissaṃ C, also DN. 23). P. 379³ Cf. Vin. i, p. 236; AN.
 VIII. ii. 2 (B); — (-vicca- AMC, explained by anuviditvā; -vijja-
 Vin., which may perhaps be the correct form, though scarcely
 ever met with in MSS., cf. p. 361).—⁴ pāhaṃ M.—⁸ mayhaṃ bh.
 A, tamahaṃ bh. Ma, mamaṃ hi Vin. (maṃ hi MbB).—⁹ Upāli
 M.—¹⁰ -kattaṃ upagato MB, Vin.—¹⁷ piṇḍapātaṃ M, Vin.—²³
 nāṇṇesaṃ M mostly.—³³ anup- AM (ā- C, ā- and a- ZZ); -pub-
 biṃ A. P. 380¹⁸ -vaṭadvār- AM, except Mb here and A once
 (anāvaṭan-ti C).—²⁴ vo for te M throughout.—²⁵ piṇḍapāteṇa M
 here. P. 381⁷ haṇḍa cāhaṃ A.—²¹ paṭivatt- A.—²⁶ me bhante
 AM here. P. 382²⁶ paṭisunitvā M.—³¹ -sālāyau-ti C.—³⁵ te
 om. M. P. 383¹ majjhima- AMa.—³ tattha sāmaṃ nis- M, cf.
 I. 18.—¹⁸ va om. M.—¹⁹ -vijjanti M.—²⁸ pi for si M.—²⁴ -mutto
 Ma (C=AMb).—²⁵ aṇḍakābhār- A (C=M).—²⁶ akkhikāh- A.—²⁷
 uddhatehi M; — akkhehi M.—³⁰ kho si A.—^{32.3} kalyāṇi . . nāyā
 om. M.—³³ sabbe ce pi instead of piyā Ma.—³⁶ pi 'ssa M, sabbe-
 sam-p' assa AN. IV. xx. 3. P. 384⁵ -eyyūṃ M.—¹¹ vuḍḍhassa
 M; — daharī M.—²⁰ makkaṭṭisāvikāṃ M.—³⁰ āness- A here.—
³⁵ -bandha- M. P. 385⁷ raṅgaajāta- A (-jātāṃ MC); — rajitaṃ
 M.—⁸ -maṭṭaṃ C, ZZ partly.—³² sarajakā A, parājikā Mb.—³³
 tassa AM (kassa C, Bu.). P. 386¹ tenāñj- Mb.—² suṇāhi AaC.
 —⁴ anigh- C; — buddh- A, suddh- Ma (C=Mb).—⁶ vesant- Ma,
 vesamant- Mb (C=A).—⁷ (*-sārīrassa) -sarīr- M, antamasar- A.
 —⁹ kalassa for kusalassa A.—¹⁰ pabhāsukassa changed to -sayassa
 M, -bhassarassa C.—¹¹ -cchindassa M.—¹² nisaṅgassa Ma; — -ppat-
 tassa A (C=M).—¹³ khemakar- M; — devassa AM (vedassa C, Bu.).
 —^{14.15} muttassa at both places is certainly an error, but AM
 agree and C is silent.—¹⁶ -mantassa M; — gonassa A (C=M); —
 manuddhajassa A.—¹⁸ -puttassa A (-pattassa MC).—²⁴ samugg-
 M.—²⁵ (*pavivittassa) pavitt- A, avivatt- M.—²⁸ āsamyamassa M.
 —³³ (*saṇṇūlā) saṇṇūlā M, saṇṇūgā A, sālhā or samlhā changed
 to samrūlhā C. The passage is repeatedly quoted with the
 readings samrūlhā, sabbūlhā. DN. 21 in a phrase nearly identical
 has samyūlhā. P. 387² vicittāṃ M (C=A).—⁶ uggacch- AM
 (-ūch- CZZ).—⁷ Upālivādasutt. chaṭṭhamāṃ A.

57.

P. 387¹⁵ -ro viya phalikaṃcitvā A, -ro va paliguṇṭhitvā
 changed to -kuṇṭhitvā M (-ro va palikuṇṭhitvā C).—^{18.24} -nikkhit-

tañ bhojanam bhuñj- Mb, -nikkhiṇṇam Ma, at the latter place with bhakkhasam added, cf. nikiṇṇam bhakkhasam (-ayam, -āsam) DN. 24 (C=A).—¹⁹ -dinnañ A mostly (C=M).—²⁷ pucchāti Ma here, further on M; —ca kho te A here. 388¹ -rakappañ A, Ma here (-rāk- C).—²⁰ A for ayam substitutes, evaṃ pasanno 'ham-bhante Bhagavati pahoti Bhagavā tathā dhammān desetum yathā ahañ-c' ev' imaṃ kukkuravatāṃ pajaheyyaṃ ahañ-ca (cf. p. 389, ll. 14-16).—³¹⁻³ gokappañ Ma, gvākappañ and gvappañ Mb, gokappañ-ti gavākappañ (sic) C. P. 389¹⁷ suṇohi M.—²⁶ akaṇhaasukk- M, A here; —kammañ om. M (a parallel text quoted in Atthasālinī seems to confirm the reading of A). P. 390² etaṃ M partly.—³ pāhañ M. P. 391⁴ yañ-idañ M.—¹⁴ pana om. A.—²⁶⁻³³ At SN. XII. 7 parivutthaparivāsañ is added before āradhacittā.—³² mañ wanting in MZ, in A partly, cf. pp. 494. 512; the omission was occasioned by ll. 25, 30.

58.

P. 392¹⁶ -ggacchati M, also SN. XII. 9 (meaning -ñchati?), -cchissati AN. VII. vi. 4.—¹⁸ kathaṃ SN. l. c. —²¹ sace pana te AM here, cf. p. 394, l. 15.—²⁷ -kāraṇam AaMa here. P. 393⁶ sakkhati M.—⁷ oggil- for ogil- M (n' eva sakkhiti ogilitum n' eva s. uggilitum SN. l. c., cf. Mil. p. 5).—⁸ ayas- M.—¹⁸ parisam ulloketvā M.—³⁵ khv'-ettha M, kh' etta C.—³⁶ tañ for evaṃ M. P. 394¹⁵ puṭṭho samāno A here. P. 395¹ yañ for sacāyañ Ma; —daharo for kumāro M.—² dhāt- . . anvāya om. M.—³ āhār- AaMa partly.—⁴ ahañ om. M.—⁶ -gulī A (-lim' also AN. V. i. 7 in a similar passage).—¹⁰ na T. tañ A.—¹¹ atthas- A here; —sace for sā ca A here.—¹⁷ T. tañ vācam na bh. A.—¹⁹ yā ca A here.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁵ abhis- is repeated in A here.—²⁹ evaṃ for v' etaṃ A, further on c' etaṃ AaMa. P. 396³ saññato A, paññato M (saññato C).—¹⁰ -viditā for -viddhā M here (C=A).

59.

Identical with SN. XXXV. 17 (B). P. 396²⁵ Pañcaṅg- A except here, once Pañcakaṃ (BC=M); —dhapati M.—²⁹ thapati for gahapati A, also at sutta 78 (at sutta 127 A agrees with MB). P. 397²⁴ nāsakkhi for na pañās- M, na pana as- B.—³⁰ B places ahosi after saddhiṃ at l. 31.—³²⁻³ evaṃ . . avoca om. B.—³⁴ Ud. bhikkhuno B.—³⁵ -tañ-ca pan' Ānanda p. U. bhikkhu B.—³⁶ -tino B; —dve v' imānanda A (C=M); dve pi mayānanda v. v. B, and so further on. P. 398¹ M before pañca inserts, cata-so pi v. v. m. p. (C=AB).—³ atthārasa MC, -rasāpi B (-dasa MN. DN. always, and only there).—⁴⁻⁵ -satam pi ve- M, -satam-pi

mayā ve- B.—⁵ -danā vuttā M; — evaṃ hi M here; — pariyāyena des- M here, B once.—⁸ -maññiss- in B precedes -jāñiss.—¹⁶ passantā M.—¹⁷ pañc' ime B (C=AM).—²⁵ ye . . vadeyyuṃ B.—²⁶ idaṃ nesāhaṃ nā- B.—²⁸ c' eva paṇ- Ma, B here. P. 400¹⁷ paññap- M.—²⁰⁻¹ yathā yathā' āvuso for api c' āv. y. y. B.—²¹ yahi yahi Ma, yaṃhi yaṃhi AB.

60.

P. 400²⁷ Sālaṃ M. P. 401²¹ pana om. A (C=M).—²⁴ kho for vo A.—²⁶ -dinno AM partly.—³² paralok- AM partly. P. 402¹⁸ -bbijjivā M.—³¹ saññāp- M; — -paññatti M (C=A).—³² tāya pana M partly.—³³ pañāssa Mb.—³⁶ paraṃ and aparaṃ vama- Ma mostly; — evaṃ-ass' ime MC, A once. ev' ass' ime A here. P. 403⁶ tesāṃ A here.—⁷ sacca- A mostly.—¹⁵ -latthānaṃ AM partly. P. 404¹¹ At p. 403, l. 6 the phrase 'hotu nesāṃ . . ' is correct, but here we should expect something like 'hotu itaresāṃ (tesāṃ?)' or 'mā hotu'.—²² The following text recurs at several places, cf. p. 516 and Grimblot p. 119; — karoto for kurato ZZ occasionally here, not at l. 26; — chindāpayato M here, A at p. 405, l. 2.—²³ pacāpayato M here; — socayato wanting in A partly. socayato socāpayato M; — kilamato kilamāpayato M.—²⁷ puthaviyā SN.; — ekaṃ M at both places.—³³ yajāpento M, yājāpento A once.—³⁴ saccavādena M here, afterwards -vācena. P. 407²⁴ DN. 2 after visujjhanti adds, na-tthi attakāre na-tthi parakāre na-tthi purisakāre.—²⁵ -sathāmo MZZ (-satth- C, A constantly).—²⁷ chasv-evā- M, ZZ almost always (C=A).—³⁰⁻¹ sahetupaccayā A (SN. XXI. 60 agrees with M).—³³ na om. M.—³⁴⁻⁵ savasā sabalā saviriyā M. P. 408¹³ hetūti M. P. 410⁸ arūpā M (C=A).—²³ arūpino Ma; — apañnakadhamme tatthū- M.—²⁷ saññamayā A (C=M).—²⁸ dissanti M.—²⁹ (Cf. p. 110) daṇḍādānaṃ A; satthādānaṃ AM; vivādāṃ A, -dā M; tuvaṃ-tuvaṃ M, tvaṃtvaṃ A.—³⁰ pesuññaṃ musāvādaṃ A. P. 411²⁰ sarāg- and asarāg- Mb (C=AMa).—²⁸ Cf. p. 341.—³⁵ na attap- M. P. 412⁵ -suttante M, cf. p. 521. P. 413²⁵ evaṃ-eva kho M.—²⁸ -petāṃ AM, cf. p. 290.—²⁹ Sāleyyasuttaṃ M.

61.

P. 414⁴ yena M.—¹⁰ udakādān- Ma, Aa partly, also C with the remark, udakā(dhā)ne ti pi pāṭho.—¹³ parittakāṃ AM here.—²⁹ urulhavā M (borrowed from Jāt. 547, it seems), ubbūlavā ti abhivaḍḍhito ārohasampanno C.—³⁰ so wanting in M, in AM at p. 450 (the omission seems due to p. 415, l. 3, etc.). P. 415⁹ yathā A.—¹⁵ kañci A (C=M).—¹⁷ pāpaṃ kammaṃ A (C=M).

—¹⁸ te om. A (C=M); — ssāmi (sic) for hassā pi A, hasāya pi davakamyatāya pi Ma, the whole of which is cancelled by the corrector; C paraphrases, tasmā tayā hassā pi davakamyatāya pi musā na bhaṇitabbam.—²² kātabbam A here.—²⁵ ahoṣi M, once corrected.—³⁵ -undrayam Mb, M here, cf. p. 271.—³⁶ saṃsakkaṃ M or Mb. P. 416¹⁴⁻¹⁶ saṃvatti A.—²⁰⁻¹ pi saṃvattati M.—²³ -pavacchayyāsi and other corrupt readings M, no doubt meaning -paveccheyyāsi (C=A). P. 417⁴⁻⁵ saṃvattati A, pi saṃvattati M. P. 418¹⁴ -kattabbam M here.—¹⁸ -dhāya pi M.—³⁵ -dhāya pi AM, also at p. 419. P. 419²¹ saṃvattati AM.—²⁷ evarūpaṃ pana te R. -kammaṃ M. P. 420³ -eva M once. Ma once.—³ -dhiss- A almost throughout.—¹⁸ -tiha te M (C=A).—¹⁹ -ssāmi M.—²¹ -ssāmiti AM.—²² te for vo M (C=A; cf. p. 415, l. 18).

62.

P. 421³ Rāhula wanting in A here.—¹³ paṭivattitvā A (C=M).—¹⁷ -tṭhapentaṃ M.—¹⁸ -pānasati A, likewise at p. 425, also M or Ma (-satin-ti C).—¹⁹ bhāvanā bhāvītā M here.—²⁷ (kiñci AMC, cf. p. 185, l. 16). P. 422¹⁸ yena parichiyati A, yena ca jirati M, cf. p. 188, l. 7; — yena cuparidahati M.—¹⁹ -khāyitaṃ A, asitaṃ pitaṃ khāyitaṃ Mb, cf. l. c. and p. 423, l. 8.—³⁰ koṭṭhā. M.—³¹ iti om. M, iti cā yaṃ A, cf. p. 188, l. 30. P. 423⁷ -achiddaṃ Mb, -achindaṃ Ma.—⁸ asitaṃ etc. AM at the first place, Mb at the next two.—⁹ -sāyitakhāyitaṃ AM here.—¹⁰ -bhāgaṃ M, -bhāge A (-bhāgā C, also A at sutta 140).—¹¹ M after -gataṃ adds, aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asaṃphūṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi (wanting in A also at sutta 140).—¹⁶ cittaṃ nibbin- M here.—³² dhopanti A, Ab at the first place. P. 424³ Cf. Mil. p. 385, l. 1, where this passage seems to be quoted inaccurately from memory.—⁶ dahati M.—²¹ uppannuppannā Mil. p. 388, l. 17.—²⁸ byābādho Mb. P. 425³ M repeats ānāp... bhāvehi, cf. p. 421.—⁹ sato va pass- M, cf. p. 56. P. 426¹ assāsā te M.—⁵ -Rāhulasuttaṃ M.

63.

P. 426⁸ Māluka- M always; -luṃka- A mostly (in the next sutta throughout), otherwise -lukya- often, -lukkha-, -lukka-, -lukkā- partly, many of the latter cases being changed to -luka- (so has AN.IV.xxvi.4 throughout, at the first place corr. to -luṃkyā-); -luṃkyā- C mostly, -luṃka- partly (Māluka- SN.XXXIV.94 throughout; cf. Mil. p. 144, where only M reads -luka-).—¹⁰ ti for iti M.—¹⁸ -kkhamati M. P. 428^{28, 31} ti vā without ti A, at l. 36 and p. 430, l. 6 AM. P. 429¹ etaṃ for

eva tañ M.—³ (gālhap- AMC, gālhūp- A at sutta 105).—¹⁷ amukasmim M.—²² saṇhassa M (saṇthassāti vepuvilivassa C).—²³ maruvā AM (-vāya C; cf. Jāt. ii, p. 115).—²⁵ kaccam C, kuṇḍam changed to kaṇḍam A.—²⁸ (*vājitañ) vācitañ A, vākhittañ M.—³² gavāssa A, migassa M;— bheravassa for roru- M (C=A).—³³ simhādassāti M (C=A, explained by makkatassa).—³⁵ velakappañ M.—³⁶ nārāci M, nārājañ A;— kamañcira- changed to kañāvira- M. P. 430¹ etañ for eva tañ M here, at 1.6 ev' etañ.—¹⁰ abhaviṣsa evañ M.—¹² ti vā M here and at the parallel places, except 1.26.—^{27.35} vā om. A. P. 431²⁴ n' etañ ādi- M.—²⁵ -cariyakam MC (-yikañ AZZ almost always).—³³ etañ at the second place wanting in M.—³⁵ tiha tvañ Mā- M. P. 432¹ dhārehi Ma.—² me om. A;— katañ without dhār- Ma.—⁵ -Māluṃka-ovādasuttantañ A, -Mālukyo-vādasuttañ M, Māluṃkyasuttañ without cūḷa C (-ovāda- was in AM wrongly repeated from the names of the preceding suttas; cf. the title of sutta 64).

64.

P. 432²⁶ nu kho C;— tvañ om. A. P. 433¹ pañāssa, evāssa Mb.—⁶ silan-ti A.—¹⁹ sunāhi M. P. 434¹² paṇiyissati A (C=M).—²⁸ dākhiti and dakkhiti A, dakkhati M. P. 435^{12.20} gacchissāmiti M and Mb.—^{16.24} uādhimuccati and adhim- M (which I ought to have adopted, cf. p. 186).—²⁸ -pahānāya AM (-nā C).—³⁶ paṭiṭhāp- and -ṭhāp- M (C=A, also AN. IX. iv. 5). P. 436³ ṭhito C, A once, also AN. I. c.—³⁰ (viññānagatañ AM, wanting here in AN. I. c., perhaps rightly). P. 437⁴ ayam pi M.—⁹ ekacce bhikkhū M at both places.—¹⁰ kho pañesāhañ M, also AN. V. iv. 1.—¹³ -lūkyaputtasuttañ M.

65.

P. 437¹⁸ ekāsanañ bh- AMa partly (-sana- C).—²⁹ evaṃ-pi ca A here. P. 438¹ tvañ om. M;— -māno ekāsano yāp- M.—¹⁶ karaṇīyañ for karīyati M.—¹⁸ dosakam M (C=A, explained by etañ okāsam etañ aparādhañ).—²⁶ pavedemi for -desim M or Mb.—³⁴ -pūri- Mb or M. P. 439¹⁴ bhikkhu for satthu M here.—²⁵ idhāssa Mb.—²⁶ A after -mutto adds, dhammañūsāri saddhāñūsāri.—^{27.33} nu kho so M.—^{30.5} idh' assa.. Bhaddāli om. A. P. 440²¹ nāma 'hañ M.—²⁵ -viccāpi, -vicca pi M, cf. p. 361.—²⁶ attanā M (C=A).—²⁹ attā pi attānañ upavadito ti attanā pi attānañ upavadito, ayam-eva vā paṭho C.—³¹ evañ-h' idañ M. P. 442²⁴ pasayha pasayha M (C=A).—²⁸ aññenāññam Mb.—³⁰ netthārañ M mostly, A once (nitth- C, cf. Vin. i, p. 49, etc.). P. 443² yatha -y-idañ M.—³ (*vūpasamm-) vūpasameyyāti AM;—

kho evaṃ M.—⁵ vūpasamati M (C=A).—^{8.13} M places na after katham.—²² abhiṇhā- for adhiccā- A (C=M). P. 445² yena M.—³ honti wanting in A, also SN. XV. 13.—⁹ yadā for yato ca kho A here (C=M, also Vin. iii, p. 9).—¹⁵ atha kho M here.—²¹ -nūtaṃ C, ZZ mostly.—²⁶ appakaṃ M.—²⁷ desemi Mb (-sesim AMac).—²⁸ taṃ sarasi Bh. M; — bhante ti A.—³¹ es' eva pacc-Mb.—³⁴ sabbaṃ cetaso M. cf. p. 325.—³⁵ te pana ahaṃ A. P. 446⁵ deva for yeva A.—¹⁸ khurakāse M, mukkāso A (khurakāye C); — davatte for ravatthe M (C=A).—¹⁹ sākhallo C.—²³ yato kho M.—²⁵ pana for tam-enaṃ A here.—²⁶ pāṇiyaṃ-ca for vāliya-M (C is silent).—²⁸ rājabhogo Mb (C=AMa).

66.

P. 447¹⁴ yeuān- Mb.—²⁰ etaṃ M.—²³ bahūnaṃ M always. P. 448⁹ ahud-eva M at both places.—¹⁵ -imha A here.—²⁰ -saṅ-khātāṃ tassa M.—²⁸ -timisāyāti C.—²⁹ kaṇṭakāvātaṃ changed to -vātaṃ M.—³⁴ dhopetantanti A (meaning pentī?).—³⁵ abbhū M (cf. Vin. ii, p. 115). P. 449¹ māri blikkhussa om. Mac (added and again cancelled in Mb). ātu māri mātu māriti ettha ātūti pitā, (add mātūti) mātā; idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yassa pitā vā mātā vā atthi . . so evaṃ rattim piṇḍāya na carati, tuyhaṃ pana mātāpitāro matā maññe, tena evaṃ carasīti. The text no doubt purports to make the woman speak a sort of patois, of which the last word carasā may be another remnant.—² kantaneva M, cf. p. 244; — kucchim AMb.—³ -kanto M; — dvedhā for tv-eva yā Ab, tv-eva varam yaṃ M.—⁴ carasīti M.—¹² adhisallekh-M, avisallikh- A (adhisallikh- C, also AN. III. ix. 11).—¹⁴ -tthap- C. AM partly.—¹⁶ thullo A (C=M); — kaliṅgaro C. kaḷinkaro M.—¹⁷ bandhā M.—¹⁸ bandhanaṃ A.—²¹ abalavaṃ Mb here.—²⁸ sammā nu M, A here.

P. 450⁶ parādāvuttā, paradayuttā A partly, paraddattavuttā M, parannavuttā C.—⁹ urulhavā M, cf. p. 414.—¹⁰ varattehi M, also SN. XXI. 78.—³⁴ daliddo M.—³⁶ kaḷopik-Mb, khaṇṭep- Ma here, khaṇṭjop-, khajjop-, vajep-, mañjep- A, kaṭop-, caṭop- Ca (khaṭop- Ma at three places, Cb twice, also Paṇyogasiddhi: adhisayito kh—am bhavaṃ, adhisayitā kh—ā bhotā). P. 451¹ -sampaḍāpanaṃ, -samāḍāpanaṃ, -sanaḍāpakaṃ, -samāḍāpakaṃ A. -samavāpakaṃ, -samāpakaṃ, -samavāpakaṃ C (-samavāpakaṃ M).—⁵ ārogyaṃ, ar- M; — assa MC, A here, at p. 452 M. P. 452¹ anek- M at the first two places; — vayo A (C=M).—³ bhariya- M, A partly. P. 453²⁰ idh' Udāyi A here.—²⁶ divasant- A, divasaṃ sant- M.—²⁷ pāṭeyya A. P. 454¹⁶ idha A here.—²⁴ -bodhisinkhaṃ Ma (C=AMb).—²⁷ imaṃ for the acc. idaṃ A.—²⁸ (ya-d-eva according to Bu.). P. 455⁴ na iñj- A, anejasmim C. P. 456¹² Laṭukothāmasutt. chaṭṭhamāṃ A.

67.

P. 456¹⁴ āmalaka- Mb.—²⁰ pana te A.—²¹ macchā-, macche- AN., macchaṃ vilopenti M (C=A).—²³ te te A.—²⁷ sattlā āy- M. P. 457¹⁶ addasaṃsu M.—¹⁷ v' āgacchante M.—³⁰ evam-eva kho M here.—³³ tesāṃ taṃ Bh. Mb. P. 458¹⁰ evam-eva M here.—³³ dassanāya alabbhantānaṃ for apassantānaṃ Ma here. P. 459⁶ upatṭhabatha A, utṭheth' M.—⁷ Sakyehi Ma, Sākyehi Mb.—¹⁴ -saṅgho -mito M.—¹⁹⁻²⁰ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ- ti for na kho te . . uppādetabban- ti M.—²⁶ cāpi for vā hi M.—²⁸ cāti AM.—³⁰ The parallel text AN. IV. xiii. 2 has orohantassa (C=A) and other variations.—³¹ ummi- M.—³² susukārabhayaṃ Mb. P. 460⁵ jarāmaranehi A, cf. p. 8, l. 30.—^{10.11} -lokitabbaṃ M.—¹¹ pasāritabbaṃ AM (-re- AN. l. c.).—¹⁴ pi wanting in M at both places (AN.=A).—¹⁵ evaṃ for aṃhe M, wanting in AN.—²⁷ khāyit- AMa partly.—³⁰ te before na wanting in A partly, in AN. throughout except after vikāle. P. 461²⁻⁵ na icchāma na taṃ . . yaṃ icchāma taṃ M (AN.=A).—⁵ pivāma M, AN.—¹³ tatra 'me mukkā- AN. (me cannot stand here, cf. no at l. 11; ime was used in the same sense at p. 460, l. 14); — kāreṇṇīti M (AN.=A).—³¹ kho pana me kule AN.—³² AN. after kātun ti inserts an additional passage.—³⁵ pañcaṇṇaṃ kāmagaṇṇaṃ -etaṃ M (CZZ=A). P. 462⁸ vācāya arakkhitena cittaṇa anup- AN., also SN. XIX. 10.—¹¹ -ddhamāsa AN, also SN. l. c. (-stena C, AN.).—²¹ Catubhaya- Ma.

68.

P. 462²⁶⁻⁷ Kimilo M.—²⁷ Bhaggu A; — Koṇḍañño M. P. 463^{3.7} bhikkhū kulaputtā A.—¹¹ ca for va A, wanting in M.—¹³ Anuruddha M at the first three places.—²⁵ u' āj- M.—²⁶ jarāmar- A.—³² kiṃ maññasi karaṇiyaṇ- ti M.—³⁴ ca for vā M, also at p. 464, l. 3 (C=A); — tassābh- M. P. 464¹ aratī A; — nandī A, nandi Ma (C=Mb).—⁵ aññaṃ vā A here.—¹¹ te for vo M.—¹² suddarā Mb.—²⁰ kho om. M.—²⁷ palīnā te Mb. P. 465¹ -mūlikā M.—⁴ dbāriss- M.—⁹ tadattbhāya M.—¹⁴ pañāssa Mb.—¹⁵ ti for iti Ma.—¹⁸ A in one case adds bhāvaṇ- ca after cāgaṇ- ca, in another substitutes it for the latter. P. 468³² Naḷakāp- A, Naḷap- M, Naḷakap- and Naḷap- C (called Naḷap- in the com. on sutta 38).

69.

P. 469³ Goliyān- M; — araṇṇ- Ma, A or Aa partly; — paraddhasam Ma, padasam- Mb (C=A).—⁷ -kena h' āvuso A here.—¹¹ imassa A at the first three places.—¹² agāraṇo hoti M.—¹³ ti

tassa M.—¹⁶ -kena A here.—²⁰ M places na before hoti.—²²⁻³ āsanakusalo na hoti for abhisam... jānāti M.—²⁵ M adds. Āraññaken' āvuso bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāriko pi dhammo jānitabbo. Sace āv. ār. bh. s. s. viharanto abhisamācārikaṃ pi dhammaṃ na jānāti tassa bh. v.: kim-pan' imass'... yo ayam-āyasmā abhisamācārikaṃ pi (dhammaṃ) na jānātīti tassa bh. v., tasmā ār. bh. s. s. vih. abhisamācāro (sic) pi dhammo jānitabbo. P. 470⁵ vikāle car- M. —⁶ -caratīti 'ssa A here.—²⁵ subbac- AM, cf. p. 43. P. 472⁷ sampāyāti A partly.—¹³ aruppā M.—²⁸ (*p' atthāya) matthāya or vatthāya Aa, c' atthāya Ab, yass' atthāya M.—²⁹ tam-attham M. P. 473⁴ Gulesāni- and Golissāni- C. Golissāni- M.

70.

P. 473⁸ -bhojanaṃ M; — aṇṇatr' eva kho M.—¹⁸ -girimhi M. P. 474²² satthā āy- M. P. 475¹⁶ vedayato Mb.—³¹⁻² evāhaṃ M. —³⁵ phasitaṃ Ma. P. 477⁴⁻⁵ na panāhaṃ.. vadāmi om. M.—⁵ nāpp- A here.—²⁷ phussitvā, phusitvā M.—³⁰ na om. AM.—³⁵ na om. M. P. 478¹ nāhaṃ Mb.—² na om. M.—⁶ te na kā- A. ²² vovariṭā A, ocar- C.—³¹ na om. M. P. 479^{6,20} na om. M. —⁷⁻²¹ ekacce āsavā Mb; — parikkhīṇā M.—⁹ seyyathidāṃ is wanting in a similar context at SN. LV. 24.—³⁶ anupubbasiikkhā ti karanatthe paccattavacanāṃ, parato padadvaye pi es' eva nayo C. P. 480⁸ tūlayitvā AC.—⁹ parama- AC.—¹⁰ -vijjhā A. also SN. XLVII. 53 (-vijjha ZZ mostly).—¹⁹ -pann' attha Ma.—²⁰ c' A. —²⁵ (*uddisissāmi) uddiṭṭhissāmi A, uddiṭṭhassāpi without vo M; — me nan-ti A; — keci M.—²⁶ kassaci for ke ca M.—²⁸ pāyaṃ M; — -vidhaṃ A, -viyaṃ Ma, -viyā MbC.—³² pariyogāya—gāhitvā C; — vattayato Ma.—³⁵ khulhaniyaṃ changed to ruḥ- M (C—A). P. 481³ atṭhi M, ZZ once or twice; — (avasissatu AMZZ, only AN. has -sussatu occasionally. In several later texts, as Jāt. i, pp. 71, 110, this phrase is quoted, invariably with the reading upasussatu sarīre, and generally with avasussatu for -sissatu, cf. Bālāv. p. 5. (Comp. Lal. Vist. p. 326: Saṃcushka (for -aṃ) māmsa-rudhira(n) carmasnāyavasthikāc ca avagisṭhā:).

71.

P. 481²⁴ ettha for etu A. P. 482¹³ -nupāto A, cf. p. 368. —¹⁸ maṃ asatā M.—¹⁹ -vādi A.—²⁴ mamaṃ A here.—²⁷ yāvad-eva A, cf. p. 207.—³⁴ The omission of yāvad-e āk- at this place is noticed by Bu., it is also wanting at SN. XV. 9, comp. however p. 496, l. 18. P. 483⁷ antakaro Cb, cf. p. 47. —¹⁷ -viko AMb here.—¹⁸ ito kho V. ekanavute kappe M

(borrowed from DN. 14, cf. Pali Misc. p. 79).—¹¹ abhijānāmi na kiñci ājivikam M.—²² sante wanting in AM here.—²⁶ -vaccha-suttaṃ C.

72.

P. 484⁸ kiṃ nu kho for kiṃ pana M or Mb. P. 485²⁹ -gabaṇaṃ AM; — -kantāro Mb. P. 486¹² etaṃ kho M.—¹⁸ -matthitānaṃ Mb (-math- AC).—¹⁹ -aṃkāra- M (C=A, also ZZ with only one exception).—²² uppajj- AMa (upapajj- Mb, but not throughout, Ab once). P. 487⁶ -bhīro cāyaṃ M.—⁸ aṇṇatra- ayogena A, -āyogena Ma. aṇṇatrāyog- M at sutta 80, aṇṇatra- pāyog- DN. 9 twice, aṇṇatthayogena = aṇṇatthapayogena C (aṇṇatrayogena Mb, AZZ in three cases).—⁹ aṇṇattha-ācar- AC, aṇṇatra-ācar- M. aṇṇattacar-, aṇṇatrācar- Ma and Mb at sutta 80. aṇṇatthācar-, aṇṇatracar- ZZ partly (aṇṇatthācar- AZZ in three cases).—¹⁵ -cheyyu-, -cheyyaṃ A partly.—²² nibbutto A here, nibbāto M here.—²⁴ pana om. M.—²⁶ M places dakkhiṇaṃ vā before pacchimāṃ.—²⁸ so om. M.—²⁹ aṇjali A, jalati M.—³³ -bhāvaṃgataṃ M, cf. p. 1. 9.—³⁴ -saṅkhāya vim- and -saṅkhayavim- M.—³⁵ -gaḷho-, -gāḷho M (C=A). P. 488²⁸ saḷavantarukkho M; — aniccatāya Mb (aniccatā ti aniccatāya C).—^{31, 33} suddhe sāre M, cf. p. 31, l. 37, Vin. iii, p. 10.—³¹ evaṃ evaṃ without idaṃ M. P. 489² evaṃ -eva M.—⁷ -vacchasuttaṃ C.

73.

P. 489¹⁷ desiss- M. P. 490⁹ -bhāvaṃkatā Mb, -mgatā Ma.—¹⁴ sāvako yo M.—²² sāvikā yā M.—³¹ -cārī yo M. P. 491⁶ yo tiṇṇ- M.—¹⁶ yā pañc- M here.—¹⁹ gihīṃ A here (gihī is confirmed by DN. 29, AN. VI. ii. 6, Vin. ii, p. 266).—²⁷ -kāri M here.—²⁸ yā tiṇṇ- M. P. 492¹ abhavissamsu M, cf. p. 296. P. 493²⁶ gahaṭṭha- A. P. 494¹⁰ parivasāmi M; — maṃ om. AM, cf. p. 391, l. 32.—¹⁹ ca me M.—²⁰ tuvaṃ A.—²⁴ yāvud- eva A, cf. p. 207, l. 31.—³² parāmas- M, cf. p. 34, l. 19. P. 495² vā ti for cāti A, cf. p. 34, l. 23. P. 496³⁵ āgacch- M. P. 497¹ gacchitthāti M.—⁴⁻⁵ vandatha evaṃ -ca vadetha paricīṇṇo M.—¹³ va bhikkhave mayā -gottassa bhikkhuno M.

74.

P. 497²⁶ na kkh- M at the first two places, C has both readings. P. 498¹⁻² bahū hi bahutarā ti ettha hikāro nipāta- mattaṃ, bahū bahutarā ti attho C.—⁵ bahuhi bahutarā for tanūhi

tan- M.—²² sampahamsati M.—²⁵ hi tesam M at both places.—³⁴ imaṇ-cāham M. P. 499⁸ imehi assa M throughout, A here.—¹⁰⁻²⁵ yā ca Mb or M.—²⁴ tatra M here. P. 500¹ pana AC;—²² cātuma- M.—²² virāgudh- A, also SN. XXI. 21. P. 501¹ bja-māno M, cf. p. 83.—⁶ pana om. A.—¹⁶ evam-eva kho M.—²¹ Often called Vedanāpariggahasuttaṃ. as Dh. p. 125.

75.

P. 501²² -ūsu M, cf. p. 55.—²³ -mmāsad- changed to -mmā-sadh- M, cf. l. c.—²⁴ -thārak- M (-thar- AZZ). P. 502¹ -iko A here, Māgaṇḍ- M.—⁵ disvā M.—⁶ (*kassa nv-ayam) kassa vayam A, kissa tvam samma M.—⁷ seyyānurūpaṃ M (C=A).—¹³ tassa sā A.—¹⁴ M repeats duddiṭṭham . . addasāma.—¹⁵ bhūna-and bhūta- A, cf. Mil. p. 314.—¹⁶ tam for rakkhass' etaṃ at the first place A, cf. Vin. ii, p. 186.—¹⁷ tass' eva M.—²³ aguru Ma.—²⁴ -ceyyāmi tam M.—²⁵ va om. AMa (C=Mb); — vadeyyāsi M, -yyāsīti A (-eyya C).—³¹ nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte tiṇ- M. P. 503⁵ anakkhātāṃ yeva akkhāsīti M.—⁶ (*h' idaṃ) hi tam A, hi M.—⁷ atha kho M (C=A). P. 504¹ parivār- A partly.—²⁸ hetṭhā pāsādā A. Vin. i, p. 15, ii. p. 180 (-sādam MZZ).—²⁴ na-ppih- A partly.—³⁵ yā pāyam M.—³⁶ api dibbam sukham sam. tiṭṭhati wanting in AM at this place, cf. p. 506. P. 505⁵ paricar- M here.—¹⁷ -cāriya- M, also at p. 508. P. 506⁴ samadhiḡayha AM (-gg- C, ZZ have both readings).—¹¹ ārogo A.—¹⁹ -yam hoti asati na bh. k. loti M. P. 507¹⁹ hi om. M.—²¹ (*-phasse yeva) -phasse ceva M, -phassasevaca or -phassa-sveca A, -phassasmiṃ yeva C.—²² paccāl- AMaC; -littha A.—²³ kāmo-ssō etc. M throughout, A has -tāpo at ll. 25, 27, -lāho at l. 25.—²⁹ -phasse va A. -phassesu ceva M, -phasses' eva ca C.—³⁰ paccāl- Cb.—³³ hi for kho M here.—³⁶ tass' eva for 'ssa M. P. 508⁶ pivaddhanti Ma, parivaddhanti Mb.—¹¹⁻² diṭṭhe vā sute vā A (read -am for -e? cf. l. 17).—²³ viḡasum M.—³¹ According to Bu., who possibly read khema, either khemaṃ is a sandhi form for kheṇo, or khemaṃ-amata is a compound. P. 509² mayā p' etaṃ M.—⁵ te tam Mb. te Ma.—¹⁰ eva-ssu gatt- M.—¹¹ anāmajjāti A, anumajjāti Ma (ano- MbC).—¹⁷ -tṭhakāni M.—¹⁸ tāra-ka- M. A once.—²¹ enaṃ M.—²² telamalik- M; — sāhula- C, sāhulicir- M; — gaṇheyya for vañc- M.—³² so for asu M. P. 510¹¹ puthujjanagāthā M (C=A).—²⁸ Mb cancels na, it should rather be added after uppādeyya. P. 511¹⁶ uddham- M.—²³ paluddho M.—²⁵ ce for c' eva Mb here. P. 512¹¹ nassasi sāmāṃ yeva rakkhissasi (sic) M.—¹² idha . . sallā om. M.—³⁵ maṃ om. M, cf. p. 391, l. 32.

76.

P. 513¹² Ghosikār- A here and at sutta 85.—¹³ Milakkhuguh- M (C=A).—¹⁶ -kata- M, -kappa- A here; -sombho M (C=A).—²² uccāsaddā C, A always, uccāsadda- M always (-saddāya DN.).—²⁸ M adds purisakathā after itthik-; —sūrā- M always, wanting in A here. surā- AZZ occasionally (sūra- C, Bu.). P. 514³¹⁻² saṃsakkam M.—³² vasanto ca M; —n' ārādheyya AM at the first two places, A further on occasionally. P. 515⁴ Cf. pp. 287, 401-7, also DN. 2 (D. G means Grimblot's edition p. 119 et seq.), SN. XXIII. 5-8 (B).—⁹ cātuma- M.—¹¹ anupigacch- ABD (-pag-MCG, also Jāt. 528, where this passage is quoted, and where anupagacch- occurs in the text at v. 25).—¹⁴ yāva MDG (yāv' AB); —ālahanā M.—¹⁵ bhaṃ- B, bhass- = bhaṃ-, ayaṃ-eva vā pāṇi C; —āhūtiyo C.—¹⁶ -ānattam-idaṃ dānaṃ nāma B.—¹⁷ bāle ca paṇḍite cāti bālā ca paṇḍitā ca C, cf. p. 518.—²³ abbusitena A (C=M).—²⁴ sāmānāppattā A once, -nāṃ puttā C, M twice; —yo 'haṃ na Ma once.—²⁵ ucchiṣṣāma A.—²⁸ yo cāhaṃ putt- M once; —-vasanaṃ for -sayanaṃ A except here.—³⁰ -gatico and -gatiyo A.—³³ uibbijā A, cf. p. 165. l. 14. P. 516⁵ socato socayato kilamato kilamayato Ma, socayato socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato Mb.—¹⁰ ekaṃ M.—¹³ pacāpento M once.—¹⁵ yajāpento M.—¹⁷ saccavācena M.—²³ kataṃ for kurutaṃ M. P. 517³ parinate, -ṇato A.—²⁰ animmāṭā vā A twice, BD once, -mmāpitā G; —isika- and isika- B, isika- G (Bu. mentions isika- and esika-); —tthāyi tthitā D (also elsewhere -tthāyi tthito); —na 'ñjanti AD once.—²¹ -pāmanti BD partly, -nāmanti C, -pāmanti AMG (-pāmanti BD once); —nān- A, M partly (na añ-BCD).—²³⁻⁴ sukhe dukkhe jīve for -aṃ -o. are mentioned by grammarians.—²⁴ satta 'me G, M or Mb (not at l. 19); —ime (om. DG) sattā A once.—²⁹ yo G, AB once (ye D, AB once; it is evident that the dialect of these heretical or non-Buddhist programs has but partially been preserved intact).—³⁰ kāci for kañci Gb, kiñci AMG, B once. keci D (kañci B once); —yeva for tv-eva CD.—³¹ sattha D, AM once; —patanti DG; —DG place the following passage, as far as p. 518, l. 15, after paṭisaṃvedenti at l. 3; —cuddasā G, AM once.—³² satthiṇ- ca AD.—³²⁻³ cha satāni M, A once.—³³ pañca kam- B.—³⁴ kamme kam-maṃ C; —vaṭṭhi D, AAa once, dvitthi Ga, MaAb once, ditthi = dvāsattthi C (dva- BGb, MMb once).—³⁵ vaṭṭh' or vaddh' CD, AAa once; —abbhij- A once.—³⁶ ājivakasate M, once corr. (ājivasate ti ājiva(ka)vattasatāni C) —paribbājaka- MCD, B once, wanting in G (-jasate A, B once; paribbājakasate ti paribbājakaṃ paribbajjivattasatāni C). P. 518¹ viṣe, tiṃse = viṣaṃ. tiṃsa C.—² chattiṃsā G, B once, -su, -saṃ A.—³ nigaṇṭhi- AC (nigaṇṭhi-gabbhā ti nigaṇṭhimabbhijātāgabbhā (sic), ucchuveḷaṇaḷādayo sandhāya vadati C); —dibbā MB (devā ACDG).—⁴ pesāvā DG,

pesāvā and posāvā B, pesā (sic) and pisācā A, pisācā M, pisātha Ga (pesācā C); — pavudhā B once, pavuṭṭhitā and pavuḷa A, paṭuvā-satāni D, sapluṭā satta sapluṭasatāni Ma, also G with sab- for saplu-. pāsānā satta pāsānasatāni Mb (pavutā ti gaṇṭhikā C); — satta ca papāta-B.—⁵satta ca at the second place B; — supinā-sat- AM here; — āsitiṃ B; — -kappino MGa.—⁶yāni om. B; cf. p. 515, l. 17.—⁹-pāciṣ- Ga, -pacayiss- A once.—¹⁰phussa phussā A once, phussam phussam Gb, pussa phussa D, passa thassa and phussa phassa B (phussa phussa MCGa, A once).—¹⁰⁻¹¹-mite -kkhe — -am -am C.—¹¹pariyantakave BD, -kare A once, -kate M (-kaṭe CG, A once; — katapariyanto (sic) C).—¹¹⁻²-e, -e — -āni, -ā C.—¹²okkams- C.—¹³phaleti CBGa, A once, phaleti D (paleti MGb, A once); — evam-eva MDG (-am AB).—¹⁴paṇḍite ca nibbēthiyamānā sukhadukkham phalenṭīti B. P. 519⁵⁻⁶ va samānā abrahmacariyavāsā om. M, cf. p. 521, l. 18.—⁸pana om. M.—¹⁷ḍams M, das- A here.—²²piṇḍam pi alad- M.—²⁴tena hi A here, tena M; — ḍaṭṭho A here.—²⁵-gamiṃ MMb once.—²⁷purisassāpi A.—²⁸tena pucch- M, A once. P. 520⁴ Cf. Pali Misc. p. 68.—⁶sussut-, dussut-, M.—²⁰vim- M.—³⁶-mū- AM mostly; — tattha tattha M. DN. P. 521² ti pi me M (C—A; cf. Grimblot pp. 33, 127).—¹⁸-sikāninava (sic) A; the following two words, br- anass-, are wanting in M.—²¹(²so pana bho) yo pana bho M, yo pana yo bho A.—²³vā āradh- A here and further on.—²⁸⁻³¹so imaṃ .. vitthāretabham om. M.—³³kho pana M or Mb.—³⁶-lāra- M. P. 522¹ yattha M. P. 523¹ -jeyya kāme M.—⁷-sevetum A, paṭisevetum M.—¹⁰-rika- Ma.—²⁰jānanti M.—²²⁻³samitaṃ jānāti: chinnā me hatthapādā ti, udāhu paccavekkhamāno jānāti: ch. me h. ti. Na kho bho Ānanda so puriso satatam samitam jānāti: ch. me h. ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—²⁸samitaṃ āṇadassanaṃ na paccupatṭhitaṃ: khīṇā me āsavā ti, api ca kho pana paccav- M.—³⁰kacci for kiva M.—³³yeva for va ye M.—³⁵sadhammokkaṃsandaka A, saddhammo-khūṃsana M.—³⁶param AM; — vambhanā (without dhamma) M, dhammapasādanā A; — āyaten' eva for āyatane ca M; — -desa-nam M. P. 524¹ ca om. M.—²ca om. M.—⁶caratu A.—⁹-carāyāti M (meaning -cariyāyāti?).—¹⁰chaṭṭhamaṃ A.

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

P. 4¹⁰⁻²¹ read maññi and abhinandī throughout.—19²² nikā-mayamānā.—147³² -attham.—225⁵¹ chetvā.—234¹³ yañ-ñad-eva.—247¹⁴ -kummāsaṃ.—258¹ tvaṃ.—259²⁴ yañ-ñad-eva.—282¹⁴ kareyyuṃ.—307² udrabheyyuṃ.—344⁴ jūhanti.—387²⁹ bhāveti.—404³² dadanto; ⁸³ na-tthi.—429⁶ jānāmi yen' amhi viddho.—432²⁹ upārambhissanti.—434¹⁸ sānusayo.—480³⁴ nāhaṃ.—528² Add, Cf. Lal. Vist. pp. 439-41. ²¹ Add, P. 24⁹ (saraṇag- AM here, AZZ far more frequently than saraṇaṃg-, the almost constant reading of M. Bu. probably read -ṇag-; saraṇaṃ guto is the perfect of saraṇaṃ gacchati).—535¹⁷ AN. VIII. vii. 7.—536¹⁴ AN. V. xvii. 2; ²¹ Vin. i, pp. 31.—537¹¹ Child. p. 2, l. 8.—538⁸ Add, P. 91²⁷ suddiṭṭhaṃ A here (a frequent error in Singh. MSS., cf. Suttanip. p. 143; it was confounded with suddiṭṭhaṃ = su-udd-, or else influenced by duddiṭṭhaṃ, cf. subbaca for suvaca).—539¹² l. 28.—541⁴¹ Child. p. 14.—551⁸ Add, P. 247¹²⁻⁸ ācarissāmāti for āroccsa- A.—553⁶ Add, Cf. vyaya for vayas at Jāt. iii, p. 95. ³⁵ (P. 281²⁸) Add, The weapon Maṭaṇṇa was, according, to Bu., manufactured much in the same manner with Mīmungr, see Saga Thidriks Konungs, ed. Unger, p. 79. The legend is also alluded to in the com. on Jāt. 546, v. 512, but I have not found it told anywhere.—558³⁷ (P. 337) Add, ⁹ yato te mār- M.—561⁴ (P. 365³⁶) Add, (for yācitvā read yāceyya? -itvā may be the consequence of the corruption of the following poroṣeyyaṃ)—572⁷ (P. 515⁴⁻¹⁶) Add, Comp. Jāt. 491, v. 7.

